

# Family Histories: Ives and Allied Families

---

Arthur S. Ives  
241 Cliff Ave.  
Pelham, N.Y.

Re-typed into digital format in 2012 by Aleta Crawford,  
wife of Dr. James Crawford, great-grandson of Arthur Stanley Ives

## Index

<b>Surname</b>	<b>Earliest Named Individual</b>	<b>Latest Named Individual (number of generations)</b>	<b>Married to</b>	<b>Page</b>
<b>Adams,</b>	John (1)	to Celestia (9)	Arthur Ives	24
<b>Alden</b>	John(1)	to Elizabeth (2)	William Pabodie	38
<b>Aldrich Or Aldridge</b>	George (1)	to Mattithiah (2)	John Dunbar	40
<b>Allyn</b>	Robert (1)	to Mary (2)	Thomas Parke, Jr.	41
<b>Andrews</b>	William (1)	to Mary (5)	Joseph Blakeslee	42
<b>Atwater</b>	David (1)	to Mary (3)	Ebenezer Ives	45
<b>Barker</b>	Edward (1)	to Eunice (4)	Capt. John Beadle	47
<b>Barnes</b>	Thomas (1)	to Deborah (3)	Josiah Tuttle	50
<b>Bassett</b>	William (1)	to Hannah (5)	Samuel Hitchcock	52
<b>Beadle</b>	Samuel (1)	to Eunice Amelia (7)	Julius Ives	59
<b>Benton</b>	Edward (1)	to Mary (4)	Samuel Thorpe	73
<b>Bishop</b>	John (1)	to Mary (2)	George Hubbard	75
<b>Blakeslee</b>	Samuel (1)	to Merancy (6)	Harry Beadle	76
<b>Bliss</b>	Thomas (1)	to Deliverance (3)	David Perkins	104
<b>Borden</b>	Richard (1)	to Mary (2)	John Cook	105
<b>Bradley</b>	William (1)	to Martha (2)	Samuel Munson	107
<b>Brockett</b>	John (1)	to Abigail (2)	John Paine	108
<b>Buck</b>	Emanuel (1)	to Elizabeth (4)	Gideon Wright	109
<b>Buck</b>	Henry (1)	to Martha (2)	Jonathan Deming	110
<b>Burritt</b>	William (1)	to Hannah (4)	Titus Fowler	111
<b>Bushnell</b>	Francis (1)	to Elizabeth (3)	Dea. William Johnson	112
<b>Chauncey</b>	Charles (1)	to Sarah (4)	Israel Burritt	113
<b>Churchill</b>	Josiah (1)	to Elizabeth (2)	Henry Buck	115
<b>Churchill</b>	Josiah (1)	to Sarah (2)	Thomas Wickham	115
<b>Clark</b>	John (1)	to Sarah (4)	Samuel Adams	116
<b>Collier</b>	William (1)	to Elizabeth (2)	Constant Southworth	119
<b>Collins</b>	Edward (1)	to Sybil (2)	Rev. John Whiting	120

<b>Surname</b>	<b>Earliest Named Individual</b>	<b>Latest Named Individual (number of generations)</b>	<b>Married to</b>	<b>Page</b>
<b>Cook</b>	Henry (1)	to Mary (3)	Nathaniel Ives	121
<b>Cooke</b>	Thomas (1)	to Rebecca (5)	William (4) Manchester	122
<b>Cooke</b>	Thomas (1)	to Mary (3)	William (2) Manchester	122
<b>Cooper</b>	John (1)	to Mary (2)	Abraham Dickerman	125
<b>Cornwall</b>	William (1)	to Hannah (3)	Daniel Doolittle	126
<b>Curtiss</b>	John (1)	to Elizabeth (4)	Nathaniel Hall	127
<b>Daniels</b>	Stephen (1)	to Rebecca (2)	John Thompson	128
<b>Deming</b>	John (1)	to Anna (4)	Josiah Buck	129
<b>Deming</b>	John (1)	to Ann (4)	Nathaniel Wright	129
<b>Dickerman</b>	Thomas (1)	to Mary (3)	Samuel Bassett	130
<b>Dickinson</b>	Nathaniel (1)	to Hannah (3)	Stephen Jennings	132
<b>Doolittle</b>	Abraham (1)	to Elizabeth (3)	Samuel Blakeslee	133
<b>Dunbar</b>	Robert (1)	to Elizabeth (4)	Andrew Andrews	135
<b>Dyer</b>	William (1)	to Elizabeth (3)	Tristram Hull	139
<b>Earle</b>	John (1)	to Sarah (2)	Theophilus Heaton	140
<b>Elcock</b>	Anthony (1)	to Martha (3)	Daniel Perkins	142
<b>Fenn</b>	Edward (1)	to Elizabeth (2)	John Dunbar	143
<b>Fitzgerald</b>	Edmund (1)	to Elephel (2)	Eliezer Slocum	144
<b>Foote</b>	Nathaniel (1)	to Frances (2)	John Dickinson	144
<b>Foote</b>	Nathaniel (1)	to Elizabeth (2)	Josiah Churchill	144
<b>Foote</b>	Nathaniel (1)	to Mary (2)	John Stoddard	144
<b>Ford</b>	Thomas (1)	to Abigail (2)	John Strong	145
<b>Fowle</b>	Richard (1)	to Joane (4)	Richard Borden	146
<b>Fowler</b>	William (1)	to Elizabeth (6)	Cornelius Slocum	147
<b>Frost</b>	John (1)	to Abigail (2)	Thomas Barnes	152
<b>Gally</b>	John (1)	to Elizabeth (2)	John Giles	153
<b>Gilbert</b>	Josiah (1)	to Elizabeth (2)	Jonathan Deming	153
<b>Giles</b>	Edward (1)	to Mary (3)	John Wheeler	154
<b>Gray</b>	Edward (1)	to Phebe (3)	John Manchester	155
<b>Gregson</b>	Thomas (1)	to Phebe (2)	Rev. John Russell	156
<b>Gregson</b>	Thomas (1)	to Ann (2)	Stephen Daniels	156
<b>Gutterson</b>	William (1)	to Susanna (2)	Samuel Preston	157

<b>Surname</b>	<b>Earliest Named Individual</b>	<b>Latest Named Individual (number of generations)</b>	<b>Married to</b>	<b>Page</b>
<b>Hall</b>	John (1)	to Elizabeth (4)	David Fowler	158
<b>Harper</b>	Robert (1)	to Experience (2)	Joseph Hull	160
<b>Hart</b>	Stephen (1)	to Sarah (4)	Stephen Ives	161
<b>Hawkins</b>	Anthony (1)	to Ruth (2)	Capt. John Hart	165
<b>Haynes</b>	Jonathan (1)	to Mary (2)	John Preston	166
<b>Heaton</b>	James (1)	to Abigail (2)	Ebenezer Atwater	167
<b>Hicks</b>	Richard (1)	to Mary (2)	Nathaniel Beadle	168
<b>Hitchcock</b>	Matthias (1)	to Sarah (5)	Elam Ives	168
<b>Hitchcock</b>	Matthias (1)	to Elizabeth (3)	Nathaniel Beadle	168
<b>Hubbard</b>	George (1)	to Elizabeth (3)	David Buck	172
<b>Hubbard</b>	George (1)	to Mary (2)	John Fowler, Sr.	172
<b>Hull</b>	Joseph (1)	to Bathsheba (5)	Ebenezer Slocum	173
<b>Ives</b>	William (1)	to Lois (5)	Joseph Blakeslee	175
<b>Jennings</b>	Stephen (1)	to Sarah (2)	Nathaniel Hitchcock	205
<b>Johnson</b>	Maurice (1)	to Elizabeth (6)	Samuel Hall	206
<b>Johnson</b>	Maurice (1)	to Hannah (6)	John Fowler	206
<b>Judson</b>	William (1)	to Sarah (4)	Nathaniel Chauncey	208
<b>Kirby</b>	John (1)	to Mary (2)	Emanuel Buck	209
<b>Leonard</b>	Solomon (1)	to Mercy (3)	Richard Adams	211
<b>Lettice</b>	Thomas (1)	to Dorothy (2)	Edward Gray	213
<b>Lothrop or Lathrop</b>	John (1)	to Sarah (6)	Nathaniel Royce	210
<b>Lupton</b>	Thomas (1)	to Hannah (2)	Ebenezer Blakeslee	213
<b>Manchester</b>	Thomas (1)	to Phebe (5)	David Slocum	214
<b>Marshall</b>	Thomas (1)	to Rebecca (2)	Nathaniel Sharpe	216
<b>Merriman</b>	Theophilus (1)	to Hannah (3)	John Ives	216
<b>Merriman</b>	Theophilus (1)	to Abigail (3)	John Hitchcock	216
<b>Morris</b>	Thomas (1)	to Hannah (2)	Thomas Lupton	218
<b>Moss</b>	John (1)	to Abigail (2)	Abraham Doolittle	218
<b>Moss</b>	John (1)	to Elizabeth (2)	Nathaniel Hitchcock	212
<b>Moulton</b>	William (1)	to Sarah (2)	Jonathan Haynes	219
<b>Munson</b>	Thomas (1)	to Martha (3)	Thomas Elcock	220
<b>Mygatt</b>	Joseph (1)	to Mary (2)	John Deming, Jr.	221
<b>Newberry</b>	Thomas (1)	to Rebecca (2)	Rev. John Russell	222

<b>Surname</b>	<b>Earliest Named Individual</b>	<b>Latest Named Individual (number of generations)</b>	<b>Married to</b>	<b>Page</b>
<b>Newman</b>	Francis (1)	to Sarah (3)	Samuel Tuttle	223
<b>Nichols</b>	Francis (1)	to Sarah (3)	Stephen Burritt	224
<b>Pabodie</b>	John (1)	to Rebecca (3)	William Southworth	225
<b>Page</b>	Robert (1)	to Margaret (2)	William Moulton	226
<b>Paine or Payne</b>	William (1)	to Abigail (3)	Joseph Andrews	227
<b>Papillon</b>	Peter (1)	to Mary (2)	Edward Barker	228
<b>Parke</b>	Robert (1)	to Deborah (4)	John Clark	229
<b>Parker</b>	Edward (1)	to Hope (2)	Samuel Cook	230
<b>Parker</b>	Edward (1)	to Mary (2)	John Hall	230
<b>Peck</b>	William (1)	to Elizabeth (2)	Samuel Andrews	232
<b>Peck</b>	Paul (1)	to Martha (2)	John Cornwall	233
<b>Perkins</b>	Edward (1)	to Mary (4)	Samuel Hitchcock	234
<b>Porter</b>	John (1)	to Sarah (2)	Joseph Judson	237
<b>Potter</b>	Hannah (1)	to Hannah (3)	Samuel Blakeslee	238
<b>Preston</b>	Roger (1)	to Susanna (4)	Richard Adams	239
<b>Raynor</b>	Thurston (1)	to Mary (3)	John Earle	242
<b>Royce or Roys</b>	Robert (1)	to Sarah (3)	Hawkins Hart	244
<b>Russell</b>	John (1)	to Sarah (5)	John Barker	245
<b>Rutherford</b>	Henry (1)	to Sarah (2)	Thomas Trowbridge	248
<b>Sayre</b>	William (1)	to Damaris (5)	David Atwater	249
<b>Sharpe</b>	Samuel (1)	to Elizabeth (3)	Nathaniel Beadle	250
<b>Shaw</b>	Anthony (1)	to Ruth (2)	John Cook	251
<b>Slocum</b>	Anthony (1)	to Bertia Hull (7)	Gideon Wright Adams	251
<b>Smith</b>	Edward (1)	to Mary (3)	Edward Gray	260
<b>Southworth</b>	Edward (1)	to Alice (4)	John Cook	261
<b>Stoddard</b>	John (1)	to Mercy (2)	Joseph Wright	264
<b>Street</b>	Nicholas (1)	to Sarah (2)	James Heaton	264
<b>Strong</b>	Richard (1)	to Abigail (3)	Nathaniel Chauncey	265
<b>Thompson</b>	Thomas (1)	to Elizabeth (6)	John Bassett	266
<b>Thorpe</b>	William (1)	to Mary (3)	Edward Fenn	267
<b>Todd</b>	William (1)	to Mercy (3)	John Bassett	268

<b>Surname</b>	<b>Earliest Named Individual</b>	<b>Latest Named Individual (number of generations)</b>	<b>Married to</b>	<b>Page</b>
<b>Treat</b>	John (1)	to Honour (6)	John Deming, Jr.	269
<b>Trowbridge</b>	Thomas (1)	to Sarah (8)	John Russell	270
<b>Turner</b>	Nathaneil (1)	to Mary (2)	Thomas Yale	272
<b>Tuttle</b>	William (1)	to Sarah (5)	James Ives	274
<b>Vassall</b>	John (1)	to Frances (4)	James Adams	277
<b>Welles</b>	Thomas (1)	to Rebecca (3)	James Judson	279
<b>Wheeler</b>	John (1)	to Elizabeth (5)	Joseph Clark	280
<b>Whiting</b>	William (1)	to Abigail (3)	Rev. Samuel Russell	282
<b>Wickham</b>	Thomas (1)	to Ann (3)	Charles Deming	284
<b>Winston</b>	John (1)	to Mary (2)	Thomas Trowbridge	284
<b>Wise</b>	Humphrey (1)	to Sarah (2)	David Wheeler	285
<b>Wood</b>	John (1)	to Abigail (2)	Samuel Leonard	285
<b>Wood</b>	John (1)	to Margaret (2)	Thomas Manchester	285
<b>Wright</b>	Thomas (1)	to Huldah (5)	Amos Adams	286
<b>Yale</b>	John (1)	to Mary (5)	Capt. John Ives	289

Ancestors Entitled to Bear Arms<sup>1</sup>

David Atwater - New Haven 1638 - (Royton, Kent)  
Richard Borden - Portsmouth 1639 - (Kent)  
Francis Bushnell - Guilford 1639 - (Horsted, Sussex)  
Charles Chauncey - Harvard 1637 - (Hereford)  
Edward Collins - Cambridge 1636  
Henry Cook - Salem 1638 - (Yorkshire)  
Nathaniel Dickinson - Boston 1629, Wethersfield 1638 - (Yorkshire)  
Edward Gray - Boston 1686 - (Lincolnshire)  
Stephen Hart - Plymouth 1632  
Matthias Hitchcock - New Haven 1639 - (London)  
Lieut. Joseph Judson - Stratford 1634 - (Scotland)  
Rev. John Lathrop - Barnstable 1639 - (York)  
Solomon Leonard - Duxbury 1637  
Thomas Morris - Conn. 1637 - (Wales)  
Serj. Francis Nichols - Stratford 1639 - (London and Ampthill Great Court, Bedfordshire—descended  
from King Robert Bruce on distaff side)  
John Porter - Windsor 1639 - (Felsted, County Essex)  
Thomas Sayre - Southampton, L.I. 1640 - (Bedfordshire)  
John Scudder - Barnstable 1640 - (London)  
John Strong - Boston 1630 - (Hereford)  
Anthony Thompson - New Haven 1637  
William Tuttle - New Haven 1637 - (Norfolk)  
Leonard Vassall - Boston 1723 – (London) (Same as William Vassall)  
William Whiting – Hartford 1687 (brother of my ancestor John)  
Thomas Wright - Wethersfield 1639 - (Essex)

---

<sup>1</sup> The English Right to Bear Arms was established in 1671. Before that time only the landed gentry could own a gun. This, then, is the list of ancestors who owned land in England before emigrating. Note by Aleta Crawford, transcriptionist.

Ancestors Having Revolutionary War Records and Line of Descent to  
ARTHUR S. IVES

23.<sup>2</sup> Samuel Adams(6) son of Richard (5) and Susanna (Preston) Adams, born in Preston, CT, 19 April 1737.

Married 28 March 1759 Sarah Clark of Preston (b. \_\_\_\_ 1740. d. 7 March 1818 aged 78)  
Removed to Sandisfield, MA, in fall of 1764, with his father. Later, lived in Bethlehem, in the western part of the present town of Otis, MA, at the corners now known as "West Centre."  
Died 19 August 1809.

Revolutionary War Record:

Private in Capt. Enoch Noble's Company (Ashley's Regiment) enlisted 21 August 1777 served 2 months and 1 day. Marched to Manchester, VT and thence to Allington and Stillwater

Private in Capt. John Collar's Company (Ashley's Regiment)

Enlisted 19 July 1779 served 1 month and 9 days.

Marched to Connecticut. (Ref. Massachusetts State Records)

32. Amos Adams (7) son of Samuel and Sarah (Clark) Adams, born in Otis, MA, 28 October 1766.

Married 29 November 1792 Huldah Wright, daughter of Gideon and Elizabeth (Buck) Wright of Sandisfield. (b. 2 May 1772. d. 5 August 1840, aged 70).

Resided Otis, MA, Cambridge, PA, and finally Wellington, OH.

Died 19 June 1836 aged 69.

Gideon Wright Adams (8) son of Amos and Huldah (Wright) Adams, born in Otis, MA, 2 December 1809.

Married 26 October 1836 Bertia Hull Slocum, daughter of Cornelius and Elizabeth (Fowler) Slocum of Sullivan, OH. (b. 13 November 1812 in Tolland, MA, d. 4 January 1880, aged 67).

Resided in Wellington, OH.

Died 25 February 1875, aged 65.

Celestia Blinn Adams (9) daughter of Gideon Wright and Bertia Hull (Slocum) Adams, born 24 May 1841.

Married 10 October 1866 Arthur Cowles Ives, son of Julius and Eunice Amelia (Beadle) Ives of New Haven, CT (b. 7 June 1841. d. 7 March 1882).

Died 24 January 1912.

Arthur Stanley Ives (10)

---

<sup>2</sup> These numbers before the names of ancestors are not remarked in the original manuscript and so it is not known what they signify. They may be the number of the tabular listing of ancestors that begins on page 26.



43. John Beadle (5) son of Nathaniel (4) and Elizabeth (Hitchcock) Beadle, born in Wallingford, CT, 31 January 1742.

Married 18 January 1764 Eunice Barker, daughter of John and Sarah (Russell) Barker of Branford and Wallingford (b. about 1745. d. 4 October 1823 in her 79th year).

Resided Wallingford, CT.

Died 15 August 1798, aged 57.

Revolutionary War Record:

(Colonial Records—vol 15, p. 314)

“May 1776—The assembly do establish John Beadle to be cornet of the troope of horse in 10th Regt. in this Colony.”

(CT Records - Vol 1, p. 57)

1. “At a meeting of the Governor and Council of Safety 13 November 1776 it was voted to draw on the Pay Table for £15 - 6 - 5 in favor of Lt. John Beadle for expenses of the guard under his command in bringing a number of Tories from Stanford to this place and time. Order drawn 14 Nov. Dd. to Lt. Beadle.”
2. “ At a meeting of the Governor and Council of Safety 17 Apr. 1777 it was voted to allow an account of Mr. Roger Alden, for the sum of £6 - 18 - 6 for supporting John Beadle and his party on the 14th of Nov. 1776 in bringing in a number of Tory convicts sent by the Governments Committee from Stratford, and that an account thereof be kept with that of £15 - 6 shillings and 5 pence paid said Beadle. Said sum of £15 - 6 - 5 is to be seen Book 3d. page 85.”
3. “At the General Assembly at Hartford, May 13 to June 18 1779. This Assembly do establish John Beadle to be Lieutenant of the third troop of horse in the 1st Regiment of Light Horse in this state.” (CT Records, Vol. 1 p. 211)  
Isaac Hall—Captain  
Abiel Baldwin—Cornet  
Hill Hall—Quartermaster
4. “Second Thursday of May 1781. This assembly do establish John Beadle to be Captain of the third troop of horse in the first Regiment of Light Horse in this state.” (Conn. Records Vol 2, p. 295)  
Jehiel Hall—Lieutenant,  
Jonathan Hall—Cornet,  
Peter Hall—Quartermaster

54. Harry Beadle (6) son of John (5) and Eunice (Barker) Beadle, born in Wallingford 10 May 1784.

Married 9 May 1814 Merancy Blakeslee, daughter of Joseph and Mary (Andrews) Blakeslee. (b. 26 August 1794. d. 25 November 1885.)

Resided in Wallingford. Died 9 July 1834.

56. Eunice Amelia Beadle (7) daughter of Harry (6) and Merancy (Blakeslee) Beadle.

Born 5 January 1816.

Married 25 March 1833, Julius Ives son of Squire Elam and Sarah (Hitchcock) Ives (b. 24 January 1811. d. 4 February 1888.)

Resided, Hamden, CT, Meriden, CT, and subsequently in Geneva, NY, Brooklyn, NY, Philadelphia, PA, and New Haven, CT.

Died 21 January 1906, aged 90 years and 16 days.

Arthur Cowles Ives (8) son of Julius (6) and Eunice (Beadle) Ives, born in Meridan, CT 7 June 1841.

Married 10 October 1866 Celestia Blinn Adams, daughter of Gideon Wright and Bertia Hull (Slocum) Adams (b. 24 May 1841. d. 24 January 1912.)

Died 7 March 1882.

Arthur Stanley Ives (9)

75. Joseph Blakeslee (4) son of Samuel (3) and Elizabeth (Doolittle) Blakeslee, born 1 April 1732. Married 1 April 1757, Lois, daughter of Stephen and Sarah (Hart) Ives (b. 9 January 1737. d. 16 May 1795.)

Resided in Wallingford.

Revolutionary War Record:

Joseph Blakeslee and Charles Ives of Wallingford, being beyond the age of military service, hired a substitute for the Revolutionary Army, who served in their place. Joseph Blakeslee was also a non-commissioned officer in the "Household Band".<sup>3</sup> (Ref. Statement of Samuel (5) Blakeslee, son of Joseph (4), residing at Wheatland, Monroe County, NY, under date of December 20, 1822.)

136. Joseph Blakeslee (5) son of Joseph (4) and Lois (Ives) Blakeslee, born 11 March 1766.

Married Mary Andrews, daughter of Andrew and Elizabeth (Dunbar) Andrews (b. 20 May 1766. d. 29 January 1853.)

Resided in Wallingford.

Died 19 December 1831.

198. Merancy Blakeslee (6) daughter of Joseph (5) and Mary (Andrews) Blakeslee, b. 26 August 1794.

Married 9 May 1814 Harry Beadle, son of John (5) and Eunice (Barker) Beadle, (b. 10 May 1784. d. 9 July 1834) Resided in Wallingford. Died 25 November 1885.

Eunice Amelia Beadle (7) daughter of Harry (6) and Merancy (Blakeslee) Beadle. Born 5

January 1816. Married 25 March 1833, Julius Ives son of Squire Elam and Sarah (Hitchcock) Ives (b. 24 January 1811. d. 4 February 1888.) Resided, Hamden, CT, Meriden, CT, and subsequently in Geneva, NY, Brooklyn, NY, Philadelphia, PA, and New Haven, CT. Died 21 January 1906, aged 90 years and 16 days.

Arthur Cowles Ives (8) son of Julius (6) and Eunice (Beadle) Ives, born in Meriden, CT, 7 June 1841.

Married 10 October 1866 Celestia Blinn Adams, daughter of Gideon Wright and Bertia Hull (Slocum) Adams (b. 24 May 1841. d. 24 January 1912.) Died 7 March 1882.

Arthur Stanley Ives (9)

---

<sup>3</sup> Note - See pages 5 and 6 of affidavit of Samuel Blakeslee (copies of this document are in the pages after the Blakeslee family record in this archive.)

Titus Fowler (5) son of David (4) and Elizabeth (Hall) Fowler, was born in Durham, CT, 29 November 1738.

Married 9 April 1765 Hannah Burritt, daughter of Deacon Israel and Sarah (Chauncey) Burritt of Durham (bapt. 3 May 1740. d. 20 December 1820 aged 80.)

Resided Granville, MA.

Died 27 April 1827, aged 88 years.

Revolutionary War Record:

1st Private - 9 September to 30 November 1755 in 1st Company of 4th CT Regiment under Elihu Chauncey (of Durham, CT) Captain and Colonel. (See French and Indian War Rolls for Connecticut).

2nd Sergeant - Capt. Wm. Cooley's Company of Col. John Moseley's (Hampshire County) Regiment. Enlisted 17 August 1777 and discharged 19 August 1777. Served four days. Company marched on alarm toward Bennington, VT. Roll sworn to at Granville, MA (Ref. Massachusetts State Records.)

Elizabeth Fowler (6) daughter of Titus and Hannah (Burritt) Fowler, born 28 December 1774.

Married 17 November 1794, Cornelius Slocum, son of David (5) and Phebe (Manchester) Slocum (b. 24 May 1769. d. 1 August 1817.)

Resided Tolland, MA, and Sullivan, Ohio.

Died 11 November 1864.

Bertia Hull Slocum (7) daughter of Cornelius and Elizabeth (Fowler) Slocum, born 13 November 1812.

Married 26 October 1836 Gideon Wright Adams, son of Amos and Huldah (Wright) Adams (b. 2 December 1809. d. 25 February 1875.)

Resided Wellington, Ohio.

Died 4 January 1880.

Celestia Blinn Adams (8) daughter of Gideon Wright and Bertia Hull (Slocum) Adams, born 24 May 1841.

Married 10 October 1866 Arthur Cowles Ives, son of Julius and Eunice Amelia (Beadle) Ives of New Haven, CT (b. 7 June 1841. d. 7 March 1882).

Died 24 January 1912.

Arthur Stanley Ives (9)

38. Samuel Hitchcock (5) son of Samuel (4) and Mary (Perkins) Hitchcock, born in Hamden, CT, 29 March 1743.  
Married (1st) 29 November 1769 Hannah Bassett, daughter of John and Sarah (Heaton) Bassett (b. 13 December 1743. d. 10 June 1792, aged 49); (2nd) 27 January 1793 Martha (Gaylord) Ives, daughter of Nathan and Thankful (Brooks) Gaylord and widow of Titus Ives (b. 16 March 1745–6. d. 12 March 1815, aged 69)  
Resided in Hamden, CT.  
Died probably 1816.  
Revolutionary War Record:  
“At the General Assembly at the New Haven 8 October 1778—This Assembly do establish Samuel Hitchcock, to be Ensign of the 5th Company of the alarm list in the 15th Regiment in this State.”
46. Sarah Hitchcock (6) daughter of Samuel (5) and Hannah (Bassett) Hitchcock, born 3 January 1771.  
Married 9 May 1790 Elam Ives, son of James (4) and Sarah (Tuttle) Ives, (b. 16 December 1761, d. 24 January 1846, aged 84 years).  
Resided Mt. Carmel, CT.  
Died 25 January 1852.
- Julius Ives (7) son of Squire Elam and Sarah (Hitchcock) Ives, born in Hamden, CT, 24 January 1811.  
Married 24 March 1833 Eunice Amelia (8) Beadle daughter of Harry and Merancy (7) (Blakeslee) Beadle of Wallingford, CT . (b. 5 January 1816. d. 21 January 1906, aged 90 years and 16 days.)  
Resided, Hamden, CT, Meriden, CT, and subsequently in Geneva, NY, Brooklyn, NY, Philadelphia, PA, and New Haven, CT.  
Died 4 February 1888.
- Arthur Cowles Ives (8) son of Julius and Eunice Amelia (Beadle) Ives, born in Meriden, CT, 7 June 1841.  
Married 10 October 1866, Celestia Blinn Adams, daughter of Gideon Wright and Bertia Hull (Slocum) Adams (b. 24 May 1841. d. 24 January 1912.)  
Died 7 March 1882.
- Arthur Stanley Ives (9)

298. Squire Elam Ives (5) son of James and Sarah (Tuttle) Ives, born 16 December 1761 in Hamden, CT.

Married 9 May 1760 Sarah Hitchcock, daughter of Samuel and Hannah (Bassett) Hitchcock (b. 3 January 1771. d. 25 January 1852 aged 81 years).

Resided at Mt. Carmel.

Died 24 January 1846, aged 84 years.

Revolutionary War Record:

July 4, 1779 the news was brought to Hamden that New Haven was about to be invested by British troops under Gen. Tryon. Elam (5) Ives was working in the fields over on the "Blue Hills" at the time, but immediately, though only 17 years old at the time, left his work and proceeded to the locality where the militia was gathering, offered his services, was accepted, and went with this force to New Haven. Took an active part in the defense, remaining there until the withdrawal of the British. "Affdavits of Hamden, CT Residents". See ancestry record of William Walter Ives, member Sons of the Revolution.

Julius Ives (6) son of Squire Elam and Sarah (Hitchcock) Ives, born in Hamden, CT, 24 January 1811.

Married 24 March 1833 Eunice Amelia (8) Beadle, daughter of Harry and Merancy (7) (Blakeslee) Beadle of Wallingford, CT . (b. 5 January 1816. d. 21 January 1906, aged 90 years and 16 days.)

Resided, Hamden, CT, Meriden, CT, and subsequently in Geneva, NY, Brooklyn, NY, Philadelphia, PA, and New Haven, CT.

Died 4 February 1888.

Arthur Cowles Ives (7) son of Julius and Eunice (Beadle) Ives, born in Meriden, CT, 7 June 1841.

Married 10 October 1866, Celestia Blinn Adams, daughter of Gideon Wright and Bertia Hull (Slocum) Adams (b. 24 May 1841. d. 24 January 1912).

Died 7 March 1882.

Arthur Stanley Ives (8)

21. Gideon Wright (4) son of Nathaniel (3) and Ann (Deming) Wright, born 17 November 1729 at Wethersfield, CT.

Married (1st) 8 July 1756 Elizabeth Buck, daughter of Josiah and Ann (Deming) Buck (b. 7 April 1735. d. 25 May 1770); (2nd) Lucy \_\_\_\_

Resided Sandisfield, MA.

Died \_\_\_\_

Revolutionary War Record:

Gideon (4) Wright served in Revolutionary War as Private, Capt. Samuel Clark's Company, Col. Benjamin Simonds' (Berkshire County) Regiment; entered service 7 September 1777; discharged 30 September 1777; service 24 days; company marched to Pawlet by order of Major General Lincoln to serve 20 days from time of joining at headquarters and discharged at Pawlet 60 miles from home. Roll certified at Williamstown. (MA Soldiers and Sailors in Revolutionary War. Vol. 17 pages 928-9.)

27. Huldah Wright (5) daughter of Gideon (4) and Elizabeth (Buck) Wright, born 2 May 1770.

Married 29 November 1792 Amos (7) Adams, son of Samuel and Sarah (Clark) Adams (b. 2 ~~December 1809~~<sup>4</sup>. d. 19 June 1836.)

Resided Otis, MA, Cambridge, PA, and finally Wellington, Ohio.

Died 5 August 1840.

Gideon Wright Adams (6) son of Amos and Huldah (Wright) Adams, born in Otis, MA, 2 December 1809.

Married 26 October 1836 Bertia Hull Slocum, daughter of Cornelius and Elizabeth (Fowler) Slocum of Sullivan, Ohio. (b. 13 November 1812 in Tolland, MA d. 4 January 1880, aged 67).

Resided in Wellington, OH.

Died 25 February 1875, aged 65.

Celestia Blinn Adams (7) daughter of Gideon Wright and Bertia Hull (Slocum) Adams, born 24 May 1841.

Married 10 October 1866 Arthur Cowles Ives, son of Julius and Eunice Amelia (Beadle) Ives of New Haven, CT (b. 7 June 1841. d. 7 March 1882).

Died 24 January 1912.

Arthur Stanley Ives (8)

---

<sup>4</sup> This date is wrong. Later on Arthur S. Ives types the date as "28 October 1766"

### Ancestry in a Single Line of Arthur Stanley Ives

#### Adams

John Adams (1): This man, the first of the name of Adams to come to this country, arrived at Plymouth, MA, in the ship *Fortune*, 9 November 1621. No satisfactory proof has ever been forthcoming that any near relationship existed between him and those of the name who came over later, and there were many: Henry of Braintree, George of Watertown, Robert of Newberry, John of Cambridge and a half dozen more. Neither have the supposed English ancestral trees of any of them proven trustworthy. The family is no doubt of Welsh origin, but further than that nothing is positively known.

He was a carpenter by trade and well esteemed in the community. He married Ellen Newton who came over (1623) in the *Ann*, and who received a grant of land the same year with the other passengers. Very little else is known of him except occasional incidental mention on Plymouth records.

He died in 1633 leaving a widow, three children and a "decent estate". His widow Ellen presented "an inventory of the goods and chattels of her late husband John Adams, deceased, upon oath, 11 November 1633, and whereas the said John died without a will, it was ordered that if in case the said Ellen shall have an inclination to marry, she before her said marriage shall estate the three children of her former husband deceased, James, John and Susan, in £5 sterling apiece to be paid when they come to years of discretion according to the statutes of England."

In June 1634 Mrs. Ellen Adams married Kenelm Winslow of Marshfield at which place she lived until her death. She was buried 5 December 1681 "being 83 years old."

James Adams (2): Oldest son of John and Ellen, was born in Plymouth but removed to Marshfield in childhood and was brought up in the family of Kenelm Winslow.

On 16 June 1646 he married Frances daughter of Mr. William Vassall of Scituate. Mr. Vassall was a man of means and prominent in the social and religious life of that section. He was the son of an Alderman of London and himself connected with the Massachusetts Bay Colony. Another daughter of Mr. Vassall married Resolved White of the *Mayflower* family of Whites.

James Adams "resided on a farm in Marshfield side of North River nearly opposite his father-in-law, but worshipped with the second church in Scituate where their children were carried for baptism." He died at sea, 19 January 1653-4, on board the good ship *James*, leaving five children, William, Anna, Richard, Mary and Margaret. They with his widow continued to reside in Marshfield until 7 May 1673 when the latter received a grant of land (150 acres) from the General Court, "about eight miles northward from Lancaster," MA, and the same year with her two sons and possibly one or more daughters removed to Sudbury, MA, where she subsequently died.

William Adams (3): Oldest son of James and Frances, was born in Marshfield, MA, 16 May 1647.

Was a shoemaker by trade. About 1673 he removed to Sudbury, MA, with his brother Richard (3) and married his wife Elizabeth, the same year, but whether in Marshfield or Sudbury does not appear, nor her maiden name.

The only mention of him on the records other than the above is that in 1675 he had 25 acres assigned to him in Worcester for money paid by him to the Indians. No record of his death appears.



They had eight children, James (settled in Waverly, RI), John (settled in Worcester, MA), Richard, Elizabeth, Mary, Frances, Margaret and Anna.

Richard Adams (4): Third son of William and Elizabeth, was born 22 August 1678 in Sudbury, MA.

About 1700 he removed to Preston, CT, where his uncle Richard (3) had preceded him and there married a couple of years later Mercy Leonard daughter of Samuel and Abigail (Wood) Leonard of Preston, and grand daughter of Solomon Leonard, an original incorporator of Duxbury and Bridgewater. Abigail Wood, her mother, was a sister of Mary who became in 1677 Major William Bradford's third wife.

They both died in Preston the same year 1749, leaving one son Richard and two daughters, Elizabeth and Abigail.

Richard Adams (5): Only son of Richard and Mercy, was born in Preston, CT, 3 June 1708.

He married 26 December 1732 Susanna Preston of Windham, CT, daughter of John and Mary (Haynes) Preston, who removed to Connecticut from Andover, MA, and was grandson of Roger Preston, an early settler (1635) in Ipswich. Mary Haynes came from Haverill, MA, and in her girlhood had been captured by Indians and taken to Canada, whence she was redeemed by the payment of 100 lbs. of tobacco. Her father was Jonathan Haynes of Newbury and Haverill.

All their children were born in Preston but late in life (June 1764) he bought a farm in Sandisfield, MA (Berkshire County) and removed thither, together with his four young sons, Samuel, Richard, John and James. The eldest son William and daughters Mary, Susanna and Mercy married and remained in Connecticut.

Mr. and Mrs. Adams died in Sandisfield, he 1 March 1787 and she 24 April 1788.

Samuel Adams (6): Son of Richard and Susanna born in Preston, 19 April 1737. Married 28 March 1759 Sarah Clark of Preston and had three children born there.

In 1764, however, he removed with his father and family to Sandisfield, MA, where he and his father and brothers became a prominent factor in the community. Among them they owned and operated a grist mill, a potashry, a store and two hotels or taverns.

In his old age Samuel and his wife lived in Bethlehem (now Otis) a few miles north of their old home in Sandisfield, with his son Amos (7) and they are buried in the old graveyard there. He died in 1809 and she in 1818.

Of their children, the oldest son Darius, was wounded in the Battle of Monmouth and "died of his wounds" 1778 aged seventeen years; Samuel settled in Sheffield, MA, Leonard settled in Washington, DC, and Amos and Joseph lived for a time in Otis while the daughters Sarah, Mehitable and Elizabeth married and settled nearby.

Amos Adams (7): Son of Samuel and Sarah was born in Sandisfield, 28 October 1766. Married 29 November 1792 Huldah Wright of Sandisfield, daughter of Gideon and Elizabeth (Buck) Wright. Both Mr. and Mrs. Wright were born and married in Wethersfield, CT, and were descended from the Demings, Treats, Stoddards, Hubbards, Churchills, Gilberts, Mygatts, Footes and others, who with the Wrights and Bucks were all early and prominent settlers of Wethersfield. Both of them were descended from Mrs. Honor (Treat) Deming, who was sister of Gov. Treat, and from Mrs. Elizabeth (Deming) Foote, who subsequently became the second wife of Gov. Wells.

Amos Adams was a man of very strong character and took a prominent position in every undertaking with which he was connected. Especially was this true in religious matters for he was a devout Church member and for years a Deacon.

Their children were all born in Otis, MA, to which place they removed immediately after marriage.

In 1821 or thereabouts, the tide of emigration setting toward the "Western Reserve," he and his entire family of 12 children (one other son had died in childhood) left Otis and started westward. Stopping in Cambridge, PA, they were attracted by a place and remained there a few years during which time three of the children Roswell, Huldah and Sarah married and made themselves homes there. The rest of the family, however, went on to Ohio where in Lorain County they helped to found the town of Wellington. There Mr. Adams acquired an extensive farm in the northern part of the town, as well as purchasing separate farms for each of his sons, Amos, Milton, Calvin and Albert. His own subsequently became the property of his son Gideon. Here they all lived useful and respected lives. Mr. Adams died 19 June 1836 and his wife 5 August 1840.

Gideon Wright Adams (8): Youngest son of Amos and Huldah was born 2 December 1809 in Otis, MA. He followed his parents to Pennsylvania and to Ohio and lived his life and died in Wellington, OH, on the homestead which his father bought there and left to him. He followed also in his father's footsteps in the esteem and respect of his fellow townsmen and showed out in his whole life the inheritance of sterling uprightness and integrity which had been handed down through such a long line of Pilgrim and Puritan ancestors. He married 26 October 1836 Bertia Slocum, daughter of Cornelius and Elizabeth (Fowler) Slocum. She was born in Tolland, MA, only eight or ten miles from his birthplace, but they never met until they both lived in Ohio some years, her family having emigrated to Sullivan some ten miles south of Wellington. Her grandfather, David Slocum, had come to Tolland, with his wife, Phebe Manchester, from Tiverton, RI, and through them she was descended from most of the prominent early Rhode Island families, including the Peabodys, Cooks, Briggs, Bordens, Fishers, Hulls and Dyers, and also from Edward Gray whose gravestone is the oldest which now remains standing in the old graveyard in Plymouth, MA. Through Rebecca (Cook) Manchester, her great grandmother, she was also descended from Elizabeth Alden, oldest child<sup>5</sup> of John Alden and his wife Priscilla Mullins both of whom came over in the *Mayflower*. Elizabeth Alden was the first girl child born in the Plymouth Colony.

The Dyer line traces back to William Dyer, a prominent Rhode Island Colony official whose wife Mary was hanged in Boston on account of her Quaker views. Elizabeth Fowler, her mother, was a descendant of William Fowler, early in New Haven and also of the Rev. Charles Chauncey, second president of Harvard College, as well as other prominent New England families. Mr. and Mrs. Adams both lived to nearly "three score and ten," he dying 25 February 1875 aged 65, and she 4 January 1880, aged 67.

They had six daughters and one son, the latter now living in the house which was his father's and grandfather's. My mother, Celestia Blinn (9) Adams, is the second daughter of Gideon and Bertia Adams. She and my father were married in 1866.

He, Arthur Cowles Ives was the seventh in direct line from William Ives, an original proprietor of New Haven, CT, and traced his ancestry back to most of the early settlers of prominence in New Haven and Wallingford, including the Atwaters, Tuttlés, Trowbridges, Russells, Bassets, Yales, Hitchcocks, Beadles, Blakeslees, Andrews, Harts, Cooks, Merrimans, Turners, etc., etc. The widow Yale, who became the wife of Governor Theophilus Eaton; her granddaughter Mary Yale—cousin

---

<sup>5</sup> According to more recent historical reference Elizabeth was the oldest surviving child but not the first child of John and Priscilla (Mullins) Alden.

of Governor Elihu Yale; William Whiting, Treasurer of Connecticut 1641–8; and his son Rev. John Whiting of Hartford, Chaplain in King Philip's War; Rev. John Russell of Hadley, who sheltered the Regicide judges Whalley and Goffe for many years; his son, Rev. Samuel Russell, of Branford, in whose house Yale College was organized; and his son, Col. John Russell of Branford—member of State Assembly 41 continuous sessions 1741–1753; Capt. Nathaniel Turner, Capt. of the 1st Train band in New Haven; Anthony Hawkins of Windsor, whose wife was a daughter of Governor Welles, and who was himself named in the Colony Charter of 1662; Deacon Stephen Hart, after whom Hartford is said to have been named; Capt. John Beadle, Capt. of company in the 1st regiment of Light Horse in the State of Connecticut during the Revolutionary War; these are only a few of those who attained especial prominence.

Mr. Ives died 7 of March 1882, aged 40 years and 9 months.

### Ancestry in a Single Line of Arthur Stanley Ives<sup>6</sup>

#### Adams

John (1) Adams: This man, the first of the name of Adams to come to this country, arrived at Plymouth, MA, in the ship *Fortune*, 9 November 1621. No satisfactory proof has ever been forthcoming that any near relationship existed between him and those of the name who came over later, and there were many: Henry of Braintree, George of Watertown, Robert of Newberry, John of Cambridge and a half dozen more. Neither have the supposed English ancestral trees of any of them proven trustworthy. The family is no doubt of Welsh origin, but further than that nothing is positively known.

He was a carpenter by trade and well esteemed in the community. He married Ellen Newton who came over (1623) in the *Ann*, and who received a grant of land the same year with the other passengers. Very little else is known of him except occasional incidental mention on Plymouth records.

He died in 1633 leaving a widow, three children and a "decent estate". His widow Ellen presented "an inventory of the goods and chattels of her late husband John Adams, deceased, upon oath, 11 November 1633, and whereas the said John died without a will, it was ordered that if in case the said Ellen shall have an inclination to marry, she before her said marriage shall estate the three children of her former husband deceased, James, John and Susan, in £5 sterling apiece to be paid when they come to years of discretion according to the statutes of England."

In June 1634 Mrs. Ellen Adams married Kenelm Winslow of Marshfield at which place she lived until her death. She was buried 5 December 1681 "being 83 years old."

James (2) Adams: Oldest son of John and Ellen, was born in Plymouth but removed to Marshfield in childhood and was brought up in the family of Kenelm Winslow.

On 16 June 1646 he married Frances daughter of Mr. William Vassall of Scituate. Mr. Vassall was a man of means and prominent in the social and religious life of that section. He was the son of an Alderman of London and himself connected with the Massachusetts Bay Colony. Another daughter of Mr. Vassall married Resolved White of the *Mayflower* family of Whites.

James Adams "resided on a farm in Marshfield side of North River nearly opposite his father-in-law, but worshipped with the second church in Scituate where their children were carried for baptism." He died at sea, 19 January 1653-4, on board the good ship *James*, leaving five children, William, Anna, Richard, Mary and Margaret. They with his widow continued to reside in Marshfield until 7 May 1673 when the latter received a grant of land (150 acres) from the General Court, "about eight miles northward from Lancaster," MA, and the same year with her two sons and possibly one or more daughters removed to Sudbury, MA, where she subsequently died.

William (3) Adams: Oldest son of James and Frances, was born in Marshfield, MA, 16 May 1647.

Was a shoemaker by trade. About 1673 he removed to Sudbury, MA, with his brother Richard (3) and married his wife Elizabeth, the same year, but whether in Marshfield or Sudbury does not appear, nor her maiden name.

---

<sup>6</sup> This is an exact duplicate (having been written with a carbon copy) from the previous section of the same name. It is included here in order to be faithful to the original notebook.

The only mention of him on the records other than the above is that in 1675 he had 25 acres assigned to him in Worcester for money paid by him to the Indians. No record of his death appears.

They had eight children, James (settled in Waverly, RI), John (settled in Worcester, MA), Richard, Elizabeth, Mary, Frances, Margaret and Anna.

Richard (4) Adams: Third son of William and Elizabeth, was born 22 August 1678 in Sudbury, MA. About 1700 he removed to Preston, CT, where his uncle Richard (3) had preceded him and there married a couple of years later Mercy Leonard daughter of Samuel and Abigail (Wood) Leonard of Preston, and grand daughter of Solomon Leonard, an original incorporator of Duxbury and Bridgewater. Abigail Wood, her mother, was a sister of Mary who became in 1677 Major William Bradford's third wife.

They both died in Preston the same year 1749, leaving one son Richard and two daughters, Elizabeth and Abigail.

Richard (5) Adams: Only son of Richard and Mercy, was born in Preston, CT, 3 June 1708.

He married 26 December 1732 Susanna Preston of Windham, CT, daughter of John and Mary (Haynes) Preston, who removed to Connecticut from Andover, MA, and was grandson of Roger Preston, an early settler (1635) in Ipswich. Mary Haynes came from Haverill, MA, and in her girlhood had been captured by Indians and taken to Canada, whence she was redeemed by the payment of 100 lbs. of tobacco. Her father was Jonathan Haynes of Newbury and Haverill.

All their children were born in Preston but late in life (June 1764) he bought a farm in Sandisfield, MA (Berkshire County) and removed thither, together with his four young sons, Samuel, Richard, John and James. The eldest son William and daughters Mary, Susanna and Mercy married and remained in Connecticut.

Mr. and Mrs. Adams died in Sandisfield, he 1 March 1787 and she 24 April 1788.

Samuel (6) Adams: Son of Richard and Susanna born in Preston, 19 April 1737. Married 28 March 1759 Sarah Clark of Preston and had three children born there.

In 1764, however, he removed with his father and family to Sandisfield, MA, where he and his father and brothers became a prominent factor in the community. Among them they owned and operated a grist mill, a potashry, a store and two hotels or taverns.

In his old age Samuel and his wife lived in Bethlehem (now Otis) a few miles north of their old home in Sandisfield, with his son Amos (7) and they are buried in the old graveyard there. He died in 1809 and she in 1818.

Of their children, the oldest son Darius, was wounded in the Battle of Monmouth and "died of his wounds" 1778 aged seventeen years; Samuel settled in Sheffield, MA, Leonard settled in Washington, DC, and Amos and Joseph lived for a time in Otis while the daughters Sarah, Mehitable and Elizabeth married and settled nearby.

Amos (7) Adams: Son of Samuel and Sarah was born in Sandisfield, 28 October 1766. Married 29 November 1792 Huldah Wright of Sandisfield, daughter of Gideon and Elizabeth (Buck) Wright. Both Mr. and Mrs. Wright were born and married in Wethersfield, CT, and were descended from the Demings, Treats, Stoddards, Hubbards, Churchills, Gilberts, Mygatts, Footes and others, who with the Wrights and Bucks were all early and prominent settlers of Wethersfield. Both of them were descended from Mrs. Honor (Treat) Deming, who was sister of Gov. Treat, and from Mrs. Elizabeth (Deming) Foote, who subsequently became the second wife of Gov. Wells.

Amos Adams was a man of very strong character and took a prominent position in every undertaking with which he was connected. Especially was this true in religious matters for he was a devout Church member and for years a Deacon.

Their children were all born in Otis, MA, to which place they removed immediately after marriage.

In 1821 or thereabouts, the tide of emigration setting toward the "Western Reserve," he and his entire family of 12 children (one other son had died in childhood) left Otis and started westward. Stopping in Cambridge, PA, they were attracted by a place and remained there a few years during which time three of the children Roswell, Huldah and Sarah married and made themselves homes there. The rest of the family, however, went on to Ohio where in Lorain County they helped to found the town of Wellington. There Mr. Adams acquired an extensive farm in the northern part of the town, as well as purchasing separate farms for each of his sons, Amos, Milton, Calvin and Albert. His own subsequently became the property of his son Gideon. Here they all lived useful and respected lives. Mr. Adams died 19 June 1836 and his wife 5 August 1840.

Gideon Wright (8) Adams: Youngest son of Amos and Huldah was born 2 December 1809 in Otis, MA.

He followed his parents to Pennsylvania and to Ohio and lived his life and died in Wellington, OH, on the homestead which his father bought there and left to him. He followed also in his father's footsteps in the esteem and respect of his fellow townsmen and showed out in his whole life the inheritance of sterling uprightness and integrity which had been handed down through such a long line of Pilgrim and Puritan ancestors. He married 26 October 1836 Bertia Slocum, daughter of Cornelius and Elizabeth (Fowler) Slocum. She was born in Tolland, MA, only eight or ten miles from his birthplace, but they never met until they both lived in Ohio some years, her family having emigrated to Sullivan some ten miles south of Wellington. Her grandfather, David Slocum, had come to Tolland, with his wife, Phebe Manchester, from Tiverton, RI, and through them she was descended from most of the prominent early Rhode Island families, including the Peabodys, Cooks, Briggs, Bordens, Fishers, Hulls and Dyers, and also from Edward Gray whose gravestone is the oldest which now remains standing in the old graveyard in Plymouth, MA. Through Rebecca (Cook) Manchester, her great grandmother, she was also descended from Elizabeth Alden, oldest child<sup>7</sup> of John Alden and his wife Priscilla Mullins both of whom came over in the *Mayflower*. Elizabeth Alden was the first girl child born in the Plymouth Colony.

The Dyer line traces back to William Dyer, a prominent Rhode Island Colony official whose wife Mary was hanged in Boston on account of her Quaker views. Elizabeth Fowler, her mother, was a descendant of William Fowler, early in New Haven and also of the Rev. Charles Chauncey, second president of Harvard College, as well as other prominent New England families. Mr. and Mrs. Adams both lived to nearly "three score and ten," he dying 25 February 1875 aged 65, and she 4 January 1880, aged 67.

They had six daughters and one son, the latter now living in the house which was his father's and grandfather's. My mother, Celestia Blinn (9) Adams, is the second daughter of Gideon and Bertia Adams. She and my father were married in 1866.

He, Arthur Cowles Ives was the seventh in direct line from William Ives, an original proprietor of New Haven, CT, and traced his ancestry back to most of the early settlers of prominence in New

---

<sup>7</sup> According to more recent historical reference Elizabeth was the oldest surviving child but not the first child of John and Priscilla (Mullins) Alden.

Haven and Wallingford, including the Atwaters, Tuttle, Trowbridges, Russells, Bassets, Yales, Hitchcocks, Beadles, Blakeslees, Andrews, Harts, Cooks, Merrimans, Turners, etc., etc. The widow Yale, who became the wife of Governor Theophilus Eaton; her granddaughter Mary Yale—cousin of Governor Elihu Yale; William Whiting, Treasurer of Connecticut 1641–8; and his son Rev. John Whiting of Hartford, Chaplain in King Philip's War; Rev. John Russell of Hadley, who sheltered the Regicide judges Whalley and Goffe for many years; his son, Rev. Samuel Russell, of Branford, in whose house Yale College was organized; and his son, Col. John Russell of Branford—member of State Assembly 41 continuous sessions 1741–1753; Capt. Nathaniel Turner, Capt. of the 1st Train band in New Haven; Anthony Hawkins of Windsor, whose wife was a daughter of Governor Welles, and who was himself named in the Colony Charter of 1662; Deacon Stephen Hart, after whom Hartford is said to have been named; Capt. John Beadle, Capt. of company in the 1st regiment of Light Horse in the State of Connecticut during the Revolutionary War; these are only a few of those who attained especial prominence.

Mr. Ives died 7 of March 1882, aged 40 years and 9 months.

### Tabular List of Family Members with Additional Information

#### ADAMS:<sup>8</sup>

1. John Adams (1): - The first of the name of Adams to come to this country, arrived at Plymouth, MA, in the ship "*Fortune*", 9 November 1621. He was a carpenter by trade and well esteemed in the community. He married Ellen Newton who came over in the "*Ann*" in 1623 and who received a grant of land the same year with the other passengers. He was one of the original freemen named for the incorporation of Plymouth 1 January 1633. Was taxed 25 March 1633. He died 24 October 1633, leaving a widow, three children and a "decent estate". His widow Ellen presented "an inventory of the goods and chattels of her late husband John Adams, deceased, upon oath, 11 November 1633, and whereas the said John died without a will, it was ordered that if in case the said Ellen shall have an inclination to marry, she before her said marriage, shall estate the three children of her former husband deceased, James, John and Susan, in £5 sterling apiece to be paid when they come to years of discretion according to the statutes of England." Ellen Adams was taxed 27 March 1634, as widow of John Adams. In June 1634 Mrs. Ellen Adams married (2<sup>nd</sup>) Kenelm Winslow of Marshfield at which place she lived until her death. She was buried 5 December 1681 "being 83 years old".<sup>9</sup>

Children of John (1) and Ellen (Newton) Adams:

2. James (2) – b. in Plymouth

3. John (2) – b. in Plymouth

m. (1) Jane James of Marshfield, 27 December 1654

m. (2) Elizabeth \_\_\_\_\_, about 1663

Settled in Marshfield, MA as early as 1649, and was made Freeman there 1 June 1658.

Was constable in Marshfield 1660. Was one of the original purchasers of

Middleborough, MA Later removed to Flushing, L.I. A daughter, Mary (3) was baptized 14 December 1656 in Scituate.

4. Susan (2) – b. in Plymouth

2. James Adams (2): - son of John (1) and Ellen (Newton) Adams, b. in Plymouth. Removed to Marshfield with mother after her 2<sup>nd</sup> marriage, and was brought up in the family of his step-father, Kenelm Winslow. Married 16 June 1646<sup>10</sup> Frances, daughter of Mr. William Vassall of Scituate. They "resided on a farm in Marshfield side of North River nearly opposite Mr. Vassall's, the father of Mrs. Adams. They worshipped with the second church in Scituate, and their children were carried there for baptism." Received £5 of his father's estate 26 December 1651, from Kenelm Winslow. Died at sea, on board the good ship "*James*" 19 January 1653-4. On 7 May 1673, his widow Frances had granted to her by the MA Gen. Court 150 acres of land "about eight miles northward from Lancaster", MA. Mrs. Frances Adams with

<sup>8</sup> Collated from N. E. Hist. and Gen. Reg. and from information in the hands of Mr. Andrew Adams of Fair Haven, Vermont also Preston (Ct.) records.

<sup>9</sup> Plymouth Colonial Court Records Savage's Gen Dict. Vol I, p. 10; Baylie's New Plymouth, Part I. p. 260; Dr. Holton's Winslow Memorial, Vol I. p. 73; N.E.H.&G. Reg. Vol. 6, p. 347; N.E.H.&G. Reg. Vol.9, p. 313

<sup>10</sup> Given as 16 July 1646 in N.E.H.&G.R., Vol. 9, p.313



her two sons (possibly one or two daughters) removed about 1673 to Sudbury, MA where she subsequently died.<sup>11</sup>

Children of James (2) and Frances (Vassall) Adams: -

- + 5. William (3) – b. 16 May 1647; bapt. 23 May 1647 by Mr. Witherell<sup>12</sup>
- 6. Anna (3) – b. 18 Apr 1649; bapt. 20 May 1649 by Mr Witherell
- 7. Richard (3) – b. 19 Apr. 1651; bapt. 27 Apr. 1651 by Mr. Witherell  
m. Rebecca, dau. of Robert and Bridget Davis of Sudbury, MA 6 children  
recorded at Sudbury as follows:

- Richard (4) b. 11 Apr 1680
- Rebecca (4) b. 3 February 1682
- Sarah (4) b. 8 May 1683
- John (4) b. 26 October 1686
- Daniel (4) b. 4 March 1688
- William (4) b. 29 Jan. 1689-90

Removed to Preston (Norwich) CT About 1700. Wife received into the church at Norwich 1708 and 3 children baptized at the same time. Died 24 August 1728 aged 77. Will names 10 children including four married daughters.

- 8. Mary (3) b. 27 January 1653 bapt 5 February 1653 by Mr. Witherell
- 9. Margaret (3) b. (no record of birth) bapt. 18 March 1654  
m. 5 February 1678, Benjamin, son of Michael Pierce of Scituate.<sup>13</sup>
- 5. William Adams (3): - son of James (2) and Frances (Vassall) Adams – b. in Marshfield 16 May 1647. Was a shoemaker by trade. Settled in Sudbury, Mass about 1673. Married his wife Elizabeth \_\_\_\_\_,

In 1675, had 25 acres assigned him in Worcester for money paid by him to the Indians.

Children of William and Elizabeth (\_\_\_\_\_) Adams:

- 10. James (4) – b. 13 March 1674  
m. about 1697 Honor Hall and settled in Westerly, RI
- 11. John (4) – b. 8 March 1675-6  
m. Sarah \_\_\_\_\_ and settled in Worcester, MA
- 12. Richard (4) b. 22 August 1678 (Andrew Adams says 12 April 1678)
- 13. Elizabeth (4) b. 30 June 1680
- 14. Mary (4) b. 10 January 1682
- 15. Frances (4) b. 21 May 1685
- 16. Margaret (4) b. 4 January 1688
- 17. Anna (4) b. 12 June 1694<sup>14</sup>

- 12. Richard Adams (4) son of William (3) and Elizabeth (\_\_\_\_\_) Adams, b. in Sudbury, MA 22 August 1678. Richard (4) Adams evidently removed from his home in Sudbury, MA to Preston, CT with his uncle Richard (3) Adams about 1700. Here he married Mercy Leonard (dau. of

<sup>11</sup> MA Colony Records, Vol. 5 pp 524 & 559; Plymouth Col. Records, Vol. 2, p. 176; Savage Gen. Dict., Vol. I, p. 10; Miss M.A. Thomas "Memorials of Marshfield", pp. 35-7

<sup>12</sup> Baptismal records in 2<sup>nd</sup> Church of Scituate, MA

<sup>13</sup> see N.E.H.&G.R. Vol. 33, pp.410-411.

<sup>14</sup> see H.E.H.&G.Reg. Vol 17 pp 311 & 313

Samuel and Abigail (Wood) Leonard) who had removed thither from Bridgewater and Worcester about 1695. The date is nowhere recorded, but is probably about 1704. They first resided in Canterbury where their eldest child was born, and her birth recorded. He bought 100 acres of land in Preston from John Partridge of Duxbury by deed 25 November 1706, which for "love, goodwill and affection" he gave his son Richard (5) 8 April 1735. They "renewed covenant" and were "admitted to the privilege of Baptism" in the church at Preston 1708-9, and the two oldest children were baptized. In September 1716 they were admitted to full communion; and were constituent members of the North Church when formed 30 November 1720. He died 12 April 1749. She died 24 December 1749.<sup>15</sup>

Children of Richard (4) and Mercy (Leonard) Adams:

18. Elizabeth (5) b. in Preston 25 July 1705,
  19. Richard (5) b. in Preston 3 June 1708,
  20. Abigail (5) b. in Preston 22 March 1714<sup>16</sup>; m. Benoni Thompson of Preston<sup>17</sup>
19. Richard Adams (5) son of Richard (4) and Mercy (Leonard) Adams, born in Preston, CT 3 June 1708. Married 26 December 1732 Susanna Preston, dau. of John and Mary (Haynes) Preston of Windham, CT. Resided in Preston until June 1764 when he bought a farm in Sandisfield, MA of Samuel Bishop (of Norwich) and removed thither. Richard (5) Adams died in Sandisfield 1 March 1787 aged 79 years. Mrs. Susanna Adams died in Sandisfield 24 April 1788 aged 76 years. Children of Richard (5) and Susanna (Preston) Adams:
21. Mary (6) b. 22 July 1734 m. Benjamin Knight
  22. William (6) b. 5 January 1735-6 m. 23 November 1758 Mary Cook of Preston.
  23. Samuel (6) b. 19 April 1737  
(Leonard Gen. inserts here "Ebenezer (6) Adams – baptized 2 April 1740" prob d. young)
  24. Susannah (6) b. 26 April 1741 m.(1<sup>st</sup>) Dr. Timothy (5) Adams; m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) Benjamin Clark
  25. Mercy (6) b. 30 January 1742-3 m. Joseph Heath
  26. Richard (6) b. 1 September 1744 m. Hannah \_\_\_\_\_ (she d. 25 November 1806)  
removed to Sandisfield, MA
  27. John (6) b. 30 August 1746 m. 2 August 1779 Deidamia Crittenden of Sandisfield d. at Sandisfield 22 November 1802
  28. James (6) b. 19 September 1748 (Leonard Gen. says "14 Sep") m. 2 June 1774  
Hannah Crittenden of Sandisfield, d. at Sandisfield 4 May 1818 aged 69 years

#### Will of Richard (5) Adams of Sandisfield

To Susannah my well beloved wife a horse and side saddle also a cow and my household furniture in goods excepting such part them of as is hereafter mentioned in said will or testament

To son William Adams

To son Samuel Adams my great chain and old chest which together with what I have allredy give him I esteem as his full portion of my estate

<sup>15</sup> Leonard Genealogy 1897

<sup>16</sup> Leonard Gen. says "22 March 1717-8"

<sup>17</sup> Leonard Gen says "m. 24 January 1737-8 Ebenezer Park of Canterbury"

To son Richard Adams  
 To sons John and James  
 To daughter Mary Knight (wife Benjamin Knight)  
 To daughter Susanna Clark (wife Benjamin)  
 To daughter Mercy Heath (wife Joseph)  
 Son John Adams sole executor  
 Dated 11 April 1775  
 Richard Adams  
 Adm. to prob. 4 April 1787 est settled 4 June 1787<sup>18</sup>

23. Samuel Adams (6) son of Richard (5) and Susanna (Preston) Adams, born in Preston, CT 19 April 1737. Married 28 March 1759 Sarah Clark of Preston. Removed to Sandisfield, MA in fall of 1764, with his father. Later – lived in Bethlehem, the western part of the present town of Otis, MA at the corners now known as “West Centre”.  
 Revolutionary War Record:  
 Private in Capt. Enoch Noble’s company (Ashley’s Regt.) Enlisted 21 August 1777 served 2 mos and 1 day marched to Manchester, VT and thence to Allington and Stillwater.  
 Private in Capt John Collar’s Company (Ashley’s Regt.) Enlisted 19 July 1779 served 1 mo. and 9 days. Marched to Connecticut  
 Made his will 16 February 1799 Probated November 1809  
 Died 19 August 1809  
 Mrs. Sarah Adams died 7 March 1818 aged 78.  
 Both are buried in the old grave yard in Bethlehem (Otis)  
 Children of Samuel (6) and Sarah (Clark) Adams:  
 29. Darius (7) b. in Preston 11 February 1761 Was a soldier in the Rev. Army “was wounded in the battle of Monmouth 28 June 1778 and died of his wounds 11 July 1778 aged 17 years and 5 months” (a private in Capt Geo. King’s company of Col. Benj. Simonds Regt.)  
 30. Samuel (7) b. in Preston 2 October 1762 m. Eunice and settled in Sheffield, MA d. 30 August 1818  
 31. Sarah (7) b. in Preston 15 May 1764 m. \_\_\_\_\_ Hutchinson  
 32. Amos (7) b. in Sandisfield, 28 October 1766  
 33. Susanna (7) b. in Sandisfield, 29 March 1769 m. \_\_\_\_\_ Hawley  
 34. Mehitable (7) b. in Sandisfield, 7 June 1771 m. \_\_\_\_\_ Jones  
 35. Leonard (7) b. in Sandisfield, 19 April 1773  
 36. Joseph Clark (7) b. in Sandisfield, 1 February 1775 m. Vashti \_\_\_\_\_ and lived in Otis  
 37. Elizabeth (7) b. in Sandisfield 8 September 1777

---

<sup>18</sup> see Records of Preston, Conn and Sandisfield, MA Also Leonard Genealogy 1897

Will of Samuel (6) Adams of Bethlehem

to my well beloved wife Sarah Adams

to my son Samuel Adams

to 2 sons Amos Adams and Leonard Adams one half of my wearing apparel to be divided  
equally between them

to son Joseph Clark Adams

to daughter Sarah Hitchinson

to daughter Susanna Hawley

to daughter Mehitable Jones

to daughter Elizabeth Adams

son Amos Adams exer. dated 16 February 1799

Samuel Adams

adm. to prob. 7 November 1809

est. settled 5 March 1811

26. Richard Adams (6), son of Richard (5) and Susanna (Preston) Adams, b. in Preston, CT 1 September 1744. Removed to Sandisfield, MA 1764. Married Hannah (or Anna) \_\_\_\_; she died in Sandisfield 25 November 1806.  
Revolutionary War Record:  
Private in Capt. Geo. King's Co., Col. Benj. Simond's (Berkshire Co.) Regiment – enlisted 16 Dec. 1776, served 3 mos. 8 days.  
Private in Capt. Elijah Deming's Co., Col. Ashley's (Berkshire Co.) Regiment, enlisted 8 July 1777, served 20 days.  
Private in Capt. Elijah Deming's Co., Col. Ashley's (Berkshire Co.) Regiment, enlisted 19 September 1777, served 30 days. (marched to Stillwater)  
Children of Richard (6) and Hannah (\_\_\_\_\_) Adams:  
38. Abigail (7) b. 11 March 1772  
39. Hannah (7) b. 14 September 1776 – d. 5 July 1782  
40. Mary (7) b. 24 March 1780  
41. Hannah (7) b. 11 May 1782  
42. David Bradley (7) b. 18 October 1784 – d. 19 March 1811 aged 26 years  
(see Sandisfield Records)
27. John Adams (6) son of Richard (5) and Susanna (Preston) Adams, b. in Preston, CT 30 October 1746. Removed to Sandisfield, MA about 1764. Married 2 August 1779 Deidamia Crittenden of Sandisfield. Died in Sandisfield 22 November 1802.  
Children of John (6) and Deidamia (Crittenden) Adams:  
43. John (7) b. 1 November 1779  
44. Sarah (7) b. 19 April 1781  
45. Roswell (7) b. 30 January 1784  
46. Roccay (7) b. 9 August 1786  
47. Bezaleel (7) b. 22 February 1789

48. Deidamia (7) b. 20 May 1791

49. Clarissa (7) b. 6 March 1794

50. Daniel Milton (7) b. 13 May 1801

(see Sandisfield Records)

28. James Adams (6) son of Richard (5) and Susanna (Preston) Adams, b. in Preston, CT 19 September 1748. Removed to Sandisfield, MA about 1764. Married 2 June 1774 Hannah Crittenden of Sandisfield. Died in Sandisfield 4 May 1818, aged 69 years.

Children of James (6) and Hannah (Crittenden) Adams:

51. \_\_\_\_\_ (7) b. 10 February 1775

52. Huldah (7) b. 12 August 1776

53. James (7) b. 20 August 1778

54. Lucy (7) b. 22 December 1780

55. Daniel Crittenden (7) b. 26 December 1783

(see Sandisfield Records)

30. Samuel Adams (7) son of Samuel (6) and Sarah (Clark) Adams. B. Otis, Mass 2 October 1762.

Married Eunice \_\_\_\_\_. Lived in Sheffield, MA. He died 30 August 1818 leaving widow Eunice and 5 children "all of full age".

Children:

Nancy (8) b. probably about 1786. M. Ithamer Kellogg of Egremont, MA

Andrew (8) b. probably about 1789 removed to NY state

Lyman (8) b. probably about 1791 removed to Baltimore, MD

Chester (8) b. probably about 1794 removed to Medham, MA

Phebe (8) b. probably about 1796 m. Timothy Mansfield of Sheffield

36. Joseph Clark Adams (7) son of Samuel (6) and Sarah (Clark) Adams b. in Otis, MA 1 February 1775.

Married Vashti \_\_\_\_\_ and lived in Otis. He died \_\_\_\_\_.

Children:

Joseph Clark (8) b. 23 October 1802 m. Rachel Clapp

And had: Anson Lyman (9) b. 1835

Mary L. (9) b. 1837

Annette A. (9) b. 1840

Emily A. (9) b. 1842

(see Strong Gen.)

Minard (8) b. 21 December 1804

43. John Adams (7) son of John and Deidamia (Crittenden) Adams b. in Sandisfield, MA 1

November 1779. Married (1) Elizabeth \_\_\_\_\_ she died 19 June 1828 aged 47 years. Married (2)

Alice \_\_\_\_\_ she died 15 November 1838 aged 55 years. He died \_\_\_\_\_

Children of John (7) and Elizabeth (\_\_\_\_) Adams:

Evaline (8) b. 11 January 1805 m. 24 March 1830 Lewis Hubbard

Erastus Rice (8) b. 27 May 1807 m. 12 November 1835 Harriet Smith

Ann Eliza (8) b. 25 April 1810 m. 5 November 1834 Simeon Sears

John Homer (8) b. 25 September 1812

Harry Croydon (8) b. 18 November 1814 d. 15 September 1816

Laura Rice (8) b. 24 April 1817

Harry (8) b. 21 July 1819 (see Sandisfield Records)

45. Roswell Adams (7) son of John (6) and Deidamia (Crittenden) Adams: b. in Sandisfield, MA 30 January 1784. Married Dolly \_\_\_\_\_. Died \_\_\_\_.  
 Children of Roswell (7) and Dolly (\_\_\_\_) Adams:  
     Hannah Minerva (8) b. 22 October 1811 m. 8 February 1832 Robert Heath  
     Dolly Olivia (8) b. 11 February 1814  
     Roswell Bartlett (8) b. 12 March 1816  
     Sarah Abigail (8) b. 4 July 1822 (see Sandisfield Records)
50. Daniel Milton Adams (7) son of John (6) and Deidamia (Crittenden) Adams, born in Sandisfield, MA 13 May 1801. Married Angeline \_\_\_\_\_. Died \_\_\_\_.  
 Children of Daniel Milton (7) and Angeline (\_\_\_\_) Adams:  
     Mary Clarissa (8) b. 30 July 1834 m. \_\_\_\_ Barnes, lives in Lee, MA  
     Edwin James (8) b. 3 January 1836 d. 13 January 1836  
     Maria Bosworth (8) b. 28 December 1836  
     Adelaide Louisa (8) b. 17 May 1841 (see Sandisfield Records)
53. James Adams (7) son of James (6) and Hannah (Crittenden) Adams, born in Sandisfield, 20 August 1778. Married Polly \_\_\_\_\_. Died \_\_\_\_.  
 Children of James (7) and Polly (\_\_\_\_) Adams:  
     Emily (8) b. 22 November 1802 m. 5 March 1829 John P. Wheeler of New Marlborough  
     Clarissa (8) b. 18 June 1804  
     James Marvin (8) b. 11 June 1806
- 

#### Family of Amos (7) and Huldah (Wright) Adams

Amos Adams (7), the 3<sup>rd</sup> son and 4<sup>th</sup> child of Samuel and Sarah (Clark) Adams, was born in Otis, MA 28 October 1766. Otis is in the northern section of the town of Sandisfield, in Berkshire County, and adjoins Beech Plain, an elevated plateau of land, located between the Farmington and the Clam Rivers, once heavily wooded with beech. The Adamses had a store and a hotel on the corner of the Otis and Cold Spring Road. Richard Adams lived near the store and Samuel Adams a little west of it. Richard Adams (who was brother of Samuel) also owned potashery. (see History of Berkshire county p. 520-1).

Amos Adams m. 29 November 1792 Huldah Wright, dau. Of Gideon and Elizabeth (Buck) Wright of Sandisfield, and settled on a farm in Otis, near his father.

Their children were all born here, the oldest in 1793 and the youngest in 1816, and they prospered apace with the growth of their family.

In 1816 "Amos Adams and his wife" were admitted to the church in Otis (probably newly organized) "by profession" on January 7<sup>th</sup> and on March 3<sup>rd</sup> eight of their children were

baptized. Later on Lord's Day October 13<sup>th</sup>, 1816, Mary Ann, their youngest child, was also baptized.

About 1821 the entire family (12 children living) removed from Massachusetts in company with several other families from the same neighborhood, and travelling westward, seeking a new home. They stopped for a time in Cambridge, PA, and Roswell and Huldah (the 2<sup>nd</sup> and 3<sup>rd</sup> child respectively) married and remained there. The rest of the family, however, within a few months, probably early in 1823, went on to Ohio and located with others, the village of Wellington in Lorain County. Here Amos Adams acquired quite an extensive farm in the northern part of the township, besides purchasing separate farms for each of his four sons, Amos, Jr., and Milton (west of town), Calvin (southwest) and Albert (north). His own was subsequently given, on his death, to his youngest son, Gideon. A log house was first built, followed later by the brick and frame house now occupied by his grandson, Erwin Adams.

Amos Adams was one of the organizers of the Congregational Church in Wellington. To that end we find on the records of the church in Otis, MA, the following:

"Lord's Day September 7<sup>th</sup> 1823

Voted by the Church at the request of Amos Adams and his wife, that they receive a letter in order to their being admitted to a church which is expected to be organized in Wellington, Ohio.

Attest, J. Lee, Pastor"

The Wellington Church was organized \_\_\_\_\_, and Amos Adams was a deacon until his death. He died in Wellington 19 June 1836 aged 69 years. On his tombstone is added "Blessed are the dead, who die in the Lord".

Mrs. Huldah (Wright) Adams died 5 August 1840, aged 70 years. (She was born 2 May 1772).

Their children were:

Amos (8) b. 9 August 1793

Roswell (8) b. 15 September 1794

Huldah (8) b. 15 February 1796

Altamirah (8) b. 8 July 1797 bapt. 3 March 1816

Julia (8) b. 16 August 1798 bapt. 3 March 1816

Milton (8) b. 11 January 1800 bapt. 3 March 1816

Sarah (8) b. 10 August 1801 bapt. 3 March 1816

Harvey (8) b. 9 October 1802 d. 14 April 1811 buried in Otis MA

Calvin (8) b. 25 May 1805 bapt. 3 March 1816

Albert Mason (8) b. 8 March 1807 bapt. 3 March 1816

Gideon Wright (8) b. 2 December 1809 bapt. 3 March 1816

Lucy Marilla (8) b. 28 April 1812 bapt. 3 March 1816 d. unmarried 10 June 1842

Mary Ann (8) b. 15 August 1816 bapt. 13 October 1816

Amos Adams (8) b. 9 August 1793 in Otis, MA removed about 1821 with parents to Wellington, Ohio. Married (in Wellington) Electa Howk. Died in Wellington, 18 November 1857 aged 64. No children.

Roswell Adams (8) b. 15 September 1794 in Otis, MA Removed about 1821 to Cambridge, PA. m. (1) Harriett Hubbell (2) about 1850 (at Wellington, OH) Naomi Elizabeth Slocum, a sister of his

brother Gideon's wife. Lived the rest of his life in Cambridge, PA. Died 21 February 1876, aged 81 years.

Children (all by first wife):

Fanny (9) b. \_\_\_\_ in Cambridge, PA m. Samuel Perkins a merchant in Woodstock, PA, d. \_\_\_\_ 1893 Children:

Dwight (10) Perkins

Carrie (10) Perkins

Lafayette (10) Perkins a lawyer in Indianapolis, IN

Emeline (9) m. \_\_\_\_\_ Perrin, a merchant in Cambridge, PA

Children:

Sidney (10) Perrin

Oscar (10) Perrin

Ida (10) Perrin

Huldah (9) m. Price Wilson, lived in Cambridge, PA

Children:

Alphonso (10) Wilson

daughter (10) Wilson – a physician in Philadelphia, PA

Amos (9) died unmarried

John (9) died young

Harvey (9) died unmarried

Huldah Adams (8) b. 15 February 1796 in Otis, MA Removed about 1821 to Cambridge PA and there married Anan Beach, a farmer in Cambridge, PA died after 1882 in Kansas (with son Calvert(9)).

Children:

Orestes (9) Beach m. Ruth

Calvert (9) Beach m. and moved to Wisconsin and thence to Kansas

William (9) Beach m. and removed to Wisconsin

Altamira Adams (8) b. 8 July 1797 in Otis, MA Removed about 1821 to Wellington, OH m. in Wellington 20 November 1822 Austin Kingsbury of Brighton OH, son of Joseph and Martha Kingsbury of Otis, MA (b. 2 April 1795 d. 27 October 1856.) He was a farmer in Brighton OH. She died 10 August 1860 aged 63 yrs.

Children:

Louisa (9) Kingsbury b. 16 November 1823 m. 1 November 1843 Orrin Hall, son of Avery Hall a mason and farmer in Brighton, OH. He was b. 5 April 1816 d. February 1905.

Children:

Charles (10) Hall d. in army during Civil War

Adelbert (10) Hall b. abt 1848 m. Jennie

Only child: Harry (11) Hall

Andrew (10) Hall b. abt 1853 m, Myrtle Nichols no children

Mary Evangeline (10) Hall b 31 August 1855 only child: Eva (11)

Jay Rollin (10) Hall b. 9 November 1860 m. Lepha Kelsey no children

Eva (10) Hall b. abt 1863 died unmarried



Jane (9) Kingsbury m. in Brighton, OH, George Hazel. Spent some time in the West, but finally settled in Wellington, OH. He was a farmer and in the cheese business.

Children:

Arthur (10) Hazel is a dentist in Wellington, OH

m. (1) Ella Husted (2) \_\_\_\_\_, no children

Walter (10) Hazel unmarried resides Cleveland (1896)

Florence (10) Hazel d. unmarried

George (10) Hazel unmarried (1896)

Huldah (9) Kingsbury m. \_\_\_\_\_ Snyder Lived in Michigan. Kept a large fruit farm. Died about 1894-5.

Children:

Byron (10) Snyder is a physician in Decatur, IL

(son) (10) Snyder

Mary (10) Snyder unmarried (1896)

Harvey (9) Kingsbury m. Mary Fry no children

Sophronia (9) Kingsbury m. John Bell, an Irishman. Lived in Brighton.

Children: (had 2 or 3)

Julia Adams (8) b. 16 August 1798 in Otis, MA. Removed to Wellington, OH with parents.

m. Lathrop Farlin Lived in Wisconsin. d. 20 October 1873 aged 75 years no children.

Milton Adams (8) b. 11 January 1800 in Otis, MA. Removed with his parents to Wellington, OH. His farm was located on the main road West of the village.

m. (1) 23 February 1823 Julia M. Wilcox (b. 17 June 1803 d. 22 September 1854)

m. (2) 22 March 1857 (Mrs Lucinda (Bird) Hill (b. 23 November 1805 d. 13 October 1883)

He died 13 March 1883, aged 83 years.

Children (all by first wife):

Orville (9) b. 10 November 1824 m. 27 July 1851 Orlene Sexton (b. 27 July 1828 ). Lived for a time on father's farm in Wellington; later removed to Kansas. d. 27

August 1879 at brother Newton's (Rushville, IN) and buried in Wellington, OH.

Children:

Helen Lucinda (10) b. 3 June 1852 m. Bishop Crumrine. Reside Topeka, KS. d. before 1890

Children:

Ada (11) Crumrine m. James Crumrine d. 1920 only child Dorothy (12) Crumrine

Mabel (11) Crumrine d. abt 1917 unmarried

Harold (11) Crumrine d. in infancy

Edward Francis (10) b. 20 November 1853 d. 4 October 1869

Charles Rollin (10) b. 26 January 1856 d. 23 November 1861

Rollin Eugene (10) b. 29 January 1860 m. 7 August 1890 Emily F.

Tompson. Resides Fort Collins, CO.

Children:

Francis Helen (11) b. 10 July 1892 m. April 1917 Maurice Edward Strieby

Carol Worthington (11) b. 8 May 1896

Edward Wallace (9) b. 25 May 1826 d. 5 April 1837

Son (9) d. infancy

Lucian Rollin (9) b. 9 April 1832, m. (1) 21 October 1857 Harriet G. Lord (b. 21 October 1840 d. 21 April 1866); m. (2) 14 December 1883 Harriet Beaman Lived in Burlingame, KS.

Children:

Ellen Francelia (10) b. 13 September 1858 unmarried

Julia Elizabeth (10) b. 18 June 1862 m. 21 October 1885 Charles Stanley Oliver. Lived in Burlingame and Topeka, KS

Children:

Jay Rollin (11) Oliver b. 2 August 1886

Mary Francelia (11) Oliver b. 27 June 1888

Charles William (11) Oliver b. 23 February 1891

Julia Elizabeth (11) Oliver b. 25 January 1893

Harriett (11) Oliver b. 15 March 1896

Milton Fenelon (10) b. 6 April 1864 d. 4 April 1870

Louis Rollin (10) b. 24 February 1866 d. 1876

Newton Eugene (9) b. 1 October 1836, m. 1 September 1861 Elizabeth Runnells (b. 14 December 1837, d. 20 June 1909) died 1914

Children:

Mabel F. (10) b. 23 May 1864, m. Merritt M. Strader. Resides Chicago.

Only child: Ralph (11) Strader b. 1895

Florence Louise (10) b. 25 February 1866, m. Charles Dawson. Resides Decatur, IL. Children:

Earle (11) Dawson b. 1892

Edith (11) Dawson b. December 1894

Myron Adams (11) Dawson b. January 1897 d. April 1897.

Dorothy (11) Dawson b. 1903

Walter Runnells (10) b. 1 December 1873. Is a dentist in Chicago.

Sarah Adams (8) b. 10 August 1801 in Otis, MA Removed to Cambridge, PA with parents and there married (1) William Wadsworth, and after his death m. (2) \_\_\_\_\_ Mann and removed to Wisconsin. d. (in Wisconsin) about 1893.

Only child: Maria (9) Wadsworth died unmarried

Calvin Adams (8) b. 25 May 1805 in Otis, MA. Removed to Wellington OH with parents. His farm in Wellington lay in southwest part of the township near Huntington line. m. (1) Eunice Smith of Wellington. m. (2) (Mrs) Juline Marshall (he was her 3<sup>rd</sup> husband) d. 1 March 1864 aged 58 yrs.

Children (all by first wife):

Marcia (9) b. 1832 m. Randolph Jones & lived in Wellington. No children.

Lois (9) died unmarried

Roswell (9) m. Levina Whitney of Pittsfield, OH, lived in Wellington - sold farm implements. Children:

Rosa (10)

Edith (10) m. Ed Wilcox

Leon (10)

Grace (10)

Son (9) died young

Son (9) died young

Albert Mason Adams (8) b. 8 March 1807 in Otis, MA. Removed to Wellington, OH with parents. m. (1) Lucinda Hartshorn, m. (2) in Oberlin, OH – (Mrs) Lucy (Hartshorn) Gaston. Lived in Wellington on a farm about a mile north of the center, until 1850, when he removed to Beloit, WI, where his first wife died. After his second marriage, he returned to Wisconsin. Died in Wisconsin 14 December 1880, aged 73 years. Children (all by first wife):

Rollin L. (9) b. 22 August 1834 was a Presbyterian minister in Iowa. m. (a widow).

Lucinda M. (9) b. 7 December 1835 m. Lovejoy Johnson, a large dairyman in Stillman Valley, IL.

Only Child: Winfred (10) Johnson

Sarah (9) no children

Myron (9) died unmarried; in army in Civil War.

Emily Caroline (9) b. 7 September 1844. m. Frank Johnson (brother of sister Lucinda's husband) lives in Kishwaukee, IL.

Only child: Chandler (10) Johnson

Mary (9) m. \_\_\_\_\_ Thompson no children.

Rhoda (9) died unmarried.

Gideon Wright Adams (8) b. 2 December 1809 in Otis MA. Removed to Cambridge PA and later to Wellington, OH with parents 1821 – 3. Lived with his father in Wellington and inherited the homestead and farm. m. 26 October 1836 Bertia Hull Slocum, dau. Of Cornelius and Elizabeth (Fowler) Slocum, of Sullivan, OH (b. 13 November 1812 Tolland, MA d. 4 January 1880, aged 67 years) died 25 February 1875 aged 65 years.

Children (all born in Wellington, OH):

Helen Jeannette (9) b. 19 January 1838, grad Oberline College 1859. M. 23 October 1867 Simeon Windecker, son of John and Caroline (Ralston) Windecker of Lowville, NY (b. 1834) Lived in Wellington and Oberlin, OH. He was a general merchant. During the Civil War he was a Captain in the Union Army, and served on the staffs of Generals Cox and Scofield. Died 1927.

Only child:

Clifton Nichols (10) b. 19 October 1869 Grad 1892 Columbia School of Medicine (C.E.) m. 4 June 1899 Esther Gross of Detroit. dau. of Benjamin and \_\_\_ Gross. Resided Barberton and Painesville, OH. Vice-Pres. Of Diamond Alkali Co.

Children:

Robert Erwin (11) Windecker b. 28 November 1900 Grad 19\_\_ Case School, Cleveland. m. August 1926 Louise \_\_\_

Irene (11) Windecker

Charles (11) Windecker b. 23 September 1908

Son (9) b. March 1840 d. March 1840

Celestia Blinn Adams (8) b. 24 May 1841, 3 yrs at Oberlin College Class of '62. m. 10 October 1866 Arthur Cowles Ives of Brooklyn, NY, son of Julius and Eunice Amelia (Beadle) Ives of New Haven, CT. Lived in Brooklyn, NY. He was a life

insurance business. During the Civil War he enlisted in the Navy and was purser on transport between New York and New Orleans. (He was b. 7 June 1841, d. 7 March 1882.) Died 24 January 1912.

Children:

Arthur Stanley Ives (10) b. 3 January 1870 grad Columbia School of Mines '89 C.E. '91 E.E. m. 5 June 1900 Emma Elizabeth Hoyt of Chicago, dau. of Judson Quincy and Emma Lilybell (Hoyt) Hoyt (b. 24 January 1877). Res. Pelham, NY. Is a consulting engineer in New York City.

Children (born in Philadelphia):

Clara Elizabeth Ives (11) b. 29 November 1901 Grad. Smith College 1922. m. 29 October 1921 William Henry Crawford of Bridgeport, CT. Res. Bridgeport.

Children:

Philip Ives Crawford (12) b. 15 August 1923

Arthur James Crawford, III (12) b. 22 October 1924

Stanley Hoyt Ives (11) b. 3 July 1904 Grad Yale College 1927, d. unmarried 16 March 1929.

Clarence Adams (10) Ives b. 11 November 1871 d. 28 July 1872

Clara Ethel (10) Ives b. 2 May 1880, grad Packer Institute Brooklyn, 1899. Res Los Angeles, CA (1927 unmarried)

Ellen Victorine (9) b. 6 September 1843 m. 30 August 1866 Noah Huckins, son of Isaac Huckins of Whitby, Canada east. (b. 12 December 1839 ) Lived in Wellington, OH. Died 25 May 1868.

Only child Maud (10) Huckins b. 24 July 1867, d. 30 January 1868

Alice Gertrude (9) b. 4 August 1845 Res Wellington, OH and Brooklyn, NY d. 1914

Anna Hortense (9) b. 13 November 1847 Res Wellington, OH d. 1882 or 3.

Erwin Wright (9) b. 1 October 1849 (a twin) m. 29 November 1876 Mary Emma Mallory of Wellington, dau. of John and Orpha (Noble) Mallory of Litchfield, OH. Res. Wellington in homestead of grandfather, Amos (7) Adams. Is a druggist. He died 1929.

Children:

Charles Mallory (10) m. Nita \_\_\_\_\_ Is a City Manager. Adopted child: Jean (11)

Mary Gertrude (10) m. Verne D. Lersch. Resides in Manfield OH. Children: Virginia (11)

Ermina Fowler (9) b. 1 October 1849 (a twin) m. 29 December 1869 Noah Huckins (widower of her sister Ellen Victorine (9) Adams) (b. 12 December 1839) Lived in Wellington and Oberlin, OH He was in the hardware business. Children:

Howard (10) Huckins b. 9 June 1874 m Jennie Thomas. Res. Oberlin, OH and Orange, NJ no children.

Ibla Belle (10) Huckins b. 24 February 1878 d. unmarried

Lucy Marilla Adams (8) b. 28 April 1812 removed to Wellington, OH with parents. d. 10 June 1842 unmarried.

Mary Ann Adams (8) b. 15 August 1816 removed to Wellington, OH with parents. grad. Oberlin College. Was Principal of Ladies Department in Oberlin College and there m. 1850 Charles Conkling, then a theological student at Oberlin. Died 18 April 1871.

Children:

Alice Cowles (9) Conkling unmarried (1927)

Charles Grandison (9) Conkling died aged 10 years.

Florence (9) Conkling died aged 5 years.

**ALDEN:**<sup>19</sup>

- I. John Alden (1) the Pilgrim – b 1599 – probably of English stock, from the southern part of England. Was a cooper by trade, and was hired as such by Governor Bradford at South Hampton where the *Mayflower* stopped to “victual”, whereupon he joined the *Mayflower* company and came to Plymouth, MA, on its first voyage. He is described physically as “the tallest man in the colony”. “He was the youngest signer of the Mayflower compact.” Married probably early in 1622 Priscilla Mullins (or Molines), daughter of William and Alice (\_\_\_\_) Mullins of Plymouth (b. \_\_\_\_ and d. about 1680-8). This marriage was the second or third in the Plymouth Colony. He was educated above the average, but notwithstanding the prominence he attained in the Colony he invariably describes himself (in deeds of sale) as “cooper”, occasionally as “yeoman”, and only once as “gentleman”.

In 1626 in the division of land, his family is mentioned, and again on May 25, 1627 in the division of cattle, we find “John Alden, Priscilla Alden, Elizabeth Alden, ae. 3, and John Alden, ae. 1.”

His land in Plymouth covered the site of the old school house, and School Street, and he lived there until his removal to Duxbury in 1627. There he settled on the south side of Bluefish River, the original grant covering 109 acres. In 1626 he was associated with Standish, Brewster, Howland, and others in an agreement to pay the debts of the colony “contracted in England”. In 1633 he was chosen a member of the Board of Assistants to the Governor, continuing as such until his death, except for period 1640 to 1650 when he was a Deputy from Duxbury. In 1666 to 1667 was first on Board of Assistants, and styled, Deputy Governor. Altogether, he was constantly in public offices of the highest trust and importance, and no important matter was undertaken in which he was not part.

He died 12 September 1687 “the last male survivor of those who signed the compact”. He left no will, and inventory of his estate showed only £ 50 but this is because he had previously divided his estate amongst his children, and lived his last days with his son Jonathan (2).

On 13 June 1688 all the other heirs signed an acknowledgement to Jonathan (2) Alden of full settlement of any rights or claims against John (1) Alden’s estate. The signatories were:

John (2) Alden

Joseph (2) Alden

David (2) Alden

Priscilla (2) Alden

William Paybody (husband of Elizabeth (2) Alden)

Alexander Standish “in right of Sarah (2), my wife, deceased”

John Bass “in right of Ruth (2), my wife, deceased”

Mary Alden (wife of Zachariah (2) Alden)

Thomas Delano (husband of Mary (2) Alden)

The children of John (1) and Priscilla (Mullins) Alden were:

2. Elizabeth (2) b. 1623-4 m. William Pabodie

<sup>19</sup> N.E.H.&G.R. Vol. 51-2

3. John (2) b. 1626 m. (1) Elizabeth \_\_\_(d. 1659-60); m. (2) Elizabeth (Phillips) Everill, widow of Abill Everill and dau. of William Phillips. Lived in Boston d. 1701-2.
4. Joseph (2) b. 1627 (after May 22) m. Mary Simmons, dau. Of Moses Simmons – lived in Bridgewater d. 1697
5. Sarah (2) b. 1629 m. Alexander Standish, son of Capt Myles Standish
6. Jonathan (2) b. 1632 – 3 m. Abigail Hallett, dau. Of Andrew Hallett of Barnstab le. Lived in Duxbury. D. 1697.
7. Ruth (2) b. 1634-5 married John Bass, son of Samuel Bass. Lived in Braintree, d. 1674. Their 5<sup>th</sup> child and 2<sup>nd</sup> daughter, Hannah (3) Bass, born 22 June 1667 married Joseph Adams, and their 2<sup>nd</sup> son, John (4) Adams b. 8 February 1691 married Susanna Boylston and was father to John (5) Adams, the 2<sup>nd</sup> President of the U.S.A.
8. Rebecca (2) b. about 1637 probably died unmarried before 1688.
9. Priscilla (2) b. --- was alive and participated in the settlement of 1688.
10. Zachariah (2) b prob. about 1641, m. Mary \_\_\_\_\_ was “of Duxbury” probably a mariner.
11. Mary (2) b. about 1643 married John Delano, son of Phillip Delano. Lived in Duxbury. D. before 1699.
12. David (2) b. 1646. Married Mary Southworth, dau. of Constant Southworth. d. 1719. Lived in Middleboro.

**ALDRIDGE or ADLRICH**<sup>20</sup>

George Aldridge or Aldrich of Dorchester. Freeman 7 December 1636. Was in Braintree 1644. Was one of first settlers in Menden 1663. Wife Catherine \_\_\_\_\_.

Children:

Miriam b. \_\_ d. January 1640

Experience b. \_\_\_\_ d. 2 February 1642

John b. 2 April 1644 m. 1678 Sarah Leach

Sarah b. 16 January 1645-6

Peter b. 14 April 1648

Mercy b. 17 June 1650

Miriam b. \_\_ d. 10 March 1652

Jacob b. 28 February 1653-4

Mattithiah b. 10 July 1656 m. 4 July 1679 John Dunbar

---

<sup>20</sup> Savage I. 25



**ALLYN**

Robert Allyn (1) born in England about 1608, was in Salem, MA 1637. Admitted to Church 15 May 1642, when his first two children were baptized. In 1651 removed to New London and in 1659 to Norwich, CT at its first settlement. Was constable in Norwich 1669. Returned later to New London. Allyn Point was part of his farm. Died 1683 in New London. He was one of the first proprietors of Norwich, 30 June 1659. Wife's name was Sarah \_\_\_\_\_. He died 1683 aged 75 years.

Children:

John (2) b 1640 bapt. May 1642. m. Elizabeth Gager.

Sarah (2) bapt. May 1642. m. 1659 George Geer.

Mary (2) bapt. 19 November 1648 m. 4 January 1671-2 Thomas Parke, Jr.

Hannah (2) m. Thomas Rose

Deborah (2) m. John Gager, Jr.

**ANDREWS**<sup>21</sup>

William Andrews (1) born in England – was a carpenter and lived at Hampsworth (England). Was one of “the 53 persons, besides women and children” who shipped at South Hampton, 15 miles W.S.W. of London, about 5 April 1635 on board the “*James*” of London, a vessel of 3 tons, William Cooper, master.” No record of the wives and children of the passengers has been kept, hence the name of his first wife whom he married 1625 in England, and the mother of all his children does not appear, and we find no other record of it.

Arriving in Boston he was admitted a freeman in the same year 1635, and lived there probably until the arrival of Eaton and Davenport. With them, in 1638 he emigrated to New Haven and at once took and maintained a prominent place in all the affairs of that colony.

Was a signer of the fundamental agreement of Quinnipiac, 4 June 1639.

Was one of twelve chosen to organize a church, 1639, and subsequently with his own hands, built the first meeting house in New Haven Colony.

Was the first sergeant of the Train Band 1642-53, and Lieutenant of the Artillery Company 1648.

Appointed keeper of the “Ordinary” (Inn) in 1645, but released at his own request in 1648.

Member of the particular plantation court 1650.

Appears at intervals from 1652-63 as resident at “South End” (East Haven).

Was one of committee to adjust boundary question with Connecticut Colony 1660.

Selectman 1661-62-66-67.

Member of the first Jury 1665; and Foreman of the first Jury of Twelve, 1666.

Commissioner, and Justice of the Peace, 1666.

He married (2) 2 December 1665 Anna (Tapp), widow of William Gibbands, magistrate and secretary of the Colony (1657) and daughter of Edmund Tapp, magistrate of Milford.

He died at East Haven 4 March 1676. His widow, Anna, died 1701.

Children (all by his first wife):

2. William (2) b. in England, m. (1<sup>st</sup>) 31 January 1649 (N.H.V.) Mary Chandler but all his children died young. He returned to England and m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) Joan King of King’s Sale, Ireland

3. Jane (2)

4. Samuel (2) b. about 1635 in England

5. daughter

6. daughter

7. Nathan (2) b. about 1639 probably in New Haven. Bap<sup>t</sup> there 17 November 1639. From him are descended the East Haven branch of the Andrews family. m. (1<sup>st</sup>) October 1661 Deborah Abbot; m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) 6 January 1676 Phebe Gibbard

4. Samuel Andrews (2) born in England (Hampsworth) about 1635. Came to America; settled with father in New Haven about 1638. Took oath of fidelity and was made freeman in New Haven 1654. Commanded a troop of Horse which disbanded 1664. Married (in New Haven) probably

<sup>21</sup> Savage Genealogical Dictionary; Davis History of Wallingford; American Ancestry; New England history & Genealogy Register Vol 14; Wallingford Town Records

about 1657-8 Elizabeth Peck, only daughter of Deacon William Peck of New Haven; - (she was born in 1639 and was bapt. In New Haven 6 May 1643.) In 1670 he settled in Wallingford as an original proprietor, was at one time selectman there. And in 1683 was made Ensign of Wallingford Train Band. He died in Wallingford 6 October 1704 "about 69 yrs of age". His wife also died there. Will dated 17 April 1703 shows estate of £ 331, 2s-6d.

Children:

8. William (3) b. 1658 died young
9. Samuel (3) b. 1 February 1660-1 d. 1 March 1661-2 (N.H.V.)
10. Samuel (3) b. 30 April 1663 m. 27 August 1686 Anna Hall
11. William (3) b. 9 February 1664-5 m. 12 January 1692 Hannah Parker daughter of John Parker d. 8 July 1726
12. John (3) b. 4 July 1667 d. before 1703
13. Nathaniel (3) b. 2 August 1670 m. (1<sup>st</sup>) 13 December 1705 Hannah Tyler; (2<sup>nd</sup>) 16 October 1721 Elizabeth, dau. of John and Hannah (Bassett) Parker and widow of Jonah Royce and Ebenezer Clark, d. 5 March 1735
14. \_\_\_ b. 30 May 1673 d. 31 May 1673
15. \_\_\_ b. 30 May 1673, d. 31 May 1673
16. Elizabeth (3) b. 16 July 1674 m. 14 December 1693 Benjamin Hull, d. 27 April 1732
17. Mary (3) b. 27 March 1677.
18. Joseph (3) b. 1 June 1679.
19. Margery (3) b. 15 January 1681, m. Daniel How
20. Dinah (3) b. 25 July 1684, m. 12 May 1703 Jonathan Hall.
18. Joseph Andrews (3) born in Wallingford, CT 1 June 1679 where he lived all his life and died. Married 10 November 1704 Abigail Payne "by Mr. Street" (Rev. Samuel Street of Wallingford), daughter of John and Abigail (Brockett) Paine, (spelled Abbigal Paane on Wallingford Records). She was born 17 March 1675-6 and died 25 June 1721. He died 20 November 1741 aged 62 years, 6 mos. 11 days(?). Will dated 12 October 1741. Children:
  21. Caleb (4) b. 23 June 1705 d. young
  22. Caleb (4) b. 12 March 1706, m. (1<sup>st</sup>) 22 May 1727 Esther Benham, (2<sup>nd</sup>) 5 July 1733 Mary Collins, d. 20 November 1741
  23. Joseph (4) b. 3 March 1708 d. 1741 s.p.<sup>22</sup>
  24. Giles (4) b. 19 March 1710, m. 7 April 1731 Abigail Curtiss
  25. Mercy (4) b. 15 June 1714
  26. Mary (4) b. 15 June 1714, m. (1<sup>st</sup>) 28 October 1735 John Hulls, (2<sup>nd</sup>) 24 December 1760 (W.V.) Macock Ward
  27. Nathaniel (4) b. 16 March 1717, d. 2 July 1756
  28. Andrew (4) b. 16 August 1719.
  29. Stephen (4) b. 24 May 1722, m. (1<sup>st</sup>) Mabel; (2<sup>nd</sup>) Hannah (Hull) Widow of Jehiel Tuttle
28. Andrew Andrews (4) born in Wallingford, CT 16 August 1719 (W.V.) where he lived and died. Married (1<sup>st</sup>) 17 March 1740 Esther, dau. of Robert and Joanna (Gaylord) Royce (see records of 1<sup>st</sup> Cong Church in Meriden) She died 6 September 1750, and he married (2<sup>nd</sup>) 3 April 1751

<sup>22</sup> s.p. means "single person"

Elizabeth Dunbar. He died 22 February 1792, aged 72. His gravestone can still be seen in the old Wallingford graveyard.

Children (1<sup>st</sup> wife):

- (30. Joanna (5) b. 31 July 1740.
  - (31. Sarah (5) b. 31 July 1740, m. 12 June 1760 Bartholemew Andrews.
  32. Esther (5) b. 24 February 1742, m. 24 November 1768 Amos Moss of Litchfield
  33. Margery (5) b. 23 March 1744, d. 23 November 1751.
  34. Eunice (5) b. 6 December 1746, m. 3 October 1766 Ephraim Haugh
  35. Caleb (5) b. 9 December 1746, m. 2 August 1775 Phebe Thorpe
- (2<sup>nd</sup> wife):
36. Margery (5) b. 23 November 1751 d. soon
  37. Margery (5) b. 14 June 1752
  38. Andrew (5) b. 9 August 1756, m. Mary Moss. Removed to Sheffield, MA
  39. Joseph (5) b. 26 November 1758, d. on board the old prison ship "Jersey" a prisoner to the British during the Revolutionary War.
  40. Nathaniel (5) b. 20 May 1761, m. (1<sup>st</sup>) 7 May 1781 Lois Blakeslee, daughter of Joseph and Lois (Ives) Blakeslee; m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) Thankful (Blakeslee) daughter of Joseph and Lois (Ives) Blakeslee and widow of Jonathan Moss, d. 21 November 1836.
  41. Elizabeth (5) b. 20 June 1763, m. 24 June 1782 Robert Grannis
  42. Mary (5) b. 20 May 1766, m. Joseph Blakeslee, q.v.
  43. Abigail (5) b. 26 April 1770, m. Charles T. Jackson of Litchfield, CT

**ATWATER**<sup>23</sup>

1. David Atwater(1): born in England. Came from London to America and was one of the first planters of New Haven, 1638; and was one of the original signers of the Fundamental Agreement of Quinnipiack, 4 June 1636. In the first division of lands he was assigned a farm on the "Neck" as the tract between Mill and Quinnipiack Rivers<sup>24</sup> was called, upon which he lived until his death on 5 October 1692. His wife's name is believed to be Damaris Sayre. (He had a brother, Joshua Atwater, who was also in New Haven 1638, signed the Covenant 1639, moved to Milford 1655, and thence 1659 to Boston – where he subsequently died 16 May 1676 leaving 10 children – was a merchant.)

Children:

2. Mercy (2) b. 29 February 1647, m. 5 November 1667 John Austin
  3. Damaris (2) b. 12 November 1648, m. 5 November 1667 John Punderson
  4. David (2) b. 13 July 1650, m. Joanna \_\_\_\_\_ and had 3 children in New Hampshire.
  5. Joshua (2) b. 11 January 1652, m. 24 June 1680 Lydia Rockwell, (or Rothwell) dau. of John of Windsor. Died 1632 in Wallingford s.i.
  6. John (2) b. 1 November 1654, m. 13 September 1682 Abigail, dau. of Moses & Mercy (Glover) Mansfield of New Haven – had 10 children.
  7. Jonathan (2) b. 12 July 1656, m. 1 June 1681 Ruth Peck, dau. of Rev. Jeremiah Peck and grand-daughter of Deacon William Peck of New Haven – had 11 children, including Ruth Atwater (3) (5<sup>th</sup> child 2<sup>nd</sup> daughter) b. 31 December 1688, who married Deacon Samuel Ives of North Haven.
  8. Abigail (2) b. 3 March 1660, m. 4 October 1684 Nathaniel Jones.
  9. Mary (2) b. 31 March 1662, m. (1) 22 October 1688 Ichabod Stowe of Middletown; m. (2) David Robinson.
  10. Samuel (2) b. 17 September 1664, m. 7 July 1691 Sarah, dau. of John Alling – Among their children was Daniel (3) Atwater who married Abigail Tuttle, whose daughter Damaris Atwater (4) b. 30 December 1727 was the 1<sup>st</sup> wife of James Ives of Hamden, son of Ebenezer and Mary (3) (Atwater) (#13.)
  11. Ebenezer (2) b. 13 January 1666
11. Ebenezer Atwater(2) born 13 January 1666 in New Haven, CT. married 9 (or 11) December 1691, Abigail Heaton, dau. of James and Sarah (Street) Heaton of New Haven. She m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) 27 November 1712 John Gilbert (b. January 1673 d. 19 November 1731). They lived and died in New Haven. He is described in a deed as a "tailor". Died \_\_\_\_\_.
- Children:
12. Sarah (3) b. 6 April 1693, m. (1) January 1719 James Humiston; (2) 28 June 1749 Timothy Tuttle
  13. Mary (3) b. 12 March 1695, m. 17 January 1714-5 Ebenezer Ives son of Joseph and Mary (Yale) Ives of North Haven q.v. She d. 13 February 1772 aged 77 years & her gravestone and her husband's can be seen in the Old North Haven Cemetery.

<sup>23</sup> Atwater Genealogy; Dickerman Ancestry p. 455, also Savage's Geneal. Dictionary I: 75-6; III:598; IV: 699.

<sup>24</sup> This area is now the town of Fair Haven, southeast of East Rock and Route 91.

14. James (3) b. 15 March 1698, m. (1) Dinah Sherman dau. of John & Dinah (Thomas) Sherman; m. (2) Elizabeth Alling dau. of James and Abigail (Peck) Alling
15. Abigail (3) b. 1 June 1700, m. Samuel Bishop 13 Dec. 1722

ENGLISH ANCESTRY OF DAVID ATWATER OF NEW HAVEN  
By Dr. E.E. Atwater of New Haven and published in "Family  
Records of Maltby-Morehouse Family" published 1896.

Thomas (1) Atwater of Royton in Lenham; Wife Elinor. Made will in 1480. d. 1486.

John (2) Atwater (his son) d. 1501; wife Maryon

Robert (3) Atwater (his son) d. 1522

Thomas (4) Atwater (his son) d. 1547; wife Johan

Christopher (5) Atwater (his son) d. 1573 at Royton; his wife Marion

John (6) Atwater (his son) bapt 5 March 1569-70 (youngest son), m. 3 December 1598, Susan Narsin

Children:

Ann m. Samuel Caffinch of New Haven

Joshua bapt 2 June 1611, m. 6 May 1651 Mary Blackman

David bapt 8 October 1615 in Lenham, Kent, Eng.

David (7) Atwater (his son) the emigrant to America. d. 5 October 1692. His wife Damaris, dau. of Thomas Sayre of Southampton, L.I. (see NY Probate Records Vol 1 p. 119) She d. in New Haven 1 April 1691.

**BARKER**<sup>25</sup>

Edward Barker (1) born in England about 1625. Came to New England about 1640. Settled in New Haven, CT before 1650. Was a merchant, trading with Barbados and West Indies. One of 47 to sign the New Plantation and Church Covenant, January 20, 1667, establishing a settlement at Branford, CT. Bought a house, home lot, orchard and other lands and property in Branford of Abraham Pierson of Newark, NJ 13 November 1671. Was agent for the town in conveying town lands 5 November 1677. Appointed to treat with New Haven concerning land claims 17 June 1680. Married Elizabeth\_\_\_\_ (d. 16 April 1705-6). His wife Elizabeth was named as a member of the Branford Church as early as 1687, but he did not join apparently until 1706, probably after his wife's death. He died after 1711, as he signed a deed to his son Edward (2) on 3 January 1711.

Children:

William (2) b. 1668. D. 31 January 1741. Settled in Branford. Twice elected to General Court. Justice of the Peace. m. 1687 Elizabeth (d. 22 January 1741) dau. of Thomas H. and Elizabeth Harrison. Had one son and five daughters.

Children:

Elizabeth (3) b. December 1691

Mary (3) b. November 1694

Abigail (3) b. April 1697, m. Jonathan Rose

William (3) b. February 1701

Anna (3) b. September 1706

Huldah (3) b. October 1709

Edward (2) b. 1670, d. 10 November 1727. Settled in Branford. Member of General Court several years. Member of Col. Assembly 1708-26. Justice of the Peace 1709-27. m. 1700 Mary Papillon from Bristol, R.I. (b. 1679 d. 2 December 1728) Had 3 sons 2 daughters.

Children:

Eunice (3) b. 2 June 1703 m. Jonathan (4) Russell

Ebenezer (3) b. 10 January 1704-5. d. 21 February 1726 aged 21 years.

Edward (3) b. 1708. Was Deacon in Branford Church. d. 17 January 1763 aged 55

John (3) b. 17 August 1711. m. 16 March 1737 Sarah (5) Russell dau. of John(4) Russell

Mary (3) bapt October 1713. m. (1<sup>st</sup>) John (5) Russell (son of John (4)); m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) about 1752 John Tully.

Mary (2) b. 15 August 1671. m. 19 November 1701 Joseph Moss.

Jonathan (2) b. 28 January 1674. d.22 March 1728. Settled in Branford. m. 13 June 1700 Mary (b. 1 September 1677) dau. of Uzal and Mary (Kinswan) Wardell. Had 4 sons and 5 daughters.

Children:

Jonathan (3) m. Hannah

Ann (3)

<sup>25</sup> Branford CT Cemetery Records; Branford CT Church Records; Branford CT Town Records

Mary (3) b. October 1705. m. \_\_\_\_\_ Tyler

Uzal (3) b. 8 February 1707. m. \_\_\_\_ and removed to Waterbury, CT.

James (3) b. 11 January 1709. m. October 1737 Abigail (5) Russell (daughter of John (4) Russell)

Rebecca (3)

Sarah (3)

Abigail (3)

Joseph (3)

Daniel (2) Barker b. 27 January 1676. D. 25 January 1752. Settled in Branford. Member General Court 1731. Styled "Lieutenant". m. 24 August 1701. Keziah, dau. of Matthew and Hannah (Thompson) Moulthrop (b. 1682. d. 31 December 1767) had 4 sons and 4 daughters.

Children:

Joseph (3) b. His daughter Lydia (4) m. Jonathan (5) Russell (son of Jonathan (4) Russell).

Daniel (3) b. 7 June 1705

Hannah (3) b. 15 November 1707, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Rose

Kezia (3) b. 3 April 1710, m. Dow Smith

Lydia (3) b. 22 December 1712, m. Stephen Palmer

Samuel (3) b. 9 February 1715-6.

Thankful (3) b. 19 April 1719, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Rose (see Magazine American General. Sec. 14 No. 17 p 164.)

Timothy (3)

John (3) Barker born 17 August 1711 in Branford, CT. Married (1<sup>st</sup>) 16 March 1737 Sarah Russell daughter of John and Sarah (Trowbridge) Russell of Branford. Removed soon (before 1739) to Wallingford, where he subsequently lived and died. He built the large brick house lately owned by Samuel C. Ford, Esq. His farm was a large one, and one of the best in New Haven County. His first wife, Sarah, died "in childbed" 24 January 1749-50 aged 34 years, and he married (2<sup>nd</sup>) Lydia (Harrison) Prince of Branford, widow of Capt. Job Prince (she d. 18 January 1805 age 86). He died 12 January 1801.

Children (first wife):

Sarah (4) b 22 July 1739, d. probably before 20 September 1785<sup>26</sup>

John (4) b. 2 May 1741, d. 2 September 1763

Mary (4) b. 10 March 1742-3, m. 6 December 1764 Solomon Johnson d. 7 September 1825.

Eunice (4) b. 30 March 1745, m. (1<sup>st</sup>) 18 January 1764 (Capt.) John Beadle; (2<sup>nd</sup>) Hezekiah Hall

Edward (4) b. 12 September 1747, m. Rachel, dau. of Constant and Rachel Kirtland of Wallingford.

<sup>26</sup> Note: on September 20, 1785 John Barker of Wallingford made a deed distributing a certain portion of his real estate "to his three children Edward Barker, Mary wife of Samuel Johnson, and Eunice wife of John Beadles, all of Wallingford." It is probable from this that his daughter Sarah must have died before this date either unmarried or if married then without issue.



## GRAVESTONES OF BARKER FAMILY - WALLINGFORD, CT CEMETERY

MR.

JOHN BARKER

was born in Branford Aug<sup>t</sup> 17<sup>th</sup> 1711died in Wallingford Jan<sup>y</sup> 12<sup>th</sup> 1801

If, the mildest and most conciliatory manners

If a long life of Peace, Piety and Integrity

would arrest the Strong Arm of Death

He still had lived.

The glorious Principles of the Gospel

Revelation; in him had their full effect

and operation

He died, that he might live

Again in a more splendid and glorious  
manner, divested of frailty and mortality.

---

Here lies the body of Sarah Barker, wife of  
John Barker and eldest daughter of John  
Russell, Esq., of Branford, who died in childbed  
Jan. 24, A.D. 1749/50 aged 34 years.

---

To the memory of Mrs. Lydia Barker – she was Miss  
Lydia Harrison of Branford, became the consort of Capt.  
Job Prince of Milford, and 2<sup>nd</sup> of Mr. John Barker.  
d. 18 Jan. 1805 ae 86.

**BARNES**<sup>27</sup>

1. Thomas Barnes (1) born in England about 1623, "son of Thomas Barnes of England". Came to New England in 1639. Was early in New Haven (about 1643) although not among the original settlers. Was brother of Daniel. Resided in New Haven until possibly 1665, then removed to North Haven, and later to Middletown, CT. Had served in Pequot War. Married (1<sup>st</sup>) about 1645 Mary who died April 1676. Married (2<sup>nd</sup>) Elizabeth Andrews, dau. of John Andrews of Farmington, who died 1694. Thomas Barnes, Sr. died in Middletown 10 June 1693.

## Children:

- |                      |                     |  |
|----------------------|---------------------|--|
| 2. John (2)          | b. 1648,            | m. 16 November 1669 Mercy Betts.   |
| 3. Elizabeth (2)     | b. 28 May 1650,     | m. (1 <sup>st</sup> ) 24 March 1668-9 Benjamin Brockett,<br>m. (2 <sup>nd</sup> ) 21 January 1684-5 John Austin                |
| 4. <u>Thomas (2)</u> | b. 26 August 1653   |  |
| 5. Mercy (2)         |                     | m. (1 <sup>st</sup> ) 20 December 1666 (NHV) Bartholomew Jacob;<br>m. (2 <sup>nd</sup> ) 20 November 1694 (WV) Joseph Thompson |
| 6. Abigail (2)       | b. 16 March 1656-7, | m. (1 <sup>st</sup> ) 1680 Daniel Harris, Jr.<br>m. (2 <sup>nd</sup> ) 20 August 1692 John Frost, Jr.                          |
| 7. Daniel (2)        | b. 27 August 1659,  | m. 13 January 1686 Mary Tappen.  |
| 8. Martha (2)        | b. 1661.            |  |
| 9. Maybee (2)        | b. 25 June 1663,    | m. 19 November 1691 (Mid.) Elizabeth Stowe.  |
4. Thomas (2) Barnes (son of Thomas (1)) born 26 August 1653 in New Haven. Removed with father to North Haven where he resided all his life. Married (1) 26 June 1675 Mary Hubbard. Married (2) about 1680 Abigail Frost, dau. of John and Mercy (Paine) Frost (b. 8 October 1670, d. 1746). He died 1712 aged 59 years (E Haven Register) and widow married (2<sup>nd</sup>) Samuel (3) Tuttle

## Children (first wife):

- |                |                        |   |
|----------------|------------------------|---|
| 10. Mary (3)   | b 21 November 1679.    | d. young  |
| 11. Sarah (3)  | b. 12 February 1681-2, | m. (1 <sup>st</sup> ) 1704 Samuel Moulthorpe;<br>m. (2 <sup>nd</sup> ) 24 May 1721 Thomas Wilmot. |
| 12. Thomas (3) | b. 21 July 1684,       | d. young  |
| 13. Thomas (3) | b. 26 July 1687,       | m. (1 <sup>st</sup> ) 18 May 1709 Mary Leete,<br>m. (2 <sup>nd</sup> ) 1711 Joanna Farnham.       |

## (second wife):

- |                        |                      |  |
|------------------------|----------------------|--|
| 14. Rebecca (3)        | b. 12 March 1691,    | m. 25 January 1716 Samuel Towner   |
| 15. Abigail (3)        | b. 10 June 1693,     | m. 29 March 1716 Joshua Ray  |
| 16. Elizabeth (3)      | b. 10 November 1695, | m. John Beecher  |
| 17. <u>Deborah (3)</u> | b. 1 February 1698,  | m. (1 <sup>st</sup> ) 11 January 1719-20 Josiah (4) Tuttle q.v.,<br>m. (2 <sup>nd</sup> ) Matthias Hitchcock |
| 18. Hannah (3)         | b. 31 May 1702,      | m. 6 May 1725 Stephen Brooks.  |
| 19. Samuel (3)         | b. 11 April 1705,    | m. (1 <sup>st</sup> ) 1 January 1729-30 Rebecca Parker;  |

<sup>27</sup> Ancestry Joseph Smith and Emma Hale; Barnes Family Year Book; Savages Genealogy Dictionary I. 122; East Haven Records

- m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) 23 September 1740 Elizabeth Tuttle;  
m. (3<sup>rd</sup>) 1752 Dorcas Turner;  
m. (4<sup>th</sup>) Phebe Samuel.
20. Nathaniel (3) b. 11 January 1707, m. (1<sup>st</sup>) 1724 Mary Russell;  
m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) Abigail Hotchkiss;  
m. (3<sup>rd</sup>) 22 March 1744-5 widow Abigail (Holt) Howell.
21. Abraham (3) b. 1711, m. 27 February 1734-5 Mary Hotchkiss.  
(she m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) 30 May 1745 Joseph Ives.)
22. Phebe (3) b. 1 August 1712.

**BASSETT**

William (1) Bassett b. in England. Came to Boston from London in 1635, with Rev. Peter Hobart, John Cooper, Abraham Dickerman, William Ives and others. Arrived in New Haven 1642. m. 7 November 1648 the widow of William Ives. Resided until death in New Haven. Died 29 August 1684.

Children:

Hannah (2) b. 13 September 1650, m. 8 November 1670 John Parker (b.8 October 1648, d. 1711) d. 7 June 1726

John (2) b. 24 December 1652

Samuel (2) b. 15 February 1654-5

Abiah (2) b. 7 February 1657-8, m. 27 April 1681 Ralph Lines, Jr.

Capt. John (2) Bassett b. 24 December 1652 in New Haven. m. 1675 Mercy Todd, dau. of Christopher and Grace (Middlebrook) Todd. (b. 18 February 1655, d. 8 April 1717.) Resided in New Haven. Died 8 February 1713-4.

Children:

Mercy (3) b. 15 December 1676, m. Benj. Miller of Middlefield, CT

Hannah (3) b. 3 October 1679, m. Ebenezer Mansfield of New Haven, 20 April 1710

Sarah (3) b. 3 June 1682, m. (1<sup>st</sup>) Daniel Bradley of Hamden 16 January 1702;  
m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) Isaac Johnson

Lydia (3) b. 10 August 1685, m. Stephen Munson 23 December 1703

Abigail (3) b. 15 March 1688, m. Phineas Clark of North Haven, 9 May 1715

John (3) b. 11 July 1691, m. Elizabeth Thompson 31 January 1715-6

Joseph (3) b. 19 April 1694, d. young

Rebekah (3) b. 14 March 1695-6

Joseph (3) b. 14 December 1697, m. (1<sup>st</sup>) Miriam Bradley of New Haven 1721;  
m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) Hannah

Samuel (2) Bassett b. 15 February 1654-5 in New Haven. m. 21 June 1677 Mary Dickerman, dau. of Abraham and Mary (Cooper) Dickerman (b. about 1659 d. 28 November 1728). Lived in New Haven. Died 8 April 1716.

Children:

Mary (3) b. 14 February 1678, m. 21 January 1702 Capt. Daniel Sherman, Jr.

Phebe (3) b. 9 October 1681, m. Uzal Wardell of Branford.

Abiah (3) b.1 December 1684, m. 29 May 1711 John Hitchcock

Samuel (3) b. 16 March 1687, m. (1<sup>st</sup>) 1 August 1710 Mary Hitchcock (d.1721);  
m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) 17 December 1723 Eliz. Humiston;  
m. (3<sup>rd</sup>) 4 March 1741-2 (wid.)Mary (Clinton) Humiston

John (3) b. 13 March 1690, m. 4 February 1724 Lydia Holt

Abraham (3) b. 9 November 1692, m. 20 February 1720 Mehitabel Street

Martha (3) b. 8 September 1695, m.25 February 1718-9 David Yale of North Haven

Amos (3) b. 19 February 1697-8, m. 24 February 1724 Mary Gilbert

Ebenezer (3) b. 12 May 1700, d. 28 April 1721 unmarried

Thankful (3) b. 10 October 1702, m. (1<sup>st</sup>) 15 January 1728-9, Nathaniel Yale of North Haven;  
m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) Nathaniel Heaton.

(Cornet) John (3) Bassett (son of John (2)) b. 11 July 1691 in New Haven. Married 31 January 1716  
Elizabeth Thompson, dau. of John and Rebecca (Daniels) Thompson (b. about 1693, d. 23  
September 1756) Resided in Hamden, CT. Died 21 March 1757.

Children:

John (4) b. 1 February 1717, m. 5 January 1742-3 Sarah Heaton  
William (4) b. 7 November 1718, m. 13 June 1743 Mabel Goodyear  
Rebecca (4) b. 23 July 1721, m. 27 January 1742-3 Jonathan Dickerman  
Stephen (4) b. 22 April 1723, d. s.p. 23 January 1789, age 66.  
Enos (4) b. 5 December 1724, m. 21 April 1748 Mary Heaton  
Elizabeth (4) b. 19 November 1726, m. 25 November 1746 David Atwater  
Sarah (4) b. 7 September 1728, m. James (4) Bassett (son of John (3) son of Samuel (2))  
Hannah (4) b. 11 April 1731, d. 31 January 1739-40  
Abigail (4) b. 10 December 1732, m. 22 October 1771 Barzillai Munson  
Hezekiah (4) b. 9 January 1735, d. 20 July 1741

John (4) Bassett b. 1 February 1717 in Hamden, CT, bapt. 9 April 1721 (N.H.C.), Married 5 January 1742-  
3 Sarah Heaton, dau. of Theophilus and Sarah (Earl) Heaton (b. 12 December 1719, d. 23  
September 1792, age 73) Resided in Hamden. Died 1 February 1777, age 60 in Hamden.

Children:

Hannah (5) b. 13 December 1743, m. 29 November 1769 Samuel Hitchcock,  
d. 10 January 1792, age 49 (see Hitchcock family)  
John (5) b. 7 October 1745, m. 28 February 1795 Abigail Hall  
Levi (5) b. 1 July 1747, m. 1772 Mabel, dau. of Jacob & Miriam (Ives) Atwater  
Sarah (5) b. 20 May 1749, d. young  
Sarah (5) b. abt 1751, m. 1 May 1777(NHV) Jonathan Ives,  
d. 1 May 1777 (see Ives family<sup>28</sup>)  
Theophilus (5) b. 20 June 1753, m. 7 March 1783 Lydia Atwater, sister of Mabel

#### Collateral Data for Bassett

Hannah (2) Bassett born 13 September 1650, in New Haven, CT. Married 8 November 1670 John  
Parker, son of Edward (He was born 8 October 1648, d. 1711)  
Resided in Wallingford, CT. Died 7 June 1726.

Children:

Hannah (3) Parker b. 20 August 1671, m. 12 January 1692 William Andrews  
Elizabeth (3) Parker b. 1673, m. 24 March 1693 Josiah Roys

<sup>28</sup> Jonathan (5) Ives was son of Jonathan (4), son of Samuel(3) son of Joseph (2) son of William (1) **NB:** no explanation of her death on her wedding day is given.

John (3) Parker	b. 26 March 1675,	m. 1 November 1699 Mary Kibby
Abiah (3) Parker	b. 26 March 1677,	m. 23 May 1700 Thomas Matthews
Rachel (3) Parker	b. 16 June 1680,	m. 1700 Thomas Reatheson
Joseph (3) Parker	b. 1682,	m. 7 June 1705 Sarah Curtiss
Eliasaph (3) Parker	b. 1684,	d. 24 March 1712 unmarried
Eliphalet (3) Parker	b. 1686,	m. (1 <sup>st</sup> ) 5 August 1708 Hannah Beach, m. (2 <sup>nd</sup> ) 26 December 1751 Damaris Bristol
Samuel (3) Parker	b. 1688,	m. 16 July 1713 Sarah Goodell
Abigail (3) Parker	b. 1690,	m. 8 December 1715 Josiah Hotchkiss
Edward (3) Parker	b. 1692,	m. (1 <sup>st</sup> ) Jerusha Merriam, m. (2 <sup>nd</sup> ) 1 December 1748 wid. Rebecca (Hotchkiss) Ives, m. (3 <sup>rd</sup> ) 30 September 1762 wid. Ruth (Hart) Merriam

Abiah (2) Bassett – bapt. 7 February 1657-8 in New Haven. Married 27 April 1681 Ralph Lines, Jr. son of Ralph and Alice Lines (b. 18 July 1652, d. January 1712) Lived in New Haven.

Children:

Rebecca (3) Lines	b. 22 January 1681-2, d. 20 April 1696 (age 15) [N.H.T.]
Ralph (3) Lines	b. 1682-3, d. 8 May 1688
Hannah (3) Lines	b. 28 July 1684, m. 1713 John Thomas
Joseph (3) Lines	b. 20 February 1685-6, m. 3 February 1708-9 Hannah Bradley
Phebe (3) Lines	b. 18 June 1687, m. (1 <sup>st</sup> ) 27 May 1709 Nathan Clark, m. (2 <sup>nd</sup> ) Joshua Tuttle
Alice (3) Lines	b. 27 February 1688-9, d. 18 November 1689
Ralph (3) Lines	b. 23 September 1690 d. 7 December 1693
Benjamin (3) Lines	b. 1 January 1693-4, m. 2 February 1719-20 Dorcas Thomas
Abiah (3) Lines	b. 7 February 1695-6, m. Sylvanus Clark
Rebecca (3) Lines	b. February 1697-8, m. 31 August 1732 Nathaniel Mix
Alice (3) Lines	b. 1 March 1702, d. 1726

Joseph (3) (son of John (2)) Bassett born 14 December 1697 in New Haven. Married (1<sup>st</sup>) 18 January 1721-2 Miriam Bradley, dau. of Nathaniel and Ruth (Dickerman) Bradley (b. 4 July 1698, d. 23 June 1741); m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) Hannah (b. about 1704, d. 9 January 1747, age 43). Resided in New Haven. Died 31 October 1761.

Children:

Ruth (4)	b. 18 February 1724-5,	m. 1 November 1743 David Humiston
Joseph (4)	b. 18 June 1727,	m. 24 December 1760 Chloe Sanford
Abel (4)	b. 14 December 1728,	m. Miriam _____
Joel (4)	b. 16 September 1733,	m. Mary _____
Lydia (4)	b. 1 August 1736,	m. 21 October 1756 Joseph Pierpont

Samuel (3) (son of Samuel (2)) Bassett born 16 March 1687 in New Haven.

Married (1<sup>st</sup>) 1 August 1710 Mary Hitchcock, dau. of Nathaniel and Elizabeth (Moss) Hitchcock (b. 20 July 1692, d. 25 December 1721);  
m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) 17 December 1723 Elizabeth Humiston (b. about 1697, d. 3 may 1740)  
dau. of Thomas and Elizabeth (Sanford) Humiston;  
m. (3<sup>rd</sup>) 4 March 1741-2 widow Mary (Clinton) Humiston, dau. of Lawrence and Mary (Wooden) Clinton and widow of Samuel Humiston (b. about 1681,

d. 2 March 1767).

Lived in New Haven. Died 23 September 1744 (administrators appointed October 1744).

Children (1<sup>st</sup> wife):

Mary (4)	b. 23 June 1711,	m. (1 <sup>st</sup> ) 24 June 1734 David Doolittle of Wallingford; m. (2 <sup>nd</sup> ) 5 April 1742 Samuel Alling of Wallingford
Phebe (4)	b. 12 May 1713,	m. 10 October 1732 Joseph Mansfield
Martha (4)	b. 25 November 1716,	m. 9 August 1747 (2 <sup>nd</sup> wife) John Sutliff, Jr.
Elizabeth (4)	b. 2 June 1719,	m. 21 May 1740 Phineas Doolittle of Wallingford
Thankful (4)	b. 24 December 1721,	m. Daniel Rowe of Bristol

(by second wife):

Lois (4)	b. 9 December 1724,	m. 4 December 1755 David Luddington
Samuel (4)	b. 1 July 1728,	m. 14 February 1750-1 Abigail Bradley
David (4)	b. 5 February 1730-1,	d. unmarried 1758

John (3) (son of Samuel (2)) Bassett born 13 March 1690 in New Haven. Married 4 February 1724 Lydia Holt, dau. of Eleazer and Tabitha (Thomas) Holt (b. 5 November 1693, d. 31 August 1776) Resided Hamden, CT. Died 11 July 1726. Widow married (2<sup>nd</sup>) Stephen Sperry

Only child:

James (4)	b. 8 October 1725,	m. 25 December 1754 Sarah (4) Bassett (dau. of John (3), son of John (2), son of William (1))
-----------	--------------------	--

Abraham (3) (son of Samuel (2)) Bassett born 9 November 1692 in New Haven. Married 20 February 1720-1 Mehitable Street, dau. of Samuel and Hannah (Glover) Street of New Haven (b. 15 February 1699, d. 5 March 1785) Resided in New Haven and Hamden. Died 10 April 1755 (will proved May 1755).

Children:

Sarah (4)	b. 13 December 1721,	m. 16 June 1743 Capt. James Heaton (son of Seth)
Ebenezer (4)	b. 14 November 1723, grad of Yale 1746,	m. 24 January 1749-50 Susanna White, d. 1758
Daniel (4)	b. 16 February 1726,	m. 6 January 1774 Eunice Turner (no children)
Mehitable (4)	b. 1 August 1728,	m. 9 November 1752 Samuel Bishop
Abraham (4)	b. 12 August 1733,	m. 12 February 1761 Lydia Smith
Susanna (4)	b. 18 May 1737,	m. 1 December 1757 Ephraim Humiston of North Haven
Hannah (4)	b. 26 December 1739,	m. 7 June 1768 Jerimiah (5) Ives, son of Capt. Jonathan and Thankful (Cooper) Ives

Amos (3) (son of Samuel(2)) Bassett born 19 February 1697-8, Married 24 February 1724 Mary Gilbert, dau. of John and Mary (Ives) Gilbert (b. 2 March 1704) Resided New Haven. Died 1751 (will signed 6 September 1751 and proved November 1751)

Children:

Mary (4)	b. 15 July 1727,	d. 8 October 1743 age 16
Lydia (4)	b. 28 November 1730,	m. 24 June 1754 Israel Wooding
Eunice (4)	b. 10 March 1731-2,	m. 18 October 1764 Caleb Gilbert
Phebe (4)	b. 9 May 1736,	m. 2 September 1762 John Warner
Thankful (4)	b. 29 March 1741,	d. 9 October 1743, age 2
Mary (4)	b. 7 August 1745,	m. 17 November 1767 William Scott

William (4) (son of John (3), son of John (2)) Bassett born 7 November 1718. Married 13 June 1742 Mabel Goodyear, dau. of Nathaniel and Sarah (Wooden) Goodyear (b. 28 March 1723). Resided Hamden. Died about 1760. Widow died about 1795.

## Children:

William (5)	b. 10 October 1743,	m. Dinah, dau. of Jesse & Deborah (Todd) Blakeslee
Hezekiah (5)	b. 30 July 1745,	m. (1 <sup>st</sup> ) Sarah Ives, dau. of Dan & Mary (Platt) Ives, she died 25 March 1809, age 61;
		m. (2 <sup>nd</sup> ) 7 November 1810 Mary (Baldwin) Ives, widow of Dan Ives
Mabel (5)	b. 22 December 1746,	m. Ezra Ives, son of Lazarus and Mabel (Punderson) Ives of Hamden
Elizabeth (5)	b. 22 December 1746,	m. 24 August 1768 Nathaniel Tuttle, Jr.
Jared (5)	b. 20 June 1749,	m. 8 July 1770 Sarah Goodyear
Amos (5)	b. 7 August 1751,	d. 29 September 1753 <sup>29</sup>

Stephen (4) (son of John (3), son of John (2)) Bassett born 12 April 1723. Died s.p. 23 January 1789.

Enos (4) (son of John (3), son of John (2)) Bassett born 5 December 1724. Married 21 April 1748 Mary Heaton<sup>30</sup> dau. of Nathaniel and Phebe (Cooper) Heaton (b. 4 September 1727, d. 22 March 1774, age 46) Resided New Haven Died 4 August 1773, age 49.

## Children:

Phebe (5)	b. 24 January 1748-9,	m. 21 December 1769 Jonathan Ford
Mary (5)	b. 4 September 1751,	m. 29 June 1772 Josiah Talmadge
Enos (5)	b. 22 March 1754,	m. 14 March 1776 Mehitable Goodyear
Amos (5)	b. 13 February 1757,	m. (1 <sup>st</sup> ) 24 October 1782 Hannah Goodyear;
		m. (2 <sup>nd</sup> ) Anna (Smith) Hall, dau. of Joseph Smith (b. 19 March 1778)
Joseph Heaton (5)	b. 16 June 1760,	d. young, 1762
Joseph Heaton (5)	b. 2 September 1764,	d. 5 May 1773, age 9.

Joseph (4) (son of Joseph (3), son of John (2)) Bassett b. 18 June 1727, m. 24 December 1760 Chloe Sanford, dau. of Ephraim and Esther (Heaton) Sanford (b. 26 January 1734, d. 10 May 1821) Resided North Haven. Died 4 March 1812, age 85.

## Children:

Lydia (5)	b. 21 September 1761,	m. 12 June 1788 Lemuel Tuttle
Zopher (5)	b. 11 April 1763,	m. (1 <sup>st</sup> ) Phebe;
		(2 <sup>nd</sup> ) Thankful Bartholemew. Resided in Litchfield.
Patience (5)	b. 8 November 1764,	m. 17 January 1786 Eli Todd
Esther (5)	b. 11 October 1766,	m. 20 October 1794 Jesse (5) Bassett son of Abraham (4) and Lydia (Smith) Bassett
Jesse (5)	b. 12 December 1768,	m. 1 September 1790 Patience, dau. of Seth and Jemima (Tuttle) Blakeslee
Chloe (5)	b. 25 February 1773,	d. 25 June 1779, age 6

<sup>29</sup> Goodyear Genealogy

<sup>30</sup> N.H.R.?



Jacob (5) bapt. 20 August 1775, m. 16 September 1801 Lovice (6) Bassett, dau.  
William (5) and Dinah (Blakeslee) Bassett

Ruth (5) bapt. 14 December 1777, m. 19 August 1802 Jude Smith

Abel (4) (son of Joseph (3), son of John (2)) Bassett b. 14 December 1728. Married Miriam (b. about 1734, d. 23 May 1812) Resided in North Haven. Died 11 July 1767, age 39.

Widow m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) 18 September 1769 Alexander Turner

Children:

Lemuel (5)

Titus (5) b. 24 October 1753, m. 21 June 1775 Sarah Hitchcock

Ruth (5) b. m. James Glass

Abel (5)

Eunice (5) bapt. September 1762, m. John Walter of Newark, VT

Bede (5) bapt. 21 April 1765

Joel (4) (son of Joseph (3), son of John(2)) Bassett b. 16 September 1733, m. Mary \_\_\_\_ (b. about 1743, d. 9 September 1821, age 78) Resided in North Haven. Died 18 January 1796, age 62

Children:

Mabel (5) b. 1762, m. 15 January 1798 John Potter

Mary (5) b. August 1766, d. 22 February 1779

Justus (5) b. m. \_\_ removed to Wayne, NY

Abigail (5) b.

David (5) b. about 1778, m. 15 August 1804 Hannah Tuttle

Joel (5) b. about 1778, m. 25 November 1802 Betsey, dau. Seth and  
Jemima (Tuttle) Blakeslee

Samuel (4) (son of Samuel (3), son of Samuel(2)) Bassett b. 1 July 1728. Married 14 February 1750-1, Abigail Bradley dau. of James and Sarah (Humiston) Bradley (b. 29 August 1726, d. 7 February 1805) Resided North Haven. Died 19 November 1799.

Children:

Samuel (5) b. 25 February 1752, m. 17 November 1774 Katharine Tuttle

Benjamin (5) b. 4 August 1753, m. 15 January 1777 Hannah Tuttle,  
removed to West Springfield, MA

Phebe (5) b. 22 November 1759, m. 26 February 1777 James Humiston

Obed (5) b. about 1762, m. 12 February 1787 Susanna Bradley

James (4) (son of John (3), son of Samuel(2)) Bassett b. 8 October 1725.

Married 25 December 1754 Sarah (4) Bassett dau. of John (3)(son of John (2)) (b. 7 September 1728, d. 13 March 1823, age 91 yrs 6 mo)

Resided Hamden, CT Died 7 October 1801 age 76.

Children:

Abigail (5) b. 2 December 1755 d. unmarried 9 February 1845, age 90

James (5) b. 30 May 1757, m. Ada Alling 31 December 1782

Timothy (5) b. 24 December 1758, m. 8 January 1784 Eunice Alling

John (5) b. 5 October 1761, m. 1 May 1796 Phebe Atwater

Rebekah (5) b. 27 September 1763, d. unmarried 12 December 1800 age 37

Sarah (5) b. 25 July 1765, d. unmarried 6 March 1857, age 92

Child (5) b. and d. 19 March 1768

Son (5) b. and d. 13 September 1769

Child (5) b. and d. 4 August 1770

Ebenezer (4) (son of Abraham (3), son of Samuel (2)) Bassett b. 14 November 1723 (called "Mr.")  
Graduated Yale College 1746.

Married 24 January 1749-50 "Mrs." Susanna White, dau. of "Mr." John and Susanna (Alling)  
White (b. 5 March 1727-8, d. 15 August 1801)

Died 1758. Widow m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) 13 May 1762 Charles Sabin, in Woodbridge, CT

Children:

Mary (5) b. 15 August 1751, m. 17 June 1770 Stephen Trowbridge

Susanna (5) b. 3 April 1754, d. 29 October 1763, age 10

Sarah (5) b. 8 February 1757, m. 20 August 1778 Samuel Barney

Daniel (4) (son of Abraham (3), son of Samuel (2)) Bassett b. 16 February 1726.

Married 6 January 1774 Eunice Turner, dau. of Joseph and Lydia (Tuttle) Turner

(b. 1741, d. 9 March 1815, age 74) Resided North Haven. Died 5 December 1809. No children.

Abraham (4) (son of Abraham (3), son of Samuel (2)) Bassett b. 12 August 1733.

Married 12 February 1761 Lydia Smith, dau. of Abel and Lydia (Ball) Smith (b. 27 January 1737-  
8, d. 9 August 1829, age 92)

Resided North Haven. Died 8 September 1776

Children:

Isaac (5) b. 28 April 1762, m. 12 February 1787 Rosanna Pardee

Jesse (5) b. about 1764, m. (1<sup>st</sup>) 1 January 1789 Abiah,  
dau. Isaac and Lydia (Alcott) Blakeslee,  
m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) 20 October 1794 Esther (5)

Eli (5) b. 5 January 1766, m. (1<sup>st</sup>) Abigail, dau. of Isaac and Lydia (Alcott) Blakeslee,  
m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) Hannah

Sarah (5) b. 16 February 1768, m. 24 December 1789 David Tuttle

Molly (5) b. 24 March 1770, m. Levi Tuttle

Charles (5) b. 13 May 1773, m. Huldah Barrett

Caleb (5) [name changed to Abraham] b. 7 September 1775, m. Lucy

**BEADLE**<sup>31</sup>

A clue to the origin of the Beadle family in this country is found in the History Collections of the Essex Institute in a "*sketch of Philip English*" by G.A. Cheever as follows:-

"It may not be amiss here to state that not a few of the early Salem families (the men at least) most probably came from the Isle of Jersey. The Valpys, Lefavors, Beadles, Cabots, among others, seem to have come from this beautiful little Norman Isle; - and a correspondence was long kept up (in the English and Tonzel and most probably other families) with their Jersey relatives. Numbers of old family letters in French are yet extant to prove this, and also letters in English, the latter gradually supplanting the French language in that island." (emphasis probably added by Arthur Stanley Ives)

There were three original emigrants to New England named Beadle, but whether related or not is not known: I. Joseph, II. Robert, and III. Samuel.

- I. Joseph Beadle (or Biddle) married at Plymouth, MA 28 October 1636, Rachel Deane, a widow, who came aged 31 years from London in the ship "*Planter*" the year before (1635). He died at Marshfield, 1 September 1672. Will dated 17 April 1671 mentions only wife Rachel and step-daughter Martha Deane. Inventory 26 September 1672 shows estate at £221- 7s-10d. Evidently he had no children of his own who survived him.
- II. Robert Beadle (Beadell or Bedle) of Wethersfield 1642 – New London 1648 and Newbury 1650. Had son Robert (2) b. about 1642 in Wethersfield.

Robert (2) Beadle lived for a time at Salisbury – where by wife Martha, his eldest daughter was born. Removed to Newbury and had 6 more children. Took oath of allegiance at Newbury in 1678 when he was recorded as "aged 36 years".

Children:

Mary (3)	b. 31 July 1666
Thomas (3)	b. 30 April 1668
Elizabeth (3)	b. 22 November 1669
Judith (3)	b. 29 March 1671, d. aged 2 yrs
Robert (3)	b. 5 January 1675
Judith (3)	b. 8 March 1676 – died next year
John (3)	b. 23 April 1678

- III. With Samuel (1) Beadle, however our line begins:

- I. Samuel (1) Beadle: Came to New England at an early date with wife Susanna and several children. Is recorded in 1658 as of Charlestown, but removed to Salem soon after. Births of his two youngest children are recorded there. His wife died 13 February 1662-3 and he died 10 March 1663-4. His will probated 30 June 1664, gives the only other clue to the names of his remaining children.

Children (so far as we know):

2. Samuel (2)

<sup>31</sup> Essex Inst. Hist. Coll. I. 158; Savage [I, 114-5, 152,504],[ II, 31, 69],[ III, 78]; New England History & Genealogy Register [III, 378], [VII, 236,152,312],[XII,370]

- 3. Nathaniel (2)
- 4. Thomas (2)
- 5. Elizabeth (2)
- 6. Dorothy (2)            b. 8 March 1660
- 7. Abigail (2)            b. 24 September 1661, d. 14 October 1661
- 2. Samuel (2) (son of Samuel (1)) Lived in Salem, MA Married 20 June 1668 Hannah Lemon, dau. of Robert and Mary Lemon of Salem. (b. 7 July 1650). He was wounded (about 1676) in King Philip's War and as an invalid, was allowed by vote of the town (1683) to keep an Inn. Nothing more is recorded concerning him, except that his wife survived him, as the will of "Hannah, widow of Samuel Beadle" is recorded 1729.

## Children:

- 8. Nathaniel (3)            b. 29 March 1669 married June 1701, Hannah, daughter of Lieut. John and Alice (Flint)(Bullock) Pickering, and widow of Daniel King. (She was born in Salem 2 July 1677). They had only one child Hannah (4), who was baptized 5 July 1702. His widow Hannah married (3) 29 October 1706 Richard Palmer, consequently Nathaniel (3) Beadle must have died before then. The Salem Probate Records (Vol. 9, p. 118) state:  
                                   "January 28 1707 – Hannah, a minor daughter of the late Nathaniel Beadle and Hannah his wife (which Nathaniel was son of Samuel Beadle) aged 5 years; guardianship granted to Richard Palmer, whose wife Hannah was formerly wife of said Nathaniel"

Also in Will (29 March 1729) of Hannah, widow of Samuel Beadle, she makes bequest to "Hannah", daughter of my son Nathaniel"<sup>32</sup>

- 9. Samuel (3)            b. 11 October 1672
- 10. Thomas (3)            b. 28 November 1673            d. 20 May 1676
- 11. Susanna (3)            b. 20 April 1676
- 12. Mary (3)            b. 21 May 1678
- 13. Lemon (3)            b. 30 July 1680
- 14. Hannah (3)            b. 18 December 1682
- 15. Robert (3)            b. 14 November 1684
- 16. Jonathan (3)            b. 24 July 1687,            d. 16 May 1688
- 17. Caleb (3)            b. 24 February 1688-9
- 3. Nathaniel (2) (son of Samuel (1)) Beadle - Lived in Salem, MA, Married 20 April 1670 Mary Hicks, dau. of Richard and Mary Hicks of Boston (b. December 1654) Were probably members of the 1<sup>st</sup> Church of Salem, as baptism of children are recorded there. Nothing further is known.

## Children:

- 18. Thomas (3)            b. 21 January 1671-2
- 19. Mary (3)            b. 20 November 1673
- 20. Nathaniel (3)            b. 17 December 1675 – married Elizabeth dau. of Nathaniel and Rebecca (Marshall) Sharpe and grand-daughter of "Elder" Samuel Sharpe of Salem.
- 21. John (3)            b. 29 April 1678 died young
- 22. Elizabeth (3)            b. 25 October 1679

---

<sup>32</sup> See Driver Fam. P. 297

23. John (3)                    b. 12 August 1683  
 24. Abigail (3)                b. \_\_\_  
 25. Joseph (3)    bapt. At 1<sup>st</sup> Church of Salem 8 August 1697 (“children of Nathaniel Beadle, Sr.”)  
 26. Jonathan (3)              b. \_\_\_  
 27. David (3)                 b. \_\_\_

4. Thomas (2) (son of Samuel (1)) Beadle Lived in Salem, MA.

Married 18 September 1679 Elizabeth Drake, dau. of Abraham Drake of Hampton. (b. 1661, d. 1714). He was Captain of ship trading to Barbados (1686).

Died 23 May 1700 at Gloucester. His widow Elizabeth Beadle, brother Nathaniel Beadle, and John Buttolph were named administrators of Estate 24 June 1700. Inventory taken 18 July 1700.

Widow m. (2) 9 December 1701 Thomas Deane, son of George Deane of Salem.

Children:

28. Elizabeth (3)            b. 9 July 1681  
 29. Mary (3)                 b. 5 April 1683  
 30. Thomas (3)             b. 16 March 1685-6, d. same year  
 31. Benjamin (3)            b. 7 September 1687  
 32. Thomas (3)             b. 10 February 1689-90  
 33. John (3)                 b. 14 February 1691-2

Davis History of Wallingford  
 Wallingford Town Records  
 Wallingford Cemetery  
 Records of Sate of Connecticut  
 Family Records

20. Nathaniel Beadle (3) (son of Nathaniel (2) son of Samuel(1)) born Salem, MA 17

December 1675. There is no question as to the identity of this man as the Nathaniel Beadle who came to Wallingford (CT) in 1700. In the first place, there could be no other person of the name, except his cousin (son of Samuel (2)) and he is fully accounted for otherwise (see above). The name of his first daughter (Mary) after his mother is an added proof. Nathaniel Beadle came to Wallingford bringing his wife, Elizabeth, but her family name and parentage was unknown, and Salem records failed to show their marriage. The name of their grandson Samuel Sharpe Beadle, however, suggested a clue, and a search into “Sharpe” records followed. Old “Elder” Samuel Sharpe of Salem had only one son who had any family, namely Nathaniel Sharpe and his daughter Elizabeth was b. 4 September 1676 – of exactly the right age to marry Nathaniel Beadle; and as nothing further is told of her, the presumption is surely in favor of the hypothesis that she did.

They located on a farm on the West side of the river, near the Cheshire line. The house, which is still standing is the first house north of the residence of the late John Cook.

He died probably in early life – although History of Wallingford confuses his death with that of his son and grandson. Widow Elizabeth is probably the Elizabeth Beadle who married as a second wife in 1715 Samuel Cook, Jr. of Wallingford.

Children: (born in Wallingford)

34. Nathaniel (4) b. 15 December 1703  
 35. Mary (4) b. 18 September 1708, m. 23 September 1731 James Alling, Jr.  
 son of James and Abigail Alling b. 15 November 1702.

36. Josiah (4) b. 3 August 1711

34. Capt. Nathaniel Beadle (4) (son of Nathaniel (3), son of Nathaniel(2)) Born in Wallingford 15 December 1703. Married 10 November 1726 Elizabeth Hitchcock, dau. of Nathaniel and Sarah (Jennings) Hitchcock, of Wallingford. She was born 26 January 1707. Lived and died in Wallingford.

Was Capt. of Militia: - title appears on birth records of some of his children and on record of Will. He died 10 February 1762 and administration on Estate was granted in Wallingford Probate Court, third Monday in March 1762. Will dated 26 January 1762 names son Nathaniel, Jr. as "deceased", also mentions all his other children. Distribution of Estate – third Monday in March 1762 – was to widow Elizabeth, to only one son John (Samuel had died 1762), to 6 daughters by name, also husband's names except Mehitable, and to Nathaniel Beadle Johnson, his grandson. Widow, Elizabeth Beadle m. 16 April 1767 Isaac Johnson. (Wallingford Probate Records – Vol 9 and 10).

Children:

37. Susanna (5) b. 17 September 1727, m. Samuel Johnson 20 February 1751  
 38. Nathaniel (5) b. 6 January 1730, d. 4 March 1753  
 39. Elizabeth (5) b. 12 December 1731, m. (1) 14 August 1851 Ichabod Merriam, Jr  
 (d. 15 January 1757),  
 m. (2) Amos Hotchkiss, Jr. 6 April 1758  
 40. Hannah (5) b. about 1733-4, m. Dayton Johnson 8 January 1752  
 41. Sarah (5) b. 26 December 1736, m. Stephen Yale 28 December 1757  
 42. Samuel Sharpe (5) b. 15 April 1738, grad Yale College 1757, m. Lois \_\_\_\_, was  
 Lieutenant of Militia – so named on Wallingford Probate Records (vol 9) died 5  
 January 1762: administration of Estate (insolvent) granted 4 May 1762 to \_\_\_\_,  
 "widow Lois Beadle refusing". Widow Lois Beadle m. (2) 30 December 1762  
 Ephraim Johnson of Wallingford.  
 43. John (5) b. 31 January 1742  
 44. Lois (5) b. about 1743-4, m. 20 March 1759 John Hull, Jr. and  
 d. 6 September 1802 "in her 59<sup>th</sup> year"  
 45. Mehitable (5) b. 5 August 1745, m. (1) 13 April 1763 Nathaniel Hull,  
 m. (2) 4 June 1772 Amos Cook

43. John Beadle (5) (son of Nathaniel (4), son of Nathaniel (3)) Born in Wallingford 31 January 1742.  
 Married 18 January 1764 Eunice Barker, dau. of John and Sarah (Russell) Barker of Branford and Wallingford. (She was b. about 1745 and d. 4 October 1823 in her 79<sup>th</sup> year).  
 Lived and died in Wallingford. Took an active part in the Revolutionary War as will be seen from the following extracts from State Records:  
 (Colonial Records - Vol 15, pg 314)  
 "May 1776 - The assembly do establish John Beadle to be cornet of the troope of horse in 10th Regt. in this colony."  
 (CT Records - Vol 1, p. 57)

1. "At a meeting of the Governor and Council of Safety 13 November 1776 it was voted to draw on the Pay Table for £15 - 6 - 5 in favor of Lt. John Beedle for expenses of the guard under his command in bringing a number of Tories from Stanford to this place and time. Order drawn 14 Nov. Dd. to Lt. Beedle."
2. " At a meeting of the Governor and Council of Safety 17 Apr. 1777 it was voted to allow an account of Mr. Roger Alden, for the sum of £6 - 18 - 6 for supporting John Beedle and his party on the 14th of Nov. 1776 in bringing in a number of Tory convicts sent by the Governments Committee from Stratford, and that an account thereof be kept with that of £15 - 6 shillings and 5 pence paid said Beedle. Said sum of £15 - 6 - 5 is to be seen Book 3d. page 85."
3. "At the General Assembly at Hartford, May 13 to June 18 1779. This Assembly do establish John Beedle to be Lieutenant of the third troop of horse in the 1st Regiment of Light Horse in this state." (CT Records, Vol. 1 p. 211)  
Isaac Hall - Captain  
Abiel Baldwin - Cornet  
Hill Hall - Quartermaster
4. "Second Thursday of May 1781. This assembly do establish John Beadle to be Captain of the third troop of Horse in the first Regiment of Light Horse in this state." (Conn Records Vol 2, p. 295)  
Jehiel Hall – Lieutenant  
Jonathan Hall – Cornet  
Peter Hall - Quartermaster

He died 15 August 1798, aged 57, and is buried in Wallingford Cemetery. His gravestone is marked "In memory of Capt. John Beedles". Widow m. (2) Hezekiah Hall of Wallingford.

Children:

46. Sarah Barker Beadle (6) b. 6 June 1765, m. 1785 Jeremiah Hull. d. 14 April 1794. Res Wallingford
47. Eunice (6) b. 7 February 1767 d. young 14 October 1768
48. John (6) b. 23 March 1769, m. (1) Ruth Munson (only child born dead) she d. 11 June 1823, aged 59. He m. (2) Mary Allen. He d. 26 February 1856 Res. Wallingford.
49. Nathaniel (6) b. 12 October 1771 m. (1) 7 February 1796 Merab Hitchcock, she d. 12 June 1829, age 55. m. (2) Catharine \_\_\_ she d. 24 September 1851 age 80. He d. 29 September 1853. Res. Orwell, NY (1818).
50. Eunice (6) b. 17 February 1774, m. (1) Capt. Stephen Cook. Res. Cheshire, CT.  
m. (2) Hiram Andrews. Res. Portage Co., OH. She d. 18 October 1800.
51. Mary (6) b. 3 July 1776, m. Rufus Johnson (14 December 1795)
52. Russell Barker (6) b. 27 February 1779, m. (1) Lydia Briggs,  
m. (2) Emily Chapman,  
m. (3) Anna Maria Doty,  
She died 17 January 1866 aged 72 yrs.  
He d. 6 July 1858. Res. Smithville, NY
53. Samuel (6) b. 9 January 1781, d. unmarried 18 April 1810

54. Harry Beadle(6) b.10 May 1784, m. 9 May 1814 Merancy Blakeslee She d. 25 November 1885 aged 91. He d. 9 July 1834. Res. Wallingford, CT.

55. Alfred (6) b. 27 September 1787, m. 15 January 1808 Polly Dunscomb. She d. 22 August 1873, aged 85. He d. 15 July 1873. Res. Cheshire, CT.

54. Harry Beadle<sup>33</sup> (6) (son of John (5), son of Nathaniel (4), son of Nathaniel (3)) b. in Wallingford 10 May 1784, married 9 May 1814 Merancy Blakeslee dau. of Joseph and Mary (Andrews) Blakeslee.

Was an inventor and manufacturer. Built the church in Wallingford. Lived and died in Wallingford, CT. Died of apoplexy 9 July 1834.

Children:

56. Eunice Amelia Beadle (7) b. 5 January 1816, m. Julius Ives of Hamden, 25 March 1833. He d. 4 February 1888, aged 77. She d. 21 January 1906.

57. Julia<sup>34</sup> (7) b. 26 June 1818, d. unmarried 28 August 1908.

58. James (7) b. 19 October 1820, m. Harriet Jones Clark. d. \_\_\_ Res. Meriden, CT

59. Mary (7) b. 5 February 1823, m. Dr. George Andrews.

Only child (a daughter) d. in infancy.

60. Joseph Blakeslee (7) b. 9 August 1826, m. 2 April 1852 Laura A. Higgins

61. Harry Hobart (7) b. 4 November 1828, m. Mary Augusta Locke, dau. of James Adams Locke and grand-daughter of Nathan Locke. Res. Brooklyn, NY

62. Harriet Merancy (7) b. 21 October 1834, m. Robert H. Cowles, d. \_\_\_ Res. Wallingford, CT

#### FAMILY OF CAPT. JOHN (5) BEADLE OF WALLINGFORD, CT

Born 31 January 1742 died 15 August 1798

Married Eunice Barker 18 January 1764<sup>35</sup>

- I. Sarah Barker Beadle (6) b. 6 June 1765, m. 1785 Jeremiah Hull. d. 14 April 1794. Res Wallingford
- II. Eunice Beadle (6) b. 7 February 1767 d. young 14 October 1768
- III. John Beadle (6) b. 23 March 1769, m. (1) \_\_\_\_\_ Ruth Munson (only child born dead) she d. 11 June 1823, aged 59.  
He m. (2) Mary Allen. He d. 26 February 1856 Res. Wallingford.  
Children (second wife):  
Samuel John Beadle (7) b. 25 May 1826 d. young August 1834  
Eunice Russell Beadle (7) b. 22 October 1828 Res. New Haven  
Sarah Mehitable Beadle (7) b. 27 January 1831, m. and res. Killingworth

<sup>33</sup> See also expanded section for Harry Beadle starting on page 70.

<sup>34</sup> Julia Beadle was the recipient, from her mother Merancy, of the document written by Samuel Blakeslee that is within this tome typed by Arthur S. Ives. See page 93.

<sup>35</sup> In this section the underline signifies a male – not an antecedent – these individuals retain the last name Beadle.



IV. Nathaniel Beadle (6) b. 12 October 1771 m. (1) 7 February 1796 Merab Hitchcock,  
she d. 12 June 1829, age 55.

m. (2) Catharine \_\_\_ she d. 24 September 1851 age 80.

He d. 29 September 1853. Res. Orwell, NY (1818).

Children (1<sup>st</sup> wife):

Sarah Beadle (7) b. 18 January 1798, m. 4 February 1821 Ansel F. Simmons, Res. Orwell,  
NY

Athilla Beadle (7) b. 4 June 1799, m. \_\_\_ Houghton, Res. Orwell, NY

John Beadle (7) b. 12 January 1801, m. (1) Cynthia Strong, she d. 13 August 1879,  
m. (2) Mrs. Charlotte Stone.

He d. 23 March 1885 Res. Orwell, NY,

Only child by 1<sup>st</sup> wife:

Harriet Sophia Beadle (8) b. 3 April 1834, d. young 27 December 1841

Nathaniel Beadle (7) b. 3 August 1802, m. (1) Sabra Sparks she d. 11 February 1829,  
m. (2) Ann Wellman

He d. 8 August 1837, Res. Orwell, NY

Children (1<sup>st</sup> wife):

Julia Beadle (8) b. 1828, m. William Wales

Children (2<sup>nd</sup> wife):

Ellen Beadle (8) b. \_\_\_ m. Stephen Litz

Alfred Nathaniel Beadle (8) b. 1837, m. Mary Francis Bentley

She d. 1895 age 57. He d. 1912 Res. Pulaski, NY

Children:

Helen Beadle (9) b. \_\_\_ m. Robert Barnett

Ann Wellman Beadle (9) b. \_\_\_ m. Alexander Gordon

Cynthia H. Beadle (9) b. \_\_\_ unmarried res. Oswego, NY

John Beadle (9) b. 12 July 1874 d. young 26 August 1877

Harry Beadle (9) b. 6 August 1876 d. young 7 August 1876

Alfred Nathaniel Beadle (9) b. 17 December 1877 d. young 1  
September 1878

Amos Hitchcock Beadle (7) b. 23 September 1804, m. (1) Content Horton, she d. 26  
July 1837. m. (2) Betsey Maria Wheat, she d. 13 April 1885 age 77.

He d. 21 September 1877. Res. Orwell, NY.

Children (1<sup>st</sup> wife):

Amelia Beadle (8) b. 18 May 1836, m. Reuben Hamilton

Children (2<sup>nd</sup> wife):

Jane Beattie Beadle (8) b. 17 May 1839, m. Charles Allen

Mary Ann Beadle (8) b. 11 January 1841, m. (1) John Washburn,  
m. (2) Seymour Davis

Amos Grant Beadle (8) b. 1843, d. young about 1851

Hannah Elizabeth Beadle (8) b. 18 September 1845, m. John F. Bouner

Gustavus Nathaniel Beadle (8) b. 2 February 1847, m. 1872 Lissa Hubbard. Res.  
Norwich, NY (1927) age 80.

Children:

Frank Beadle (9) b. 21 July 1874, m. Fannie Brown. Res. Minetta, NY

Children:

Lois Beadle (10) b. 30 March 1906

Dey Beadle (10) b. 17 May 1908

Jenne Beadle (10) b. 21 October 1910

Than Beadle (10) b. July 1912

Cynthia Beadle (10) b. July 1916

Avery Beadle (10) b. 13 May 1918

Irwin Beadle (9) b. 26 August 1876, m. Grace Moore. Res. Honolulu, HI

Children:

Irwin (10) b. 29 August 1905

Jack (10) b. November 1908

Amos Beadle (9) b. 1 July 1878, m. Edith Davis. Res. Winter Haven, FL

Children:

Louise Beadle (10) b. August 1908

Harry Beadle (10) b. 12 October 1910

Jessie Beadle (9) b. 14 May 1881, m. Fred Onyon. Res. Norwich, NY

Lucius Harry Beadle (8) b. 23 June 1849 m. (1) Mary Loomis, m. (2) Emma Loomis  
d. 1921, No children. Res. Orwell, NY

Lucy Henrietta (8) b. 23 June 1849, m. Clark Loomis

Elizabeth Beadle (7) b. 28 January 1807, m. Alvin Strong. Res. Orwell, NY

Harry Beadle (7) b. 15 October 1808, m. Calista Reynolds, She d. 12 January 1885. He d. 9  
July 1888. Res. Orwell, NY

Children:

Frances Beadle (8) b. 1836, m. Henry Finster

John Nathaniel Beadle (8) b. May 1840, m. (1) Mary Clark, m. (2) \_\_\_ d. 3

February 1880 Res. Buffalo, NY Children (2<sup>nd</sup> wife):

Harry Beadle (9)

Daughter

Daughter

Orrin Beadle (7) b. 14 July 1810, m. 1845 Roxanna Potter. She d. 24 December 1909 age  
87. He d. 12 March 1888. Res. Orwell, NY Children:

Charles Henry Beadle (8) b. 16 June 1848, d. unmarried 3 January 1868

William Van Ness Beadle (8) b. 23 July 1850 unmarried. Res. Orwell, NY

Merab Viola Beadle (8) b. 18 April 1853, m. 16 November 1886 Clarence O.

Keyes. Res. Pulaski, NY

Robert Henry Beadle (8) b. 16 August 1859, d. young 13 February 1861

Uriel Beadle (7) b. 23 September 1812, d. young 23 September 1813

Louisa Beadle (7) b. 10 April 1816, m. Silas Davis. Res. Oswego, NY

Cecelia Beadle (7) b. 8 May 1818, m. William Beecher, Jr. (as 2<sup>nd</sup> wife) she d. 1897. Res.  
Orwell, NY

William Beadle (7) b. 1822, m. Francis Griswold, d. 1 October 1857 Res. Orwell, NY

Children:

Hobert Harry Beadle (8) b. July 1847, d. young 12 December 1850

William Beadle (8) b. 16 March 1858, d. young 1 April 1858

V. Eunice Beadle (6) b. 17 February 1774, m. (1) Capt. Stephen Cook. Res. Cheshire, CT. m. (2) Hiram Andrews. Res. Portage Co., OH. She d. 18 October 1800.

VI. Mary Beadle (6) b. 3 July 1776, m. Rufus Johnson (14 December 1795)

VII. Russell Barker Beadle (6) b. 27 February 1779, m. (1) Lydia Briggs,  
m. (2) Emily Chapman,  
m. (3) Anna Maria Doty,

She died 17 January 1866 aged 72 yrs.

He d. 6 July 1858. Res. Smithville, NY

Children (1<sup>st</sup> wife):

Samuel Beadle (7) b. – removed to Wisconsin

Prudence Beadle (7) b. \_\_ m. William R. Knickerbocker. Res. Smithville, NY

Children (2<sup>nd</sup> wife):

Jared J. Beadle (7) b. \_\_ m. Susan Starkweather, d. \_\_ Res. Candor, Tioga Co., NY

Children:

George Beadle (8) no children Res. Ithaca, NY

Anna Beadle (8) m. Frank Quick. Res. Candor & Ithaca, NY

James Beadle (7) b. – removed to Indiana

Aaron Beadle (7) b. – removed to Indiana, Illinois, or Wisconsin

Henry Beadle (7) b. \_\_ removed to Indiana

Children (3<sup>rd</sup> wife):

Edward Doty Beadle (7) b. 2 February 1817, m. 15 November 1842 Emily Cummings.

She d. 16 February 1895 aged 74. He d. 5 October 1867. Res. Smithville, NY

Children:

Joseph Edwin Beadle (8) b. 25 November 1843, d. young 21 May 1848

George Albert Beadle (8) b. 25 March 1845, d. young 20 May 1845

Hiram Constant Beadle (8) b. 1 January 1847, m. 14 September 1869 Arpatia L. Wilcox. She d. 24 June 1908 aged 59. He d. 25 May 1924. Res. Smithville, NY

Children:

Elizabeth Ann Beadle (9) b. 10 May 1871, m. 31 January 1900 G. Ralph Harrington. Res. Greene, NY

Edward Doty Beadle (9) b. 21 October 1875, m. 15 August 1918 Susan Finnegan. No children. d. 1926. Res. Smithville Flats, NY

Maude Arpatia Beadle (9) b. 6 October 1877, m. 13 December 1905 Merton Miller, Res. Smithville, NY children:

Twin girls b. 3 September 1878, d. infancy September 3 & 20, 1878

Effie Jane Beadle (9) b. 6 July 1881, m. 26 June 1900 Arthur Smith. Res. Willet, NY

Ella Josephine Beadle (8) b. 21 October 1850, m. 16 December 1869 Alfred White. Res. Triangle, Broome Co. NY

Louisa Maria Beadle (8) b. 13 November 1852, d. unmarried 26 January 1899

Elizabeth Ann Beadle (8) b. 31 August 1855, d. young 6 November 1867

Frank Edward Beadle (8) b. 24 October 1857, m. 25 February 1882 Effie J. Townsend. She d. 5 February 1927. Res. Oxford, NY

Children:

Russell Barker Beadle (9) b. 1884, m. Lina Switzer. Res. Detroit, MI

Children:

Dwight Beadle (10)

Margery Beadle (10)

Frank Beadle (10)

Lynn Constant Beadle (9) b. 1886, m. Lillian \_\_\_\_ Res. Detroit, MI. No children.

Russell Barker Beadle (8) b. 13 April 1860, d. unmarried 21 November 1884

Marietta Beadle (7) b. \_\_\_\_ m. \_\_\_\_ George McBirney. Res. Greene, NY

VIII. Samuel Beadle (6) b. 9 January 1781, d. unmarried 18 April 1810

IX. Harry Beadle (6) Beadle b. 10 May 1784, m. 9 May 1814 Merancy Blakeslee She d. 25 November 1885 aged 91. He d. 9 July 1834. Res. Wallingford, CT.

<sup>36</sup>Children:

~~Eunice Amelia (7)<sup>37</sup> Beadle b. 5 January 1816, m. 25 March 1833 Julius Ives. He died 4 February 1888, age 77. She d. 21 January 1906.~~

~~Children:~~

~~Cornelius(8) Ives b. 6 February 1835, d. young 28 July 1835~~

~~Julius (8) Ives b. 6 February 1837, m. 8 October 1862 Gertrude Childs.~~

~~\_\_\_\_\_ He d. 20 February 1879~~

~~—Children:~~

~~Charles Taylor Ives (9) b. 8 April 1864~~

~~William Childs Ives (9) b. 18 June 1865~~

~~Howard Colby Ives (9) b. 11 October 1867~~

~~Theodore Edward Ives (9) b. 31 December 1870~~

~~Florence Aten Ives (9) b. 28 April 1876~~

~~Julia Eastman (8) Ives b. 10 May 1839, d. unmarried 14 October 1920~~

~~Arthur Cowles (8) Ives b. 7 June 1841, m. 10 October 1866 Celestia Blinn Adams. She d. 24 January 1912. He d. 7 March 1882. Res Brooklyn, NY~~

~~Children:~~

~~Arthur Stanley Ives (9) b. 3 January 1870~~

~~Clarence Adams Ives (9) b. 11 November 1871, d. young 28 July 1872~~

~~Clara Ethel (9) Ives b. 2 May 1880~~

~~Alice Amelia (8) Ives b. 13 April 1844, m. William Laurie~~

~~Elizabeth Harrison (8) Ives b. 17 May 1846, m. Frank P. Pendleton~~

~~Julia (7) Beadle b. May 1818, d. unmarried 28 August 1908~~

~~James (7) Beadle b. 19 October 1820, m. Harriet Jones Clark. d. \_\_\_\_ Res. Meriden, CT~~

~~Children:~~

~~George (8) b. \_\_\_\_ m. \_\_\_\_ Res. Troy, NY~~

~~Only child: Floyd (9) b. \_\_\_\_~~

~~Minnie (8) b. \_\_\_\_ m. Sherrill Wilcox~~

<sup>36</sup> This section was revised and more accurate information is below starting on page 70.

<sup>37</sup> The underline in this case refers to the line of descent.

Melissa (8) b. \_\_\_ m. Asa Wilcox

Mary (7) b. 5 February 1823, m. Dr. George Andrews. No children.

Joseph (7) b. 9 August 1826, m. \_\_\_ Laura A. Higgins,

Children:

John (8) b. \_\_\_ unmarried

Emma (8) b. \_\_\_

Harry Hobart (7) Beadle b. 4 November 1828, m. Mary Augusta Locke Res. Brooklyn, NY

—Children:

Frederick Hobart (8) b. 28 July 1856, d. young 18 January 1861

Harry (8) b. \_\_\_ m. \_\_\_ d. \_\_\_ No children. Res. Brooklyn, NY

William Arthur (8) b. \_\_\_ m. Florence \_\_\_ Res. Charlotte, NC children : \_\_\_

Alice A. (8) b. \_\_\_ m. Emil Chemidlin. Res. Brooklyn, NY

Harriet Merancy (7) b. 21 October 1834, m. Robert Cowles. d. \_\_\_ Res Wallingford, CT

- X. Alfred (6) Beadle b. 27 September 1787, m. 15 January 1808 Polly Dunscomb. She d. 22 August 1873, aged 85. He d. 15 July 1873. Res. Cheshire, CT.

Children:

Samuel Henry (7) b. 25 October 1808, d. unmarried Res. Cheshire, CT

Philander (7) b. 4 September 1811, m. \_\_\_ d. \_\_\_ Res. Syracuse, NY

Children:

\_\_\_\_\_ (8) b. \_\_\_ removed to California

George (8) b. \_\_\_

Jennie (8) b. \_\_\_

Frank (8) b. \_\_\_

Benajah (7) b. 5 May 1815, m. \_\_\_ Julia A. Hitchcock,  
he d. 4 October 1890 Res. Cheshire, CT

Children:

William (8) b. 1837, d. unmarried 11 September 1865

Henry (8) b. 1843, m. \_\_\_ Ella D. \_\_\_ d. 7 December 1906 She d. 11 June 1926 age  
75. Res. Cheshire, CT

Only child:

Julia L (9) b. \_\_\_ October 1879, d. young 6 January 1886

Edgar (8) b. \_\_\_ 1847, m. \_\_\_ Cora A. \_\_\_ She d. 16 February 1914 age 60. Res  
Cheshire, CT

Only child:

\_\_\_ (9) b. \_\_\_ m. \_\_\_ Johnson

James Alfred (7) b. 5 April 1819, d. young 21 August 1819

James Alfred (7) b. 13 February 1823, d. unmarried 29 April 1840

Ann (7) b. 23 March 1830, d. young 7 April 1830

Alexander (7) b. 6 September 1833, d. young 23 September 1833

---

## FAMILY OF CAPT. JOHN (6) BEADLE OF WALLINGFORD, CT

Born 10 May 1784 Died 9 July 1834

Married Merancy Blakeslee 9 May 1814

- I. Eunice Amelia (7)<sup>38</sup>Beadle b. 5 January 1816, m. 25 March 1833 Julius Ives. He died 4 February 1888, age 77. She d. 21 January 1906.

Children:

Cornelius(8) Ives b. 6 February 1835, d. young 28 July 1835

Julius (8) Ives b. 6 February 1837, m. 8 October 1862 Gertrude Childs. He d. 20 February 1879

Children:

Charles Taylor Ives (9) b. 8 April 1864

William Childs Ives (9) b. 18 June 1865

Howard Colby Ives (9) b. 11 October 1867

Theodore Edward Ives (9) b. 31 December 1870

Florence Aten Ives (9) b. 28 April 1876

Julia Eastman (8) Ives b. 10 May 1839, d. unmarried 14 October 1920

Arthur Cowles (8) Ives b. 7 June 1841, m. 10 October 1866 Celestia Blinn Adams. She d. 24 January 1912. He d. 7 March 1882. Res Brooklyn, NY

Children:

Arthur Stanley Ives (9) b. 3 January 1870

Clarence Adams Ives (9) b. 11 November 1871, d. young 28 July 1872

Clara Ethel (9) Ives b. 2 May 1880

Alice Amelia (8) Ives b. 13 April 1844, m. William Laurie

Elizabeth Harrison (8) Ives b. 17 May 1846, m. Frank P. Pendleton

- II. Julia Beadle (7) b. May 1818, d. unmarried 28 August 1908

- III. James Beadle (7) b. 19 October 1820, m. Harriet Jones Clark. Lived in Meriden, CT and Troy, NY

Children:

George Clark Beadle (8) b. \_\_\_ m. \_\_\_ Anna Comstock Res. Troy, NY

Children:

Frank Beadle (9) d. 6 mos.

Clarence Beadle (9) b. 1879 d. 16 March 1893 aged 13 yrs.

Floyd Clifford Beadle (9) b. 1885

Mary Louise Beadle (8) b. \_\_\_ m. Sherrill Wilcox Res. Hartford, CT

Children:

Mary Clark Wilcox (9) b. 1885

Ralph Scranton Wilcox (9) b. 1887

Ruth Beadle Wilcox (9) b. \_\_\_

Melissa Augusta Beadle (8) b. \_\_\_ m. Asa H. Wilcox Res. Torrington, CT

Only child:

Arthur Harrison Wilcox (9) b. 1893

<sup>38</sup> The underline in this case refers to the line of descent.

- IV. Mary Beadle (7) b. 5 February 1823, m. Dr. George Andrews.  
Died 22 February 1846 of quick consumption.  
Only child:  
a daughter b. January 1846 d. 17 May 1846, aged 4 mos. \_\_\_
- V. Joseph Blakeslee Beadle (7) b. 9 August 1826, m. 2 April 1852 Laura A. Higgins, dau. of Timothy and Janette (Carter) Higgins (b. 31 August 1828) lived in Montclair, NJ Was NY agent for Meriden Britannia Co. Died 4 June 1877 of consumption.  
Children:  
Edward Joseph Beadle (8) d. in infancy  
Emma Amelia Beadle (8) m. Daniel Jones - no children  
Charles Higgins Beadle (8) d. aged 16 yrs  
John Beadle (8) b. \_\_\_ unmarried  
Nellie Wild Beadle (8) d. 11 yrs.
- VI. Harry Hobart Beadle (7) b. 4 November 1828, m. 20 September 1853 Mary Augusta Locke dau. of Joseph Adams and Lavinia (Campbell) Locke of Boston (b. 1 February 1832, d. 23 January 1913). Settled in Brooklyn, NY about 1854. With Meriden Cutlery Co. for 25 or 30 years, and later with Diebold Safe and Lock co. and Brooklyn Water Department.  

Joined Co. F 13th Regt. N.G.S.N.Y.	December 30, 1861;
2nd Lieut.	January 4, 1862;
1st Lieut.	October 6, 1863;
Captain	March 17, 1868;
Lieut. Colonel	November 10, 1876;
Brevet. Colonel	December 31, 1878;
Discharged	October 8, 1879.

Served in Civil War under enlistment May 28, 1862; Discharged September 12, 1862.  
Member of NY Congregational Club, Thirteenth Regiment Veterans, Brooklyn Republican Club, and US Grant Post, G.A.R. Died 3 December 1902.  
Children:  
Frederick Hobart Beadle (8) b. 26 July 1856, d. 1860  
Harry Walton Beadle (8) b. 27 October 1858, m. 15 April 1914 Adeline P Watson. Lived in Brooklyn, NY with Diebold Safe and Lock Co. Died 21 April 1921 No children.  
William Arthur Beadle (8) b. 19 July 1862 m. Florence Nightingale Williamson, dau. of James and Emma Darling (Felton) Williamson (b. 13 March 1863). Lived in Brooklyn, NY for many years, then removed to Charlotte, NC  
Children :  
Maybelle Augusta Beadle (9) b. 13 May 1886, m. 12 June 1906 Frank H. Woodruff, Jr., son of Frank H. and Myra (Townsend) Woodruff. Res. Richmond Hill, NY  
Children:  
William Woodruff (10) b. 30 January 1910  
Margery Woodruff (10) b. 29 January 1912 d. 21 March 1920  
Henry Stuart Woodruff (10) b. 24 January 1914  
Edwin Townsend Woodruff (10) b. 6 August 1915

Everett Blakeslee Beadle (9) b. 24 December 1892, m. Edna Puritan dau. of Winslow Puritan. Res. of Charlotte, NC

Children:

Everett Ellsworth Beadle (10) b. 3 September 1913

Edith May Beadle (10) b. 1 April 1918

(Gladys Felton Beadle (9) b. 26 July 1892, m. 23 March 1920 Gail Grover Grant. Res. of Painesville, OH

(Frederick Williamson Beadle (9) b. 26 July 1896 m. 17 July 1920 Eumenes alexander. Res. Charlotte, NC

(son) (8) b. 1865 died the same day

Alice Augusta Beadle (8) b. 17 April 1867, m. 1 June 1892 Emil Domingo Chemidlin, son of John B. and Angelique (Monjo) Chemidlin (b. in Brooklyn 6 June 1867). Res.

Brooklyn, NY

Children:

Harry Louis Chemidlin (9) b. 18 April 1893 - enlisted 6 April 1917 Was in IL Naval Battalion and on USS Massachusetts. Oiler - 3rd class yeoman - 1st class yeoman and passed for ensign. Then 6 weeks at Annapolis. Went to France on USS Lake Wimmico. Was in Cardiff 2 months, then USS Lewi K. Thurlow. On 18 June 1918 put on reserve list as Lieut. Jr. Grade.

Alice Angelique Chemidlin (9) b. 16 September 1894, m. 1 May 1913 George Stevenson Younie, son of James and Mary Jane (Stevenson) Younie (b. 16 September 1877). Res. of Havana Cuba.

Children:

Alice Lorraine Younie (10) b. 23 May 1916

George Clifton Younie (10), b. 4 September 1919

Maybelle Augusta Chemidlin (9) b. 19 December 1908

Fanny Storrs Beadle (8) b. 17 March 1870, d. December 1871

VII. Harriot Merancy Beadle (7) b. 21 October 1834, m. Robert H. Cowles. Res Wallingford, CT  
Children:

Walter Lindsley Cowles (8) b. 1859, m. Hattie Alford, Res. Chicago, IL Civil Engineer

(Alfred Cowles (8) d. in infancy

(George Cowles (8) d. in infancy

Arthur Carrington Cowles (8)

Alice Cowles (8) d. 9 months.

Frederick Morgan Cowles (8) b. December 1872, m. Charity \_\_\_\_\_. Res. Wallingford, CT  
President of National Bank

Children:

Philip Cowles (9)

Morgan Cowles (9)



**BENTON**<sup>39</sup>

Edward Benton (1) married 10 May 1563 Joane Halloway in Parish Epping (18 miles NE of London) in County Essex, England, where he lived and died. He was buried 16 September 1605. She was buried 4 November 1599.

Children:

Joane (2) bapt. 13 February 1564

Andrew (2) bapt. 2 December 1565

Edward (2) bapt. 19 March 1568, Buried November 1603

Elizabeth (2) bapt. 12 November 1570

Rachel (2) buried 3 November 1582

Mathew (2) buried 3 April 1588

Andrew Benton(2) married Mary \_\_\_\_, He died in 1623 or 1625. The Parish Register of Epping says "Marie the widow of Andrew Benton buried 3 January 1642."

Children (born in Epping):

John (3) bapt. 1595, m. Mary Southernwood. (Was father of Andrew (4) Benton an early settler of Milford, CT)

Andrew (3) bapt. 1 January 1598-9

Edward (3) bapt. 24 February 1600-1

Ralph (3) bapt. 13 June 1602

Susan (3) bapt. 10 March 1605

Mary (3) bapt. 16 October 1608, Buried 6 March 1610

Marie (3) bapt. 3 December 1612

Edward Benton (3) bapt. in parish of Epping, County Essex, England, 24 February 1600-1. Went to New England early in 1639. Was first in Wethersfield, CT, but soon removed to Guilford (before September 1640) where he was one of the early settlers, though not a signer of the Plantation Covenant. Married (1st) 15 January 1626 in Epping, Alice Purden. Was Freeman 19 May 1651. His home lot was on West side of the Green and contained 2 acres. His nephew Andrew (4) (son of John (3)) Benton came to New England at the same time and became an early settler of Milford and Hartford (Andrew was born about 1620 and died 31 July 1683, m. Hanna Stocking and had a large family.) Edward (3) probably married (2nd) Anne \_\_\_\_ who was buried 22 August 1671 as "wife of Edward Benton". He died 28 October 1680. His will of 7 March 1675-6 makes special provision for his son Zacheas who was a cripple.

Children:

Rebecka (4) bapt. 8 June 1628 (Engl. Rec)

Daniel (4) (no Engl. Rec.) d. 10 June 1672 (GV), m. 23 December 1658 Rachel Goodrich, dau. of Richard of Guilford. Res. Guilford.

Andrew (4) (no Engl. Rec.) d. 13 January 1714 (GV), m. 4 February 1664 Elizabeth Reef dau. Thomas. Res Guilford.

Edward (4) bapt. 27 January 1638-9 (Engl. Rec.) m. Mary \_\_\_\_ Removed to Glastonbury, CT

Hannah (4) b. 24 September 1640 (GV), m. Robert Akerly

<sup>39</sup> Caleb & Sarah Benton p 10; N.E.H. & G. R. Vol 54, p. 175

Mary (4) b. 2 February 1641-2, m. 6 December 1666 Samuel Thorpe of New Haven and Wallingford

John (4) b. 10 June 1643 d. before his father

Tabitha (4) b. 1646, m. 27 November 1684 Simon Simpson of New Haven

Elizabeth (4) b. 3 June 1647 buried 3 April 1654

Sarah (4) b. 4 November 1650, m. 9 December 1673 Thomas Wright

Zacheus (4) b. 27 August 1652, d. unmarried

**BISHOP**<sup>40</sup>:

John Bishop(1) came over probably about 1633. Removed from Watertown to Wethersfield with son-in-law George Hubbard, and a company of 60 persons 15 October 1635. In 1639 removed to Guilford, where he became one of the seven original proprietors of the town. Wife Anne and four children came from England with him.

Children:

John (2) m. Susanna Goldham

Stephen (2) m. Tabitha Wilkinson

Betsey (2) m. James Steele, Esq.

Mary (2) m. George Hubbard

---

<sup>40</sup> Hubbard History p. 199

**BLAKESLEE**<sup>41</sup>:

The History of Wallingford says - "There is a family tradition that two brothers of this name came from the west of England, designing to settle in the Plymouth Colony, and that one died on the passage. The other came to Plymouth, where he died in the early days of the Colony, leaving one son who was placed with a blacksmith in New Haven, CT, to learn the trade. It is also asserted that the brothers brought an anvil with them, and that it has been seen but a few years since in Roxbury, CT." This is probably a corruption of the tradition given in the manuscript of Samuel Blakeslee (quote):

"Thomas Blakeslee came over in the ship "Hopewell", Capt Thomas Babb, from London, 28 July 1635, aged 20. Appeared at Hartford, CT about 1641. Took oath of fidelity at New Haven 1644, but was at Branford 1645 where he lived some years. Removed thence to Guilford, and died at Boston 1674, leaving a wife Susanna and children as follows: Aaron, Moses, Miriam (wife of Samuel Pond) and Abigail (wife of \_\_\_ Ball). I can find no further mention of this family."

1. Samuel Blakeslee (1) was a planter at Guilford before 1650, in which year he removed to New Haven and married, 3 December 1650, Hannah, daughter of John Potter of New Haven. May have lived in Guilford some time between 1652 and 1656; but died at New Haven 17 May 1672. His widow married (2<sup>nd</sup>) Henry Brooks, 21 December 1676 (had son Thomas Brooks, b. 22 March 1679, m. 25 March 1702 Martha Hotchkiss, lived in Cheshire.) Will mentions only 4 children living - John, Mary, Samuel and Ebenezer.

Children:

2. John (2) b. at New Haven, 22 October 1651 (GV) d. 2 September 1653
3. John (2) b. about 1653. bapt.13 December 1655 (N.H.C.)
4. Moses (2) bapt.13 December 1655 (N.H.C.) No further record.
5. Mary (2) bapt.13 December 1655, d. soon
6. Hannah (2) b. at New Haven 22 October 1657. d. in infancy
7. Mary (2) b. at New Haven 2 November 1659. bapt.16 September 1666 by Rev. John Davenport. m. John Thomas of New Haven. Rem. to Woodbury.
8. Samuel (2) b. at New Haven 8 April 1662 bapt.16 September 1666 by Rev John Davenport
9. Ebenezer (2) b. at New Haven 17 July 1664, bapt.16 September 1666 by Rev John Davenport
10. Hannah (2) b. at New Haven 22 May 1666 bapt.16 September 1666 by Rev John Davenport. d. 8 July 1669.
11. Jonathan (2) b. at New Haven 3 March 1669 died same year, 7 July 1669.
12. son (2) b. April 1672, d. April 1672.

---

<sup>41</sup> Compiled from "History of Wallingford", "History of Waterbury", "History of Ancient Woodbury" and from family papers.

9. Ebenezer Blakeslee (2) (son of Samuel(1)) named as proprietor in New Haven, 1685. Lived and died in New Haven. Married Hannah Lupton, dau. of Thomas and Hannah (Morris) Lupton (b. 27 May 1665 (NHV) d. 23 July 1749 (Wal. V.)) He died 24 September 1735.

Children:

27<sup>42</sup>. Ebenezer (3) b. 4 February 1685, m. 5 December 1706 Mary Ford

28. Hannah (3) b. 4 February 1685.

(Possibly also Abigail (3) b. 1687 (Savage IV 675)m. 19 May 1709 John Nash)

29. Susannah (3) b. 21 May 1689.

30. Grace (3) b. 1 January 1693-4, m. 13 October 1718 Ebenezer Humiston

31. Abraham (3) b. 15 December 1695

32. Samuel (3) b. (probably about 1698)

33. Thomas (3) b. (probably about 1700)

34. Isaac (3) b. 21 July 1703

35. Jacob (3) b. (probably about 1705)

32. Samuel Blakeslee(3) (son of Ebenezer (2), son of Samuel (1)) removed to Wallingford and married Elizabeth, dau. of Daniel and Hannah (Cornwall) Doolittle. (b. 15 October 1700, d. 4 December 1761) He died 4 December 1761(W.V.)

Children:

93. Jemima (4) b. 13 October 1717, d. young.

94. Susanna (4) b. 15 March 1719, m. 27 April 1736 Andrew Parker. Rem. to Adams, MA.

95. Elizabeth (4) b. 2 July 1721, m. Gamaliel Parker.

96. Abigail (4) b. 8 September 1723, m. Elijah Oakley (or Ackley) of E. Haddam.

97. Zerviah (4) b. 16 January 1726, m. Nathaniel Ives, 8 November 1744. Rem. to New Hartford

98. (daughter) (4) b. 1 November 1728, died same day

99. Thankful (4) b. 26 November 1729, m. Justus Hoalt, 26 April 1749.

100. Joseph (4) b. 1 April 1732.

101. Miriam (4) b. 4 October 1735, m. (1<sup>st</sup>) Joshua How, 14 October 1756;  
m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) Matthias Button, of Wells, VT

102. Samuel (4) b. 14 May 1738, d. 1 March 1758 in his 19<sup>th</sup> year.

103. Hannah (4) b. 14 June 1741, m. James Marks, 23 December 1762.

104. Phebe (4) b. 1 July 1744, m. Moses Barnes, 6 May 1766.

“Administration granted third Monday in September 1761 to Joseph (4) Blakeslee, late of Wallingford, dec.

Estate to wife Elizabeth

son Joseph

daughters, Susanna, wife of Andrew Parker

Elizabeth, wife of Gamaliel Parker

Abigail, wife of Elijah Oakley

Zerviah, wife of Nathaniel Ives

Thankful, wife of Joshua How

Hannah Blakeslee

Phebe Blakeslee” (Wallingford Probate Court Records, Vol 9, p 595)

<sup>42</sup> [These numbers refer to the quoted texts and are not continuous.] note by transcriptionist Aleta Crawford

100. Joseph Blakeslee (4) (son of Samuel (3), son of Ebenezer (2), son of Samuel(1)) lived in Wallingford. Married 1 April 1757, Lois, dau. of Stephen and Sarah (Hart) Ives. (b. 9 January 1737, d. 16 May 1795). He died \_\_\_\_
- Children:
283. son d. young (possibly Joseph)
284. Elizabeth (5) b. 14 July 1758, d. 4 December 1758
285. Samuel (5) b. 23 November 1759, m. 20 December 1780 (WV) Phebe, dau. of Joseph and Martha (Hart) Curtis. Rem. to Wheatland, NY<sup>43</sup>
286. Lois (5) b. 9 January 1762, m. 7 May 1781, Nathaniel Andrews.
287. Asenath (5) b. 8 January 1764, d. about 1781.
288. Joseph (5) b. 11 March 1766.
289. John Webb (5) b. 11 March 1768, m. 12 November 1792 Ruth, dau. of Charles and Sarah (Butler) Ives
290. Thankful (5) b. 16 May 1771, m. (1<sup>st</sup>) Jonathan Morse, 4 November 1790;  
m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) Nathaniel Andrews
291. daughter (5) d. young
292. daughter (5) d. young
293. Vincy (5) b. 29 July 1775, m. Rev. Samuel Miller
294. Asahel (5) b. 8 July 1778.
288. Joesph Blakeslee (5) (son of Joseph (4), son of Samuel (3), son of Ebenezer (2) son of Samuel (1)) lived in Wallingford. Married Mary Andrews, daughter of Andrew and Elizabeth (Dunbar) Andrews. (b.20 May 1766, d. 29 January 1853). Died 19 December 1831.
- Children:
362. Orator (6) b. \_\_
363. Merancy (6) b. 26 August 1794, m. 9 May 1814 Harry Beadle –q.v. – d. 25 November 1885.
364. Wealthy (6) b \_\_ m. Leander Parmelee of Wallingford
365. Senator (6) b. 25 March 1799.
366. Dacey (6) b. \_\_ m. Philo Morse of Northfield, CT
367. Mary (6) b. – 1804, m. Lyman Francis of Wallingford. d. 19 April 1875, aged 71.

---

#### Collateral Data for Blakeslee

3. John Blakeslee(2) (son of Samuel (1)) lived in New Haven. Named as Proprietor in 1685. Married Grace Ventriss, daughter of Moses and Mary (Graves) Ventriss of Farmington. (She m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) 29 January 1717 John Doolittle and d. before 1722.) He died 12 March 1713, aged 59. Will of 17 March 1712-3 was admitted to probate 30 March 1713, names wife Grace, sons John and Moses, daughter Mary Ford, and daughter Anna Sperry, wife of Moses. New Haven Probate Records IV 144.
- Children:
13. John (3) b. 15 July 1676, m. (1<sup>st</sup>) Lydia \_\_;  
m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) 6 August 1724 Elizabeth Potter;  
m. (3<sup>rd</sup>) Susanna (Bradley), widow of Daniel Hotchkiss.
14. Moses (3) b. 1678, m. 1 January 1701-2 Sarah Benton.
15. Hannah (3) b. 6 August 1681, m. 1 January 1705 Moses Sperry.

---

<sup>43</sup> This Samuel Blakeslee is the author of the document that follows the listing of Blakeslee lineage. See page 93.

16. Mary (3) b. 15 May 1683, m. 11 July 1711 Jonathan Ford.  
 17. Samuel (3) Bapt. 9 December 1688. d. young
8. Samuel Blakeslee(2) (son of Samuel(1)) named in 1685 as Proprietor in New Haven. Settled in West Haven for a time. Married 20 November 1684 Sarah Kimberly, dau. of Nathaniel, and later removed to Woodbury. The first six of his children were baptized at Woodbury, August 1697. Died 15 October 1732, ae. 70.  
 Children:  
 18. Samuel (3) b. 28 January 1685.  
 19. Miriam (3) b. 2 May 1688, m. (1<sup>st</sup>) 13 February 1706-7 Caleb Mallory;  
 m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) 13 December 1716 Thomas Pickett.  
 20. Jonathan (3) b. 6 January 1690-1, d. young.  
 21. Sarah (3) b. 6 September 1692.  
 22. Anna (3) b. 2 December 1694.  
 23. Mary (3) b. 6 September 1696, m. 29 October 1717 Samuel Downs.  
 24. James (3) b. 27 April 1699.  
 25. Mehitabel (3) b. 31 August 1702, m. 18 June 1724 William Trowbridge.  
 26. Tilly (3) b. 18 March 1705.
13. John Blakeslee(3) (son of John (2), son of Samuel (1)) lived in New Haven. Married (1<sup>st</sup> about 1696 Lydia \_\_; (2<sup>nd</sup>) 6 August 1724 Elizabeth Potter, dau. of Nathaniel Potter. She died 21 October 1736; (3<sup>rd</sup>) Susanna (Bradley) Hotchkiss, widow of Daniel Hotchkiss. Died 1723.  
 Children: (1<sup>st</sup> wife)  
 36. Samuel (4) b. 1696, d. soon  
 37. John (4) b. 17 April 1698, d. 26 November 1723.  
 38. Lydia (4) b. 25 March 1700, m. 12 July 1722 Joseph Hall (or Hull).  
 39. Elizabeth (4) b. 1 March 1702, m. 23 June 1726 Stephen Alling.  
 40. Ann (4) b. 1704, d. 10 November 1723.  
 41. Thankful (4) b. 17 January 1706-7, m. 11 January 1737-8 Isaac Beecher.  
 42. Samuel (4) b. 31 January 1708-9, d. young.  
 43. Daniel (4) b. 1711, m. 23 December 1731 Miriam Hodge.  
 44. Deborah (4) b. 15 March 1713, m. 14 January 1729-30 John Alcott.  
 45. Abigail (4) b. 14 May 1717.  
 46. Mary (4) b. 5 April 1720, m. (1<sup>st</sup>) 8 February 1737-8 John Ball;  
 m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) 4 May 1766 Philip Rexford.
14. (Deacon) Moses Blakeslee(3) (son of John (2), son of Samuel(1)) settled in that part of Waterbury known as Northbury, now Plymouth 1739. Married 1 January 1702, Sarah Benton of Hartford.  
 Children: (all born in New Haven)  
 47. Moses (4) b. 2 September 1702, d. 28 November 1728  
 48. Aaron (4) b. 25 April 1704, d. young.  
 49. Abner (4) b. 25 January 1705, d. 21 November 1726  
 50. Sarah (4) b. 31 March 1708, m. Thomas Munson.  
 51. Jesse (4) b. 30 March 1710, m. Deborah Todd.  
 52. Dinah (4) b. 21 January 1711-2.  
 53. Job (4) b. 8 December 1713, d. young.  
 54. Job (4) b. 18 December 1714.

55. Aaron (4) b. 18 February 1716-7, m. (1<sup>st</sup>) Esther Andrews;  
m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) Avis (Batchelor) widow of Ebenezer Fitch
56. Hannah (4) b. 25 March 1718-9, m. Ithamar Todd
57. Phebe (4) b. 12 March 1721-2, m. 10 May 1744 Ebenezer Cook.
58. John (4) b. 15 December 1723, m. 4 March 1745 Olive Curtis.
59. Marah (4) b. 29 January 1726-7, m. 30 May 1743 Benjamin Upson.
60. Moses (4) b. 25 January 1728-9, m. (1<sup>st</sup>) 24 September 1753 Hannah Dunbar; (2<sup>nd</sup>) 23 February 1775 Mary (Cook) widow of John Smith
18. Samuel Blakeslee(3) (son of Samuel (2), son of Samuel(1)) settled in Woodbury (Roxbury Soc.). Married (1<sup>st</sup>) 2 January 1709-10 Heelinah Lane, dau. of Isaac Lane and widow of Ebenezer Brown (b. 9 April 1674 (Mid. V.)); (2<sup>nd</sup>) 3 January 1751 Joanna, widow of Isaac Castle (in Roxbury).  
Children (by 1<sup>st</sup> wife):
61. Miriam (4) b. \_\_\_ m. David Foot, 9 February 1732.
62. Thankful (4) b. 20 October 1714, m. 8 March 1739 Elijah Baker.
63. Sarah (4) b. \_\_\_ m. Ephraim Baker, January 1733.
64. Samuel (4) bapt. 23 November 1718, m. Ruth Hurd
24. James Blakeslee(3) (son of Samuel (2), son of Samuel (1)) Settled in Waterbury. Married Thankful, dau. of Serj. Stephen and Mary (Lee) Upson of Waterbury, 15 September 1724. (b. 14 March 1706-7). Died 12 January 1784, ae. 87.  
Children:
65. Reuben (4) b. 18 January 1726, m. 20 January 1762 Rhoda Griswold
66. Tilly (4) b. 10 June 1728, m. 24 April 1751 Hannah Alling
67. Mehitable (4) b. 12 August 1732, m. 2 March 1753 James Reynolds of Wethersfield
68. James (4) b. 5 February 1735, m. 14 July 1755 Anna Bradley
26. Tilly Blakeslee (3) (son of Samuel (2), son of Samuel (1)) settled in Woodbury (Roxbury Soc.). Married 7 February 1728-9 Mary Brown, dau. of Ebenezer and Eleanor (Lane) Brown of New Haven. (b. 17 March 1706, d. 26 February 1789) Died 8 March 1769, ae. 64.  
Children:
69. Mary (4) b. 25 July 1729, d. 25 July 1748.
70. Tilly (4) b. 14 June 1731, m. 16 March 1758 Mercy Baker.
71. Jonathan (4) b. 3 February 1732-3.
72. Justus (4) b. 9 March 1735-6.
73. Sarah (4) bapt. 5 August 1739, d. 10 January 1759.
74. Dan (4) bapt. 1741, m. 3 May 1768 Eunice Booth of Redding.
75. Eleanor (4) bapt. 18 September 1743, m. Zacheus Weller, 15 February 1764.
76. Ebenezer (4) bapt. 22 October 1745.
77. David (4) bapt. 30 July 1749, m. 28 February 1776, Phebe Hall
27. Ebenezer) Blakeslee(3) (son of Ebenezer (2), son of Samuel (1)) Resided New Haven. Married 5 December 1706 Mary Ford, dau. of Matthew and Mary (Brooks) Ford (b. 9 August 1684, d. 13 August 1760). He died 1761.  
Children:
78. Matthew (4) b. 25 October 1707, d. 26 January 1707-8
79. Desire (4) b. November 1708, m. 26 December 1727 Elnathan Taylor



80. Ebenezer (4) b. 12 May 1711, m. 17 May 1731 Jemima Tuttle
81. Jonathan (4) b. September 1713, m. (1<sup>st</sup>) 21 March 1733-4 Dorothy Bailey;  
m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) 15 November 1759 Martha, dau. of Gideon and  
Mary (Royce) Ives and widow of Ralph Parker.
82. Matthew (4) b. 10 December 1715, m. 27 December 1736 Rhoda Beach
83. Mary (4) b. 15 June 1718, d. 7 December 1725
84. Hannah (4) b. 17 January 1720-1, m. (1<sup>st</sup>) 6 June 1739 Ebenezer Merriam;  
m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) Daniel Blakeslee (4)
85. Seth (4) b. 11 April 1725, d. 13 April 1725  
Administration granted first Monday in January 1761 to Ebenezer (4) Blakeslee, Jr. in  
Estate of Ebenezer (3) Blakeslee, late of New Haven, dec.  
Estate to Ebenezer (eldest son)  
Son Jonathan  
Son Matthew  
Dau. Hannah  
Dau desire Taylor  
(Distribution 15 April 1761)<sup>44</sup>
31. Abraham Blakeslee (3) (son of Ebenezer (2), son of Samuel (1)) Resided North Haven. Married 15  
March 1721-2 Elizabeth Cooper, dau. of John and Sarah (Thomas) Cooper (b. 18 February 1697,  
d. 2 January 1776. age 78 yrs 10 mos.) Died 6 March 1759, ae. 64.  
Children:
86. John (4) b. 2 February 1724-5, m. (1<sup>st</sup>) 5 March 1746-7 Lydia Bradley;  
m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) 16 February 1768 Ann Alling
87. Abraham (4) b. 22 October 1727, m. Abigail
88. Zophar (4) b. 22 April 1730, m. Eunice, dau. of Ebenezer & Mary (Atwater) Ives  
(b. 4 May 1732, d. 27 April 1801).
89. Stephen (4) b. 24 September 1732, m. (1<sup>st</sup>) 11 January 1758 Lydia, dau. Thomas and  
Mary (Scott) Blakeslee of Waterbury;  
m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) 25 November 1766 Rachel Allen
90. Jude (4) b. 31 March 1735, m. 13 November 1758 Experience Blakeslee, sister of  
Lydia.
91. Joel (4) b. 11 December 1737, d. 15 July 1738
92. Joel (4) b. 30 June 1739, m. 3 May 1767 Elizabeth Sackett
33. (Captain) Thomas Blakeslee (3) (son of Ebenezer (2), son of Samuel (1)) Settled in Waterbury about  
1730. Was Captain of the first train-band in Northbury Soc. Married Mary Scott, dau. of Richard  
Scott of Sunderland, MA (b. about 1707, d. 4 October 1781, age 74, at Thomaston, CT) Died 2  
January 1778.  
Children:
105. David (4) b. 2 November 1722 (at New Haven)
106. Reuben (4) b. 9 March 1724-5 (at New Haven)
107. Moses (4) b. 30 June 1727 (at New Haven)
108. Mary (4) b. 7 September 1729 (at New Haven), d. 2 December 1750.

<sup>44</sup> Wallingford Probate Records – Vol. 9 – p. 464

109. Submit (4) b. \_\_\_ 1731 (at New Haven), d. 17 June 1750
110. Experience (4) b. 3 January 1734-5 (at Waterbury), m. 13 November 1758 Jude Blakeslee
111. Lydia (4) b. 6 July 1737 (at Waterbury), m. 11 January 1757 Stephen Blakeslee
112. Esther (4) b. 6 August 1739 (at Waterbury)
113. Abigail (4) b. 22 December 1741 (at Waterbury), m. 2 July 1762 Jacob Potter
34. Isaac Blakeslee (3) (son of Ebenezer (2), son of Samuel (1)) Resided in North Haven. Married 31 May 1733, Mary, dau. of Ebenezer and Mary (Tuttle) Frost (b. 25 February 1710-1, d. 2 January 1793). He died 11 February 1767, age 64.  
Children:
114. Isaac (4) b.26 February 1733-4, m. (1<sup>st</sup>) 23 November 1757 Lydia Alcott;  
m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) Lois \_\_\_\_
115. Mary (4) b. 13 October 1735, m. 8 April 1756 Eliphalet Pardee
116. Sarah (4) b.29 May 1737, m. 17 October 1765 Benjamin Pierpont
117. Hannah (4) b.29 August 1741, m. 1759 Joseph Holt
118. Abigail (4) b.13 October 1746, m. 24 December 1767 Samuel Sackett
119. Benlah (4) b.19 November 1748, m. Ambrose Barnes
120. Ruth (4) b. 8 February 1757, m. Ebenezer Rogers of Northford
35. Jacob Blakeslee(3) (son of Ebenezer (2), son of Samuel (1)) Removed from New Haven to Waterbury (Plymouth Soc.) about 1739. Married 10 June 1730 Elizabeth, dau. of Daniel and Mary (Tappen) Barnes (b. 17 October 1703, d. 11 April 1792). He died 25 March 1767  
Children (recorded in New Haven):
121. Abner (4) b.15 May 1731<sup>45</sup>, m. (1<sup>st</sup>) Thankful Peck;  
m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) Widow Mary Noble
122. Anna (4) b.6 October 1733, m. 3 June 1751 Amos Bronson
123. Gad (4) b.13 December 1735, d. 17 May 1767, age 32.
124. Asher (4) b.23 May 1738, m. 26 October 1762 Mary Humiston
- Children (recorded in Waterbury):
125. Noah (4) b.13 December 1740, m. 21 March 1771 Annis (Warner)  
widow of Ebenezer Curtis.
126. Sarah (4) b. 19 August 1743, m. 27 January 1765 Titus Turner
43. Daniel Blakeslee(4) (son of John (3), son of John (2) son of Samuel (1)) Removed to Farmington. Married (1<sup>st</sup>) 22 December 1731 Miriam Hodge, dau. Thomas and Judith (Bunnell) Hodge (b. 2 March 1712); (2<sup>nd</sup>) Hannah (4) dau. of Ebenezer and Mary (Ford) Blakeslee widow of Ebenezer Merriam  
Children:
127. John (5) b. 1 October 1732
128. Zilpah (5) b.24 June 1734
129. Daniel (5) b.9 May 1736
130. Miriam (5) b.9 June 1738
131. Zimri (5) b. 10 February 1739-40, d. 27 February 1739-40
132. David (5) b.30 April 1741
133. Jason (5) b.26 March 1747

<sup>45</sup> Arthur Stanley Ives typed this date as 1741.

134. Mary (5) bapt. 2 July 1749  
 135. Rachel (5) b.4 October 1751
51. Jesse Blakeslee(4) (son of Moses (3), son of John (2), son of Samuel (1)) Settled in New Haven. Married Deborah, dau. of Josiah and Abigail (Frederick) Todd (b. 17 March 1721-2, d. about 1812) He died 4 July 1772, age 62.  
 Children:  
 136. Sarah (5) b. 20 September 1742, m. 24 January 1759 Enos Todd  
 137. Job (5) b.28 May 1744, m. (1<sup>st</sup>) Abigail Grannis;  
 m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) Sarah (Ford) widow Timothy Wooding  
 138. Chloe (5) b.19 May 1745, m. 14 November 1762 Jonathan Bull  
 139. Josiah (5) b.1 January 1746-7, d. s.p. about 1818, Mobile , AL  
 140. Obed (5) b.5 December 1748, m. 16 December 1773 Sarah Gilbert  
 141. Dinah (5) b.14 August 1750, m. William Bassett  
 142. Jesse (5) b.30 June 1753, Rem. to Windham, NY
54. Job Blakeslee (4) (son of Moses (3), son of John (2), son of Samuel (1))
55. Aaron Blakeslee(4) (son of Moses (3), son of John (2), son of Samuel (1)) Settled in New Haven. Married (1<sup>st</sup>) 29 July 1740 Esther, dau. of Gideon and Lydia (Johnson) Andrews;  
 (2<sup>nd</sup>) 2 August 1759 Avis, dau. of Reuben and Lydia (Sanford) Batchelor and widow of Ebenezer Finch (b. 13 September 1726)  
 Children(1<sup>st</sup> wife):  
 143. Abner (5) b. 24 May 1741, m. 1 March 1769 Elizabeth (Hotchkiss) widow of Jonathan Bristol  
 144. Patience (5) b.25 December 1742, m. 21 December 1763 Jesse Alcott  
 145. Ithamar (5) b.23 February 1745  
 146. Lydia (5) b. 24 April 1747  
 147. Hannah (5) b.17 July 1749  
 148. Phebe (5) b. 8 May 1751  
 149. Jonah (5) b. 3 May 1753, m. Hannah (Doolittle) widow of Zephar Tuttle, Rem to VT and PA.  
 150. Esther (5) b. 8 September 1755  
 (151. Gideon Andrews (5) b. 13 January 1758, d. 15 March 1758  
 (152. Moses Aaron (5) b. 13 January 1758, Rem. to Wethersfield, VT  
 Children (2<sup>nd</sup> wife):  
 153. Sarah (5) bapt. 16 June 1765  
 154. Tabitha Cumi (5) bapt. 16 June 1765
58. John Blakeslee (4) (son of Moses (3), son of John (2), son of Samuel (1)) Settled in Waterbury (Northbury Soc.) Now Plymouth, CT. Married Olive Curtis, 14 March 1745, dau. of Samuel and Elizabeth (Frederick) Curtis (b. 3 June 1728). He died 22 February 1776.  
 Children:  
 155. John (5) b.3 March 1746  
 156. Amasa (5) b.15 January 1748, m. 29 August 1771 Esther Barker  
 157. Joel (5) b.19 August 1750  
 158. Enos (5) b.12 July 1752, m. 22 September 1774 Temperence Dunbar  
 159. Obed (5) b.29 August 1754

160. Olive (5) b.29 March 1758, m.Elnathan Ives, 21 April 1774  
 161. Lettis (5) b.1 April 1760, d. 21 June 1761  
 162. Lettis (5) b.27 May 1763, m. Ira Pond, 20 May 1782  
 163. Jared (5) b.8 August 1765, m. 12 February 1798 Huldah Alling  
 164. Sally (5) b.20 August 1768, m. Stephen Seymour, 20 December 1789  
 165. Curtis (5) b.16 February 1770, d. young
60. Moses Blakeslee (4) (son of Moses (3), son of John (2), son of Samuel (1)) settled in Waterbury. Married (1<sup>st</sup>) Hannah Dunbar (of Wallingford) 24 September 1753, dau. of John and Elizabeth (Fenn) Dunbar (b. 20 April 1733, d. 21 September 1774); (2<sup>nd</sup>) 23 February 1775 Mary, dau. of Ephraim and Lydia (Merriman) Cook, and widow of John Smith (b. 7 April 1728, d. 31 October 1812). He died 6 March 1807.  
 Children:  
 166. Asa (5) b. 30 September 1754, m. 19 January 1775 Lois Hull  
 167. Caleb (5) b. 12 October 1756, d. April 1757  
 168. Sarah (5) b.1 April 1758, m. (1<sup>st</sup>) 7 May 1778 John Francis;  
 m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) Robert Hotchkiss  
 169. Moses (5) b.21 May 1760, d. probably s.p.  
 170. Hannah (5) b.\_\_\_\_ m. 13 March 1783 Josiah Talmadge  
 171. Lucetta (5) b.19 May 1765, m. 12 July 1786 Obed Doolittle  
 172. Ann (5) b.9 August 1768, m.15 June 1790 Amasa Hitchcock  
 173. Lyman (5) bapt. 23 April 1770, d. 10 September 1774  
 174. Mary Dotha (5) b.5 July 1772, m. Ira Smith
64. (Deacon) Samuel Blakeslee(4) (son of Samuel (3), son of Samuel (2), son of Samuel (1)) Lived in Woodbury. Married Ruth Hurd. Died 8 April 1775 in Roxbury, CT.  
 Children:  
 175. Samuel (5) b.\_\_\_\_  
 176. Ruth (5) bapt. 11 January 1744, m. 15 June 1763 Edward Collins  
 177. Rebecca (5) b. 22 August 1745, m. 20 February 1766 Asahel Hurd  
 178. (child) (5) b. 22 December 1746, d. 22 December 1746  
 179. Miriam (5) bapt. 17 January 1748  
 180. Abraham (5) b.\_\_\_\_  
 181. Anna (5) bapt. 9 February 1752, d. 2 June 1753  
 182. Isaac (5) bapt.14 July 1754  
 183. Anna (5) bapt.15 August 1756  
 184. Joseph (5) bapt.12 November 1758  
 185. James (5) bapt.26 October 1760, m. 26 November 1786 Ruth Root  
 186. Eleanor (5) bapt.10 March 1765
65. Reuben Blakeslee(4) (son of James (3), son of Samuel (2), son of Samuel (1)) Lived in Waterbury. Married 20 January 1762 Rhoda Griswold. Died 4 January 1813.  
 Children:  
 187. Reuben (5) b. 7 June 1763  
 188. Mehitabel (5) b. 29 June 1765, m. 30 November 1784 Selden Scoville  
 189. Louisa Anne (5) b. 26 January 1768, m. Richard Nichols  
 190. Rhoda (5) b. 11 January 1771

191. Samuel (5) b. 8 July 1773  
 192. James (5) b. 6 May 1775  
 193. Griswold (5) b. 22 April 1777
66. Tilly Blakeslee (4) (son of James (3), son of Samuel (2), son of Samuel (1)) Lived in Waterbury. Married 24 April 1751 Hannah Alling, dau. of Ebenezer and Mercy (Mix) Alling (b. 4 January 1724-5, d. after 1803) He died 1811.  
 Children:  
 194. Archibald (5) b.14 August 1752  
 195. Thankful (5) b.17 September 1755, d. s.p.  
 196. Hannah (5) b.24 September 1761,m. Benjamin Prescott. Rem. to Calais, ME  
 197. Tillotson (5) b.25 July 1766, Grad Yale 1785, d. 1816 (insane)
68. James Blakeslee(4) (son of James (3), son of Samuel (2), son of Samuel (1)) Married 14 July 1755 (N.H.C.2) Anna, dau. of Nathaniel and Anna (Osborn) Bradley (b. 4 April 1736) Died.  
 198. Anna (5) b.25 August 1756  
 199. Nathaniel (5) b.11 April 1760  
 200. David (5) b.7 February 1766  
 201. William (5) b.19 February 1772
70. Tilly Blakeslee (4) (son of Tilly (3), son of Samuel (2), son of Samuel (1)) Lived in Woodbury. Married 16 March 1758 Mercy Baker, dau. of John and Mary Baker (bapt. 13 August 1738 in Woodbury CT, d. 28 April 1792 in Roxbury CT) .  
 Children:  
 202. Mary (5) bapt. 21 January 1759, d. 22 March 1759  
 203. Mehitable (5) bapt. 10 March 1765, m. 12 August 1789 Seeley Richmond of New Milford  
 204. Ebenezer (5) bapt. 30 September 1770  
 205. Zacheus (5) bapt. 20 December 1772  
 206. Mercy (5) bapt. 26 May 1776
71. Jonathan Blakeslee (4) (son of Tilly (3), son of Samuel (2), son of Samuel (1)) Born 1732-3. Children born at New Milford:  
 Ezra b. 13 April 1760;  
 Wolcott b. 13 June 1764;  
 Permelia b. May 1768
72. Justus Blakeslee(4) (son of Tilly (3), son of Samuel (2), son of Samuel (1)) No further record.  
 74. Dan Blakeslee (4) (son of Tilly (3), son of Samuel (2), son of Samuel (1)) No further record.  
 76. Ebenezer Blakeslee(4) (son of Tilly (3), son of Samuel (2), son of Samuel (1)) No further record.  
 77. David Blakeslee (4) (son of Tilly (3), son of Samuel (2), son of Samuel (1)) Lived in Woodbury. Married 1776 Phebe Hall. Died 10 July 1821. No further record.
80. Ebenezer Blakeslee(4) (son of Ebenezer (3), son of Ebenezer (2), son of Samuel(1)) Res. North Haven Married 17 May 1731 Jemima, dau. of William and Mary (Abruathy) Tuttle (b. 13 February 1712, d. 13 August 1760) He died 21 January 1771, age 61.  
 Children:  
 207. Content (5) b. 5 August 1732, m. 14 January 1749-50 Joseph Wolcott  
 208. Lydia (5) b.1 May 1734, m. 6 November 1759 Demas Bradley  
 209. Jotham (5) b.4 July 1736, m. (1<sup>st</sup>) 18 January 1758 Hannah Todd;  
 m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) Mary \_\_\_\_; (3<sup>rd</sup>) 1 January 1781 Mary (Gilbert) widow of Javan Wooding

210. Seth (5) b.10 December 1738, m. (1<sup>st</sup>) 7 September 1761 Phebe Todd;  
m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) 8 December 1772 Jemima Tuttle
211. Ebenezer (5) b.17 February 1740, d. young
212. Abel (5) b. 1743-4, d. s.p.<sup>46</sup> m. Mary \_\_\_
213. Ebenezer (5) b. 27 February 1745-6, m. 13 April 1768 Martha Beach
214. Jemima (5) b. 25 June 1749, m. Timothy Bradley
215. Isaiah (5) b.26 August 1751
216. Ichabod (5) b. 2 September 1753
81. Jonathan Blakeslee (4) (son of Ebenezer (3), son of Ebenezer (2), son of Samuel (1)) Removed to Harwinton, CT. Married (1<sup>st</sup>) 21 March 1733-4 Dorothy, dau. of Nathaniel and Eleanor (Luddington) Bailey (d. 7 August 1759);m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) 15 November 1759 Martha, dau. of Gideon and Mary (Royce) Ives and widow of Ralph Parker (b. 10 August 1715).  
Children (by 1<sup>st</sup> wife):
217. Submit (5) b.18 February 1736-7, m. 10 June 1761 Thos. Smith
218. Eber (5) b.21 July 1739
219. Bailey (5) b.14 February 1741-2, m. 8 August 1767 Eunice Parker
220. Desire (5) b.16 April 1744
221. Jonathan (5) b.23 July 1746
222. Esther (5) b.26 October 1748, m. 12 February 1772 Seth Gridley
223. Titus (5) b.31 January 1750-1
224. Enos (5) b.31 March 1753
225. Thankful (5) b. 23 November 1756
82. Matthew Blakeslee(4) (son of Ebenezer (3), son of Ebenezer (2), son of Samuel (1)) Resided in New Haven. Married 27 December 1736 Rhoda, dau. of Samuel and Phebe (Tyler) Beach (b. 28 November 1720, d. 12 March 1781) He died 28 May 1776, age 61  
Children:
226. Mamock (5) b. 13 October 1737, d. 4 September 1738
227. Mamock (5) b.17 November 1739, d. 21 August 1753
228. Oliver (5) b.15 August 1741, m. (1<sup>st</sup>) 3 May 1762 Elizabeth Humiston;  
(2<sup>nd</sup>) 27 March 1799 Susanna (Tuttle) widow of Ezra Tuttle
229. Matthew (5) b.11 August 1743, d. 2 January 1761
230. Phebe (5) b. 25 August 1745, d. 26 October 1750
231. Mary (5) b. 6 September 1747
232. Rufus (5) b. 19 April 1749, m. 12 September 1771 Esther Bronson
233. Phebe (5) b. 22 February 1750-1
234. Jordan (5) b. 23 October 1752 Rem to Bristol CT. Had son Jordan Jr. (6) bapt. 1775
235. Laban (5) b. 12 September 1754, m. Ann
236. Zealous (5) b. 9 August 1756, m. 2 July 1776 Sarah Payne
237. Araunah (5) b.17 April 1758
238. Samuel (5) b. 22 May 1760
239. Matthew (5) b. 16 July 1762, m. 29 December 1785 Ruth Barber
240. Careful (5) b.4 May 1764 (name changed to Thankful)

---

<sup>46</sup> His use of "s.p." (single person) was an error.

86. John Blakeslee (4)(son of Abraham (3), son of Ebenezer (2), son of Samuel (1))b. 2 February 1724-5. Res. North Haven. Married (1<sup>st</sup>) 5 March 1746-7 Lydia, dau. James and Sarah (Humiston) Bradley (b. 8 November 1724); (2<sup>nd</sup>) 16 February 1768 Ann, dau. of Stephen and Elizabeth (Blakeslee) Alling (b. 10 May 1732)  
Children (1<sup>st</sup> wife):  
241. Lydia (5) b. 19 February 1747-8  
242. Jonah (5) b. 8 September 1750, m. Elizabeth Pierpont  
243. Eunice (5) b. 12 November 1753  
244. John (5) b. 15 March 1756  
245. Lois (5) bapt. 1762  
246. Cooper (5) bapt. 1764  
247. Sarah (5) bapt. 1766
87. (Capt.) Abraham Blakeslee(4) (son of Abraham (3), son of Ebenezer (2), son of Samuel (1)) b. 22 October 1727. Resided in North Haven. Married Abigail \_\_\_\_\_. Died 31 August 1785, age 58.  
Children:  
249. Edward (5) b. 21 June 1766, m. (1<sup>st</sup> Sarah\_\_\_\_; (2<sup>nd</sup>) Sarah Mansfield; (3<sup>rd</sup>) Hannah Howd  
250. Abigail (5) b. 13 July 1768, d. 26 April 1777  
251. Stephen (5) b. 12 April 1770, d. 19 December 1772  
252. Rachel (5) b. 31 January 1773, d. 16 April 1777  
253. Abigail (5) bapt. 1778
88. Zophar Blakeslee (4) (son of Abraham (3), son of Ebenezer (2), son of Samuel (1)) b. 22 April 1730. Resided in New Haven. Married Eunice, dau. of Ebenezer and Mary (Atwater) Ives (b. 4 May 1732, d. 27 April 1801) He died 2 February 1798 (No. H.V.)  
Children:  
254. Elizabeth (5) bapt. 1759, d. 5 May 1844, age 85  
255. Abraham (5) b. 2 March 1761, m. (1<sup>st</sup>) 1 February 1787 Mabel Pierpont;  
m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) 17 December 1801 Sybil Brockett  
256. Solomon (5) b. 9 November 1762, m. 8 April 1795 Anna Chapman  
257. Melia (5) b. 4 December 1764, m. 9 November 1786 Lemme Brooks  
258. Eunice (5) b. 25 April 1767, m. 3 April 1787 Isaac Clark  
259. Zophar (5) b. 5 February 1769, d. 15 April 1791, age 22  
260. Sylvia (5) b. 28 September 1770, m. Andrews Hall
89. Stephen Blakeslee(4) (son of Abraham (3), son of Ebenezer (2), son of Samuel (1)) b. 24 September 1732. Removed to Waterbury, CT. Married (1<sup>st</sup>) 11 January 1758 Lydia, dau. Thomas and Mary (Scott) Blakeslee (b. 6 July 1737, d. 23 August 1766); (2<sup>nd</sup>) 25 November 1766 Rachel, dau. Ebenezer and Tabitha (Clark) Allen (b. 20 September 1744). He died 20 March 1768, ae 36.  
Only child:  
261. Levi (5) b. 6 December 1758, d. 27 January 1773, age 14.
90. Jude Blakeslee (4) (son of Abraham (3), son of Ebenezer (2), son of Samuel (1)) b. 31 March 1735. Removed to Waterbury, CT. Married 13 November 1758 Experience, dau. Thomas and Mary (Scott) Blakeslee (b. 3 January 1734-5, d. 1 January 1802). He died 6 September 1821, age 87.  
Children:  
262. Abi (5) b. 28 August 1759, m. Jesse Humiston  
263. Polly (5) b. 5 January 1761, m. 20 May 1784 Zebulon Culver

264. Bela (5) b. 22 September 1762, m. 12 May 1785 Olive Brown  
 265. Hannah (5) b. 10 April 1764, m. 30 December 1788 Nathaniel Marsh  
 266. Micah (5) b. 11 September 1766, m. 27 December 1789 Rhoda Hopkins  
 267. Esther (5) b. 25 October 1768, m. 15 November 1787 Philip Tompkins  
 268. Betty (5) b. 30 December 1770, m. 15 November 1789 Zenas Potter  
 269. Levi (5) b.5 June 1774, d. 6 April 1775  
 270. Bertha (5) b.26 March 1777  
 271. Levi (5) b.29 March 1779
92. Joel Blakeslee (4) (son of Abraham (3), son of Ebenezer (2), son of Samuel (1)) b. 30 June 1739.  
 Resided in North Haven. Married 3 May 1762 Elizabeth, dau. Samuel and Lydia (Heaton) Sackett  
 (b. 24 April 1745). He died 19 July 1833, age 94.  
 Children:  
 272. Zerah (5) b. 26 August 1763, d. 22 October 1776, age 13  
 273. Sackett (5) b. 15 April 1766, d. 22 October 1776, age 11  
 274. Lydia (5) b. 2 July 1768, m. Ebenezer Pierpont  
 275. Mabel (5) bapt. 1771, d. 27 September 1773, age 2  
 276. Levi (5) bapt. 1774, m. (1<sup>st</sup>) Eunice Jacobs; (2<sup>nd</sup>) Mercy Beach  
 277. Bede (5) bapt. 1776, d. 3 October 1776, age 8 mos.  
 278. Mabel (5) bapt. 1778, m. Benjamin Brockett  
 279. Bede (5) bapt 1780, m. (1<sup>st</sup>) 26 January 1807 Thomas Brockett;  
 m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) 28 May 1835 Philemon Pierpont  
 280. Zerah (5) bapt. 1782, d. s.p. 29 July 1861, age 79  
 281. Sackett (5) bapt. 1784, m. 31 December 1817 Polly Bassett, dau. Jesse and  
 Esther (Bassett) Bassett  
 282. Betsy (5) bapt. 1787, m. John Beach.
105. David Blakeslee (4) (son of Thomas (3), son of Ebenezer (2), son of Samuel (1)) lived in Waterbury.  
 Married (1<sup>st</sup>) 29 November 1743 Phebe Todd, dau. of Caleb and Mary (4) (Ives) Todd of New  
 Haven. (d. 4 October 1744); (2<sup>nd</sup>) 18 May 1752 Abigail, dau. of John and Abigail (Sublief) How (b.  
 21 April 1729, d. 6 May 1799). He died 11 February 1781.  
 Children (by 1<sup>st</sup> wife):  
 295. Thomas (5) b. 17 September 1744, m. 14 August 1764 Lydia Bradley  
 Children (by 2<sup>nd</sup> wife):  
 296. Eli (5) b.22 March 1753, m. 31 December 1773 Lettice Curtis  
 297. Asa (5) b.23 May 1755, m. 5 February 1786 Anna (Cook) widow of Nathan Howell.  
 Rem. to St. Johns, N.B.  
 298. Phebe (5) b. 14 June 1758, m. 5 July 1781 Jesse Fenn  
 299. Ede (5) b.21 October 1760, d. 31 August 1771  
 300. Bede (5) b.9 November 1762, m. Ebenezer Goss  
 301. Adna (5) b. 31 January 1765, m. 11 October 1786 Hannah Graves  
 302. David (5) b.22 July 1771, m. Lucy
106. Reuben Blakeslee (4)(son of Thomas (3), son of Ebenezer (2), son of Samuel (1)) lived in  
 Waterbury. Married 19 September 1748 Mary, dau. of Barnabas and Mary (Humiston) Ford.  
 Children:  
 303. Ruth (5) b. 4 February 1749



304. Submit (5) b. 14 February 1751  
 305. Silas (5) b. 30 November 1752  
 306. Enos (5) b. 11 May 1755  
 307. Lois (5) b. 30 October 1757  
 308. Eunice (5) b. 14 February 1760
107. Moses Blakeslee (4) (son of Thomas (3), son of Ebenezer (2), son of Samuel (1)) lived in Waterbury. Married 17 November 1746 Mehitable, dau. of Gideon Allen.  
 Children:  
 309. Hezekiah (5) b. 27 January 1748  
 310. Keziah (5) b. 20 September 1749, d. February 1755  
 311. Amos (5) b. 10 January 1752, d. July 1755  
 312. Mary (5) b. 20 February 1754  
 313. Keziah (5) b. 21 May 1756  
 314. Rachel (5) b. 31 March 1758  
 315. Vodice (5) b. 4 July 1760, d. young  
 316. Vodice (5) b. 8 September 1761  
 317. Amos (5) b. 26 November 1763  
 318. Zuar (5) b. February 1766  
 319. Grace (5) b. 21 July 1768
114. Isaac Blakeslee (4) (son of Isaac (3), son of Ebenezer (2), son of Samuel (1)) b. 26 February 1733-4. Lived in North Haven. Married (1<sup>st</sup>) 23 November 1757 Lydia, dau. of John and Deborah (Blakeslee) Alcott (b. 24 November 1730, d. 5 March 1796); (2<sup>nd</sup>) Lois (b. about 1740, d. 1 February 1805, age 65). He died 16 November 1814, age 81.  
 Children (by 1<sup>st</sup> wife):  
 320. Amos (5) b. 6 November 1758, m. 7 November 1782 Eunice Cooper  
 321. Phileman (5) b. October 1760, m. 22 February 1787 Lydia Brockett  
 322. Mary (5) b. 10 October 1762, m. 31 March 1783 Ezra Pierpont  
 323. Abi (5) b. 11 January 1765, m. 1 January 1789 Jesse Bassett  
 324. Lydia (5) b. 4 February 1767, m. 12 October 1786 Jared Thompson  
 325. Abigail (5) bapt. 2 July 1769, m. 10 January 1793 Eli Bassett  
 326. Sarah (5) bapt. 7 June 1772, m. 13 February 1794 Ira Bradley  
 327. Isaac (5) b. 1 April 1777, m. 29 October 1810 Mercy Tuttle
121. Dr. Abner Blakeslee (4) (son of Jacob (3), son of Ebenezer (2), son of Samuel (1)) lived in Plymouth. Married (1<sup>st</sup>) 25 September 1755 Thankful, dau. Of Samuel and Elizabeth (Sperry) Peck (bapt. 11 July 1737, d. 15 December 1785); (2<sup>nd</sup>) 19 February 1786 widow Mary Noble. He died 22 December 1817.  
 Children (by 1<sup>st</sup> wife):  
 328. Samuel (5) b. 22 November 1756, m. Polly  
 329. Jacob (5) b. 14 September 1758, d. 22 February 1779  
 330. (son) (5) b. 4 September 1761, d. young  
 331. Clement (5) b. 30 June 1763  
 332. Micajah (5) b. 22 April 1766  
 333. Ziba (5) b. 9 July 1768, m. Mehitable Botsford  
 334. Abner (5) b. 21 May 1771, m. Damaris

335. Betsey (5) b. 27 December 1773  
336. Thankful (5) b. 6 May 1775  
(by 2<sup>nd</sup> wife):  
337. Sally (5) b. 9 November 1786  
338. Jacob Nash (5) b. 6 March 1789
124. Asher Blakeslee(4) (son of Jacob (3), son of Ebenezer (2), son of Samuel (1)) lived in Plymouth. Married 26 October 1762 Mary, dau. of John and Mary (Sanford) Humiston of Litchfield (b. 10 May 1739, d. 26 April 1814). He died 3 May 1814.  
Children:  
339. Selah (5) b. 30 January 1764  
340. Salmon (5) b. 30 January 1766, m. 11 October 1787 Asenath, dau. of Thomas and Lydia (Bradley) Blakeslee  
341. Anna (5) b. 15 November 1767  
342. Gad (5) b. 10 January 1770  
343. Asher (5) b. 17 November 1771
125. Noah Blakeslee (4) (son of Jacob (3), son of Ebenezer (2), son of Samuel (1)) lived in Plymouth. Married 21 March 1771 Annis, dau. of John and Mary (Hickox)Warner, and widow of Ebenezer Curtis (b. 13 January 1734-5, d. 4 September 1800). He died 7 November 1788, at 48, and widow m. (3<sup>rd</sup>) 26 October 1791 Joseph Pierpont.  
Only child:  
344. Sarah (5) b. 11 January 1772
156. Amasa Blakeslee (5) (son of John (4), son of Moses (3),son of John (2), son of Samuel (1)) lived in Plymouth. Married Esther Barker.  
Children:  
345. Miles (6) b. 1772  
346. Lyman (6) b. 1774  
347. Eneas (6) b. 1776
157. Joel Blakeslee (5) (son of John (4), son of Moses (3), son of John (2), son of Samuel (1)) settled in Plymouth. Married Salley Scofield.  
Children:  
348. Linus (6)  
349. Ransom (6) b. 1781  
350. Betsey (6) b. 1783, m. 6 January 1806 Enos Potter  
351. Erastus (6)  
352. Amanda (6)
163. Jared Blakeslee(5) (son of John (4), son of Moses (3), son of John (2), son of Samuel (1)) settled in Plymouth. Married and had a family.
285. Samuel Blakeslee (5) (son of Joseph (4), son of Samuel (3), son of Ebenezer (2), son of Samuel (1)) Married (1<sup>st</sup>) 20 December 1780 Phebe Curtiss, dau. of Joseph and Martha (Hart) Curtiss of Wallingford (b. 11 July 1758, d. 24 November 1812); (2<sup>nd</sup>) 11 December 1814, widow Rebecca Pearson. Served through the Revolutionary War. Was Col. of a NY Regiment in the War of 1812. Lived in Colebrook CT until about 1812, when he removed to Avon, Ontario Co. NY.  
Children:  
353. Ozi (6) b. 24 November 1781

354. Samuel (6)  
 355. Asenath (6)  
 356. Joel (6)  
 357. Phebe (6)  
 358. Federal (6)  
 359. Gad (6)  
 360. Lois Ives (6) d. young.  
 361. John Adams (6) d. age 24.
289. John Webb Blakeslee (5) (son of Joseph(4), son of Samuel(3), son of Ebenezer (2), son of Samuel (1)) Married Ruth Ives (b. 21 January 1772, d. 23 November 1839 in her 68<sup>th</sup> year.) Lived in Wallingford. He died 5 November 1823 in his 57<sup>th</sup> year.
294. Asahel Blakeslee (5) (son of Joseph (4), son of Samuel (3), son of Ebenezer (2), son of Samuel (1)) Married Hannah Mattoon. Removed to Ohio. He died in 1821.
295. Thomas Blakeslee (5) (son of David (4), son of Thomas (3), son of Ebenezer (2), son of Samuel (1)) Lived in Waterbury. Married 14 August 1764 Lydia Bradley.  
 Children:  
 368. Asenath (6) b. 28 March 1765, m. 11 October 1787 Salmon Blakeslee  
 369. Bethia (6) b. 30 March 1767, m. 25 December 1785 Eli Barnes  
 370. Chloe (6) b. 13 February 1769  
 371. Mabel (6) b. 31 March 1771
296. Eli Blakeslee (5) (son of David (4), son of Thomas (3), son of Ebenezer (2), son of Samuel (1)) Lived in Waterbury. Married 31 October 1773 Lettice Curtis.  
 Children:  
 372. Prue (6) b. 25 June 1775  
 373. Orpha (6) b. 3 November 1776
362. Orator Blakeslee (6) (son of Joseph (5), son of Joseph (4), son of Samuel (3), son of Ebenezer (2), son of Samuel (1)) Was a merchant. Married Hersey. Lived in Catskill NY and later in Hudson, O.
365. Senator<sup>47</sup> Blakeslee (6) (son of Joseph(5), son of Joseph (4), son of Samuel (3), son of Ebenezer (2), son of Samuel (1)) Married (1<sup>st</sup>) Sally Morse (6 children); (2<sup>nd</sup>) Lucy Hall, dau. of Jeremiah and Phebe (Hart) Hull<sup>48</sup> (4 children); (3<sup>rd</sup>) Mrs Lucy Kendall. Lived (1897) at Griggsville, Livingston Co. NY.

<sup>47</sup> Merancy Blakeslee was sister to Senator and Orator – it was through her that the “Samuel Blakeslee” document which follows was transmitted to Arthur S. Ives.

<sup>48</sup> Last names in this entry are indeed “Hall” and “Hull” so that the last name is not known for sure.

COPY OF OLD MANUSCRIPT  
 Loaned me by Aunt Julia Beadle –  
 June 1897 – Arthur S. Ives. <sup>49</sup>–

---

Wheatland, County Munroe, State of New York  
 December 30<sup>th</sup> 1822.

O Thou before whom angels bow, Saints adore, and devils tremble, look down with holy complacency on thy verry unworthy servant on this ever memorable morning which is the ninth anniversary of his great deliverance in the day of trouble. Give unto me, O God, the spirit of wisdom and understanding that I may write and leave to my children a true history of the first settlers and fore Fathers of and by the name of Blakeslee in America as I have it verbally from men that are dead and gone and from my experience dureing sixty three years of experience and the praise and glory shall be ascribed to the Triune Three in Heaven. Amen.

Samuel Blakeslee<sup>50</sup>.

In the settlement of British America there were two men and brothers by the name of Samuel and John Blakeslee both Blacksmiths by ocupation left England with their anvil vice hammers tongs and other necessary tools fitted to their ocupation and landed at Boston Mass. and purchased what was and is since called Boston neck a poor barron narrow strip of land which joins the peninsula of the town of Boston to the mainland here they lived a few years with their familys and laboured at blacksmithing for support but the village of Boston was poor and the narrow neck which they had purchased was incapable of affording much for their subsistence and their families these two brothers being stout robust enterprising agreed to seek an inheritance, They arose with their familys left Boston and proceeded by the lea shore to Newhaven in Connecticut here Samuel bot land and settled his family but John his brother went north west of Newhaven with his family near the western part of the State which (N.B. It may be remembered that the present State of Conn. is composed of two provinces. viz. the province of Conn. and the province of Newhaven which hath since been incorporated the State of Conn.) is now the town of Woodbury or the town of Roxbury this branch of the family I have not so jeneral knowledge all though I have conversed with some of them and they all trace their geneology to the same oald father John however there are many of the desendance that have never given themselves the trouble to know from whence they came. In this family their is and has ben a number of remarkable men both for strength courage ambition and enterprise. I saw about twenty years past oald Mr. Tellerson Blakeslee<sup>51</sup> in Newhaven he I think mooved from Roxbury to Newhaven who had ben for the number of years past the sherif of the County. I think I saw him at his house in the time of the oald war he was there and had ben a lieutenant in the army at that time I saw him in

---

<sup>49</sup> This manuscript has old spellings, misspellings and expressions that are transcribed as written.

<sup>50</sup> Samuel Blakeslee, the author of this document, is listed above on page 78 as descendent #285.

<sup>51</sup> This may be Tillotson Blakeslee listed as descendent #197 here on page 85. (Aurthur Stanley Ives noted in his listing that Tillotson was insane - but no explanation is given.)

Newhaven he was a verry oald man but retained a firm constitution and a strong mind at this time I was representative to the general assembly then holden at Newhaven. I frequently went to see him and he gave me at that time considerable infermation respecting our geneology he said when our venerable four Fathers left Boston they did not sell or dispose of their landed property but left it thinking that in time it might be worth something but time slipped away and they became oald and died and the land was not disposed of by them nor any of their descendants and now that same little narrow sandy Boston neck is covered with an immense block of buildings and the same ground could not be purchased for many millions of dollars and if he was sufficiently able to maintain a law suit he would spend one half million to obtain our just and lawful right to the soil. But to return to the family of Samuel Blakeslee of which I am a descendant, they settled in N-Haven town then called which was about twenty miles square and this family of which I am now speaking multiplied fast and was scattered as farmers throughout the town there was a settlement made about thirteen miles north of what was called the town of N-Haven meaning what we now call a village and this thirteen mile settlement was called N-Haven village, and during a number of years, all this tract of twenty miles square was called N-Haven but in process of time the town became divided and subdivided it was first divided from East to West and north part was called Wallingford afterwards old N-Haven was subdivided into East Haven, West Haven, North Haven and a piece of land more set off to the town of Woodbridge and a piece set off to the town of Branford and from the town of Wallingford there has since been set off the town of Cheshire and the town of Meriden so that in the divisions of those towns the descendants of the first mentioned Samuel Blakeslee were to be found but the greatest body of them were to be found in North Haven. My Fathers name was Joseph and my Grand Fathers name was Samuel my great Grand Fathers name was Ebenezer and his Fathers name was Samuel the first emigrant from England. Those accounts I had from my Father when I was young and it is possible I may have mistaken one generation which would be between the first Samuel and Ebenezer but I rather conclude not.<sup>52</sup> In the division of the large town of N-Haven it so happened that my Grand Father Samuel was in the town of Wallingford where he lived and died where my father lived and died in the same house and on the same farm my brother Joseph lives in an elegant new house which he has built near where the old one stood.

There was a family of Blakeslees that went into the town of Plymouth in Conn. the Father was Brother to my Grandfather and from this family there are a number of men I have seen a number of them by names of Jude, Asher, Abner, Noah and others who were old men of renown but are I believe since dead except Jude who must be very old. The first Emigrants were Episcopalians by proffession and their descendants have generally been of that order although my Fathers family were Presbyterians it is to be remembered that all the numerous tribes and families that sprung from the first Emigrants are so attached to each other that whenever they meet although four or five generations apart they both soon feel themselves in company of a brother of the same family. Abner Blakeslee died in Plymouth he was a

---

<sup>52</sup> He is correct.

Physician but of a wild high airy noisy turn of mind Noah his brother was taken delirious and drowned himself in a well near fifty years of age from men that I have been mentioning has sprung a great number of families which have gone into the western country. those Plymouth Blakeslees were generally Episcopalians Mr. Asher Blakeslees who died lately said on his death bed as I am informed that for more than forty years he had not failed of attending Divine Worship on the Sabbath on account of ill health or bad weather. There is living in Plymouth a Col. Mead Blakeslee that I am acquainted with said to be a fine officer. It is to be remembered that my Father had no brother that lived to be a man my Grand Mothers name maiden name was Elizabeth Doolittle and by her my Grand Father had two sons and nine daughters, his sons were Joseph my Father and Samuel who died when he was about nineteen years of age so that there could not be a man by the name of Blakeslee so near related as first cousin. One of my Fathers nine sisters died young my Grand Father died when I was about two years old I can now remember his being a corpse and I can remember nothing any further back my Grand Father requested my Father to call me Samuel as there was no other one living that could bear the (name) of Samuel Blakeslee but myself my Fathers eight sisters were named as follows Elizabeth Susannah Abigail Miriam Keziah Thankful Hannah and Phebe these eight sisters lived to a great age and all had numerous families of children which are scattered throughout the United States but it is to be remembered that none of these although first cousins to me, bear the name Blakeslee. Abigail married Elijah Ackley lived and died at East Haddam Conn. Susannah married Andrew Parker of Wallingford who removed to Adams in Mass. and died there Elizabeth married Gamahiel Parker of Wallingford a brother of Andrew Parker and both died there, Miriam married Joseph Howe of Wallingford and removed to Wells Vermont and both died there she lived to become a widow and married Esq. Button but is since dead she was the last of my Fathers sisters that died Keziah married Nathan Ives removed to New Hartford lived and died there Thankful married Justus Holt of Wallingford removed to Adams where she died.

Hannah married James Marks of Wallingford lived and died there I saw her when she was on her death bed and conversed with her about dying I had not seen her before for a number of years but I took the liberty to converse freely with her my brother Joseph was with me and after we had bid her farewell my brother made this remark brother Sam, I cannot talk as you can Phebe married Moses Barnes lived in Wallingford both are dead. These women were old women of renown and generally professors of religion they lived to an advanced age and brought up numerous families which are now scattered throughout the world and from these eight sisters there has undoubtedly sprung into existence, I may safely say thousands I indulge myself in this place to mention an anecdote Mr. Moses Barnes was a stout, heavy, slow motioned man, poor in property and laboured some for his neighbors by the day he would do a good days work but it took him all day to do it and was an honest good natured man but if imposed upon would always stand his ground and every neighbor loved him but as it happened one evening there was a few neighbors sitting and taking a little flip in a bar room Mr. Barnes being in the company it was mentioned that neighbor Barnes was dead however some said he was not dead as they thought but after considerable conversation it was agreed in order to give general satisfaction

it was thought best to call a jury of inquest, and accordingly a jury was called and after examining the body with great care and caution brought in a verdict that he was neither dead nor alive but a moving creature. My Father Joseph Blakeslee was born on the first day of April old style and was married on the first day of April new style I have often heard him say that it had constituted him an April fool ever since the year of his birth. My Mother was the daughter of Stephen Ives of Wallingford My father was a non commissioned officer in the French war and was in the battle at Lake George but after his return he married my Mother by whom he had twelve children the two first died in infancy before I was born being a son and daughter I Samuel was born Nov. twenty third A.D. 1759 my sister Lois was born Jan. 9<sup>th</sup>. my sister Asenath Jan. 8<sup>th</sup>. Joseph and John both Mar. 11<sup>th</sup>. Thankful May 16<sup>th</sup>. then my Mother lost two or three daughters Vincy and Asahel were the two youngest my Mother died several years before my Father I believe she was about fifty five years of age. Sister Asenath died in her eighteenth year My brother Joseph married Mary Andrews brother John married Ruth Ives sister Lois married Nathaniel Andrews sister Thankful married Jonathan Morse who is since dead and she left a widow Vincy married Samuel Miller a Baptist Minister who is Elder of the Baptist Church in Wallingford my brother Asahel married Hannah Mattoon all these marriages were in Wallingford. Asahel removed with his family to Ohio but he died the past year. My father Joseph Blakeslee was a hard labouring man but always in low circumstances but honest and respected among his acquaintances my Mother was an amiable woman an excellent and at her death her children were ready to rise up and call her blessed. I was married on the twentieth day of Dec. 1780 to Phebe Curtiss of Wallingford by whom I had nine children six sons and three daughters viz. Ozi Samuel Asenath Joel Phebe Federal Gad Lois Ives died young John Adams died at the age of 24 after I was married I lived with my father at Wallingford till May 1782 my son Ozi was born Nov. 24<sup>th</sup> 1781. I here remark lest I forget his mother died on the same day of the month that he was born he being 31 years of age. My Mother died May 16<sup>th</sup>. The same day of the month that Thankful my sister was born.

Here commences a general history of my life and progress through life to sixty three years of my age. The revolutionary war broke out when I was about 15 years of age our country being in uproar and confusion volunteer companies were raised the boys caught the flame and boy companies with wooden guns were raised in one of the companies I was chosen Capt. this being the year 1775 in the year '76 I conceived a notion of going into the army as a soldier in those days a boy of sixteen was liable to be in the army.

The British then lay in Boston and after long pleadings with my parents they gave me leave to enlist as a soldier under Capt. Isaac Cooke of Wallingford this being about the month of Feb. 1776. My Father took me to the Capt. for enlistment the Capt. said I looked like a good spry boy and as he thought too small for a soldier but if I could measure five feet five inches high he thought he would take me but to my mortification I could not measure but five feet four and half inches and of course was denied the enlistment. The June after there was a company raised by Capt. John Thather of N.Haven Ephraim Chamberlain of Wallingford one of the Liets. agreed to enlist me as a soldier I accordingly enlisted under him the first day of July 1776 and joined my company at N.Haven received my arms and marched on to the

northward as far as Amesborough Vermont now White Hall and joined the army then lying there under the command of Gen. Waterbury here our army became sickly with the ague and fever and other disorders and many of them died here I had the ague and fever and suffered everything but die Gens. Gates and Arnold with the remnant of the \_\_\_\_ that fled from \_\_\_\_ was stationed down the lake at Ticonderoga and all the effective men at Amesborough were ordered down there but those that were unfit for duty were ordered to stay there at this time I was so sick with ague that I could scarce help myself I was determined to go down the Lake my officer gave me liberty I was helped on board of a row gally and was landed at what was called old Tye but the same day crossed the lake on to mount Independence with the rest of our Regiment the Mount at this time was a wild forest I lay sick with the ague on the ground night and day for sometime by a fire which the well soldiers made till they built a small log hut at this time the American's Fleet moved down the Lake Gens <sup>53</sup>\_\_ and Waterbury and all the men that had been acquainted with seafaring was put on board the Fleet my Capt. and part of his company were on board they had a Naval engagement the American Fleet was destroyed my Capt. and his men were made prisoners and send home on parole but those that escaped set fire to Crown Point Fort and barracks which was consumed with a tremendous fire and smoke which exhibited a grand scenery at Ticonderoga here I staid some time about the first of Dec. I was discharged and after a long and wearisome journey I arrived at my Fathers house some time in Dec. worn out and sickly. There were enlisting orders two months and a half for men to go to the White Plains I conceived the notion of trying another campaign I enlisted for ten weeks on the first of Jan. 1777 under Lieut. Dan Johnson of Wallingford the company was commanded by Capt. Augustus Collins of Guilford and joined the regiment at New Rochelle near White Plains commanded by Col. Cooke of Wallingford these two Campaigns I was too tender and young for a soldier however I bore them with military fortitude in spring of 77 I was drafted from the Militia and stationed at N.Haven at this time the standing army was raising and the Connecticut regiments were rendezvousing at that place the five regiments and Martial music so raised my feelings that I resolved to become a soldier in the standing army I obtained a pass from my Officer to go home for two days which was 16 miles the reason that I obtained this pass was to consult my Parents about enlisting the first time that I enlisted as a soldier I promised them that I never would enlist without their consent but I was secretly determined that I would not leave trying them untill I had wore out their patience which was the case in my two first enlistments on my arrival at home I candidly told them of my errand I told my Mother first but to my surprise my Mother told me that my Father and herself had been talking on the same subject and thought since soldiers must be had it was likely I should be called away in the militia and that I might as well make a business of it first as last and be receiving pay. My parents were poor but industrious and found it hard to rub along with their family in war time. I was a frugal saving boy and out of my five months wages at the northward which was six dollars per month making thirty dollars I brought home to my Father twenty dollars one shilling and

---

<sup>53</sup> Historically this general's name should be Arnold – Samuel may have unconsciously eliminated Benedict Arnold from his narrative since by the date of Samuel's history – Arnold's perfidy was well known.



sixpence and I saved about all my wages which was paid me for my ten weeks winter campaign which was paid my Father in N.Haven by my Capt. I expect that the \_\_\_ of the times and the urgency of their case was a great inducement for them to make me a soldier. The next day after my arrival at home, my Father took me to Lieut. Chamberlain the same officer that I went with to the northward and I enlisted to him for three years service in the standing army the bounty paid my Father down from the United States twenty dollars and the town for the encouragement of the recruiting service paid each soldier that enlisted forty dollars which my Father received amounting in the whole to sixty dollars. at the time of raising the standing army the Legislature for the encouragement of the war passed an act that any two men that would hire one man for the service, should be exonerated from being called on themselves during his service. At this time my Father and Charles Ives hired Benajah Hall for three years and paid him forty dollars at my enlistment he sold me to Robert Rice and the other man I forget, for one hundred and six dollars and two thirds of a dollar paid in hand so that my Father cleared himself by hiring for three years and sold me for the same term of time with the saving of eighty six dollars and two thirds in addition of sixty dollars from the State and town. My enlistment was made on the first day of May 1777 I was called to leave home about the first of June with my Officer Lieut. Chamberlain with a number of other soldiers my Father accompanied us with a horse to help along our baggage as far as Danbury about fifty miles where he gave me his farewell address which I shall not do him justice to mention without weeping. My Father returned home the next morning and we took up our march for Peekskill and joined the army which was collecting at that place taught the Military exercises but had many hard marches as scouting parties I well recollect that I was on guard where a John Murry was confined and under sentence of death and to be executed the next day I stood century over him sixteen hours out of 24 I was taken unwell in the night but did my duty till relieved the next day by a new guard at eight the eight oclock drum the troops were paraded marched to Gallows hill I being under arms with the rest and saw him hanged and after being dismissed I was soon found to be broken out with the measles however I was fit for duty in a few days. About this time Lord Howe landed his army at the head of the Elk River and part of the troops were called for. Eight regiments were sent to the southward, six from Connecticut and two from Rhode Island my Col. was Herman Swift. The battle of Brandiwine was over before our arrival but we hastened on and joined Washington's grand army in about a week after our arrival we had marching orders about sunset we marched all night about four oclock in the morning we received information that Lord Howe had the day before marched his army to take possession of Philadelphia but had left four thousand as a rear guard, and Gen. Washington was calculating to take and destroy this four thousand, this information was received from rank to rank by a whisper, this roused my feelings as I had never seen bloodshed in all my services, however I was determind to stick and hang, I had at this time sixty-four rounds of cartrages with three buck shot in each of them, the battle commenced at daybreak with a most tremendous roar a little to our right by Lord Sterling and the British gave way. I then belonged to the left wing of this army commanded by Major Gen. Stephen from Carolina but the fate of the day turned against us and we had to retrace our steps, the History of the war had better be

consulted for better information. After these events the army took to their winter quarters at the place called Valley Forge, where I was stationed on Gen U.S. guard from whence I was taken and put under the care of Drum Major by the name of Mr. Chandler and by his instructions and my own exertions I became a good drummer in which employ I served during my time of service which was about two years. About the last day of May I think Lord Howe with his army left Philadelphia for N. York. Gen. Washington followed him up until he arrived at Mammouth N. Jersey where he gave him battle which was favorable to the Americans. After this battle the army marched to Peekskill from thence to White Plains, from thence to winter quarters, some one way and some another the Connecticut troops built huts at Danbury in their native state. During this winter clothing provisions and pay became scarce and the troops grew uneasy the snow deep and the weather cold, about six hundred of the Connecticut troops took their march for Hartford but were met by Gen. Putnam and after some conversation returned to their duty, although there was one man killed by the name of Crosby. In the month of February a draft of men about 150 in number were sent to New London my Capt. was sent and I was taken with him as a drummer my Capt. was Stephen Hall of Guilford Father to Gen. Amos Hall, but this Capt. that went to N. London was the same Lieut. Chamberlain that I enlisted under but had been promoted to a Capt. of another company I was stationed at Groton Fort till the troops were recalled to go into the grand army in May following at or near Fishkill, about the first week in July following there was a Brigade of infantry taken out of the army Capt. Chamberlain was taken from our regiment I belonged to Col. Swifts regiment the Infantry Regiment I was put into was commanded by Col. Meigs, Gen. Wayne commanded the Brigade of Infantry on the 15<sup>th</sup> of July marched from sandy beach about five miles below West Point Fort through the mud back of the Highlands about fourteen miles down the river to Stoney Point Fort the 16<sup>th</sup> of July between 12 and morning stormed the fort and made Prisoners of the garrison and its contents, which consisted of about six hundred men twelve pieces of Artillery, Magazines, etc. this Brigade lay in tents until the 31<sup>st</sup> day of Dec. then the Brigade broke up and the troops from different states returned to their respective regiments from whence they were taken the Connecticut troops huted in Morristown woods in N. Jersey where I found my old company this was a very cold and distressing winter both on account of the severity of the weather and want of provisions and clothing for the army, I was put on the line with a large body of troops at the town of Springfield where my time of enlistment had expired here I received an honorable discharge from the army and returned home to my Father's family in Connecticut being in the year 1780 in the twenty first year of my age but it was not long before I was drafted in the militia for a short time and again my Father was drafted he being a non-commissioned in the household band, I thought it my duty to go in his stead accordingly I went for him about two weeks and the 20<sup>th</sup> of Dec. I was married and lived with my Father or rather in a part of his house 18 months when I removed to Colebrook having a wife and one child I had previously been there and took a farm of new land for ten years of Mr. Jacob Ogden he built me a framed house and barn it was in the agreement to clear and cultivate 25 acres of it, and put out an orchard, take care of pay the taxes and leave it at the end of ten years at this time I had little or no property but was young and ambitious the land was rough and heavy timbered

I had no team the land about a mile from any road. I cleared and finished my engagement on the farm in five years I got able to buy 35 acres one mile south on the road near Elijah Rockwells but at the time I lived on the Ogden farm Samuel, Asenath and Joel were born. On my 35 acres I built a small house barn and sawmill then I exchanged the farm that I first went on to, for the use of another which lay adjoining me. I afterwards bought it. While I lived there Phebe and Federal were born here I staid about five years and sold my 35 acres to Mr Hezekiah Woodruff and bought Mr. John Rockwell adjoining me about half a mile west the first year after I came to Colebrook I was appointed drum major of the 25<sup>th</sup> regiment of militia commanded by Col. Austin in which station I served 10 or 12 years. while I lived in this part of the town I was chosen Lieut. of 117 men commanded by Capt. Lamb Mills and served one year, the vote for me was almost unanimous the next year I was promoted to a Major I was chosen almost with a unanimous vote. I served them one year for their Capt. then a light infantry company was raised and being led to the choice of a Capt. I chosen without a dissenting vote. I treated my old company, bid them farewell and took charge of my infantry company six years. During this period sold my farm where I lived and bought a much larger and better farm in the north part of town during my stay on this farm Gad Lois ives and John Adams were born. About this time there was a difficulty between the British Government and the Indians in the western country became troublesome and Gen. Le\_\_\_ was defeated by them, a draft of militia was made out to be in readiness to go to the westward if called for the officers of our Regiment were called to order a draft, there was one company to be made out of this Brigade and Capt. to be taken from our regiment and after a long debate no one was willing to stand the draft for fear should have to go but there was one Capt. that did not intend to fear Indians or white men I volunteered and a (continued on next page) company raised and annexed to Col. Lyman's Regt. but the affair blowed over without my being called for. About this time a difficulty arose between me and Capt. Eliphalet Austen respecting the rank of our companies, our two Infantry companies were raised at a time, his from the first battalion mine from the second he contended for the right of the regiment on account of being raised from the first battalion I contended for the right of regiment on account of being a superior officer however I took the left of the regiment on two field days rather than make a disturbance but next field day I was determined to have justice done me I refused to go on the left of the regiment the Adjutant ordered me on but I refused the Major ordered me on but I refused the Col ordered me with peremptory voice to go off the field. I immediately ordered shoulder arms support arms by platoons to the right wheel, music, forward march so left the ground with my whole company to the astonishment of every beholder the Brigades generals name was Skinner of Litchfield he ordered a court martial to be convened next day I appeared I had my trial was justified in conduct and myself exalted with my company on the right and there ever afterwards to remain two years after this I received an appointment in the 13<sup>th</sup> regiment of the United States I accepted the appointment and was stationed at H---- where I raised a company of sixty men my subaltern officers names were Lemuel Harrison and Peter N. Brinsmade from this place I was ordered to join the regiment at N. Haven commanded by Col. Timothy Taylor and from thence marched to N. Jersey and joined the Brigade and encamped at or near

East Plains till 14<sup>th</sup> of June after which the army was disbanded and I returned home to my family I was near forty years of age It is worthy to remark that the Conn. Regt. during 18 months service never lost a man by death except Roger Alger a soldier in my company who had such a bruising from another soldier that he died being imprudent etc. but my military mind was not satisfied and being wholly out of command by reason of my leaving the Regt. of militia and my place being filled I applied to Col. Jones then commanding a Regt. and took upon me the Adjutancy of the Regt. for two years then I was appointed first Maj. and served two years then I was appointed Col. and served two years I was then chosen Representative to the general Assembly to be convened at N.Haven in Oct and after taking into consideration the situation of my family it would be my duty then to abandon a military life and whilst I was at the Assembly I handed in my resignation which was granted me by the lower house but refused me in the upper house a committee was appointed from both houses to confer with me and said there was more honorable stations for me to fill and the State would suffer a loss in consequence of my dismissal, however I insisted on a dismissal which was granted me on the last day of the session the next April I was again elected to the Assembly to be convened at Hartford and accordingly went, and about this time I sold my farm in Colebrook and removed to Avon Ontario Co. N.York where I have since remained I left Colebrook the 26<sup>th</sup> of January arrived at Avon then called Hartford on the 12<sup>th</sup> of Feb. my wife died on the 24<sup>th</sup> of Nov. 1812 and I was married again on the 11<sup>th</sup> of Dec 1814 to the amiable widow Rebecca Pearson the consort of the late Mr. John Pearson deceased where I have remained ever since, but to return a little when the late war broke out, it was thought best by Maj. Gen. Hall that each town should raise a company from the exempts from military duty and as the old woman said although about ninety years of age the tail of the snake would quail a little after the body seemed dead, I felt a little revolutionary spirit enkindle within me. I enlisted a company of exempts not to go to war but to defend off in case of distress after their enlistment I was chosen their Capt. and Col. Marklane was chosen first Lieut. and the company was filled up with officers by choice of the soldiers the alarm came from westward I started with sixteen of my men it being a snowstorm and gave orders for volunteers to come on without description I was joined before I left Avon by Capt. Tylor with sixteen men from Livonia and by my old friend as Col. I chose to put him first under my command we marched together as far as Batavia. I started and expected to act as Capt. but on my arrival at Batavia it was ordered that Col. Blakeslees men should be mustered reviewed and armed. I had at this time but 32 men including Capt. Tylors men at this time the road the tavern and the stores were crowded with a confused mass of people the thought struck me at this time it was possible that I might stick another military feather in my cap I drew my sword and marched through the streets of Batavia with music three times crying out who will volunteer with Col. Blakeslee a short time to the westward in defence of the just rights of our country then I ordered my men on parade I informed the Inspector that I was ready and my men for inspection and at inspection I found I had about two hundred and thirty men brave and gallant thus I became Lieut. Col. of N.York volunteers I took up my march after receiving a few arms and a little ammunition for Buffalo I was informed that Capt. Robert McLoy commanding a company of Scotch militia in the town of

Caladonia in the county of Genesee had requested of Maj. Gen. Hall to be annexed with his company to Ontario volunteers this awakened my military feelings knowing him to be a brave Scotchman by birth not wanting for courage and knowing his company of men to be brave Scotchmen I thought I should not be afraid with Capt. and men to speak with my enemy in the gates accordingly I pushed on my Regt. as fast as it was convenient until I had overtaken my brave Scotchman being about fifteen of eighteen miles this side of Buffalo here he did me the honor of uniting himself and me to my Regt. we took up our march and arrived in Buffalo about sunset the troops came in from Eastward and Gen. Hall directed all the eastern troops to repair themselves to Col. Blakeslee that evening and the next day there was added to my Regt. all the troops east of Genesee River. The next day at evening I received orders from the commanding General to engage a Regimental corps of field officers accordingly I collected the officers and after stating to them my Generals orders bid them to a choice of Maj. which was done by ballot Col. Gardner of West Bloomfield who had volunteered from that town was chosen Maj. H. Adams Esq. was chosen Adj. a brave active young man from East Bloomfield who merits well of his country Capt. Asa Knowland of Avon was chosen quartermaster and worthy of the rank conferred on him he was a ready scribe the next day I received orders to prepare my Regt. for a general review accordingly I marched my Regt. on to the grand parade and joined the other Regt. that had come on to Buffalo the troops that were reviewed were two thousand and eleven including eighty three Indians, commanded I think by Capt. Gordon my Regt. consisted of ten companies amounting to four thousand and thirty three men commanded by the following Capts. McKey, Wadsworth Bigalow Tylor Peck Hamlin Hawley Morehouse and Col. Gordon acting as Major. This was the largest Regt. on the ground the Regt. was filled with staff officers. The next day there was nothing worthy of note until evening I received orders that in case of alarm to repair with my Regt. on to the grand parade about 11 o'clock the alarm guns were fired the men were quick in motion and on parade according to orders given the evening before here my Regt. stood paraded about four hours it was a very cold night and the winds blew off the lake and evening uncomfortable however I did not dismount my horse but once and that in order to take a little spirits during our stay on parade. There had been several unsuccessful detachments sent down to Black Rock a body of British troops and Indians had landed that evening and lay in ambush these detachments that had been just sent down, at the flash of a few British guns and a few wounded men fled back unto the woods, about 4 in the morning of Dec. 30<sup>th</sup> 1813 I was ordered to march with my Regt. down to Black Rock and do the best I could but be sure to keep good my flank I had never been there before the night was dark I requested a pilot and a brave Serjt. Smith volunteered his services and directed me safely into the field of slaughter a little before I halted my Regt. I met Col. Chapin who had been unsuccessful with his detachment of him I got information that a small party of the British were landed and in ambush and being by some circumstances convinced that there were but a few of them he was very urgent that I should destroy them we went on till the British fired a few shorts from a pall-ridden pest of horsemen commanded by Lieut. Boughton about twenty rods in my front here I displayed columns and formed my Regt. fronting the enemy the Regt. was in two Batallions the first commanded by

myself and the second by Maj. Gardener in this situation I called a council of war consisting of myself Col. Chapin Maj. Gardener and Mr. Adams my old friend It was agreed that it was best to attack the British and not wait for them to attack us the plan of operation was this that I should march the first Battalion with charged bayonets and not fire until we had charged our bayonets among the British soldiery and as soon as I had left the ground Maj. Gardener was to march his battalion onto the ground that I had left and stand ready to take the second charge in case I failed in the first charge I gave my orders accordingly the men being prepared. I gave the word shoulder arms this plan of operation had it been persued would have been very harsh and I should have lost myself and Regt. at this instant as I was going to give orders to charge bayonet and march Capt. Rowley stepped from the ranks to me and very politely said Col. we are willing to fight but would it not be more prudent to wait a few minutes it is about break of day and we can better know how to fight and what we are fighting his observations were good and I improved them I waited till morning which soon came and whilst waiting for light the artillery from both sides of the river began to play I continued my position for about 20 minutes when an express arrived from Gen. Hall for me to return for the British boats were discovered to be crossing the river above me and to meet them if possible at the waters edge I immediately wheeled off my Regt. by platoons and with a forward march and met them a few rods from shore. I poured in such a shower of balls among them that out of three boat-loads sixty men in each of them there was about 14 men that were not killed and wounded. I lost a few men Capt. Tyler was shot dead and a few others the British and Indians that I had left behind arose from their ambush followed me to this place and after destroying the men in the boats I faced the Regt. about and attacked them good earnest there was according to the best information that I could get about eight hundred British and two hundred Indians there was a number of our men that joined in the action from Regt. that had been scattered in the night hour but we being overpowered by numbers a retreat became necessary which was made in much confusion the British set fire to the village of Buffalo which they pillaged and burnt a part of it and went into Canada thus the fortune of the day was against us My men being scattered and gone here and there I stayed at the Creek the next having no commands although there were a few men staying about there the 2<sup>nd</sup> day Jan 1<sup>st</sup> 1814 the British troops came over and destroyed the remainder of Buffalo what few men that could be collected were marched towards Buffalo but for want of numbers and ammunition there was but little fighting done and but two or three killed on either side about 11 o'clock in the evening I set out for home where I arrived safely in about three days. In the action at Black Rock Maj. Gardener was wounded and taken prisoner. Capt. McKey was wounded and taken prisoner and about fifty men and sent to Montreal these men were made prisoners because they had rather fight than run. During the action I being on horseback the commanding officer of the British observing me about eight rods distant ordered a volley of balls to be poured upon me. If that devil lives we shall lose the day kill him and the day is ours the order was obeyed and I received the shot without winking. I received no harm except a small wound in the foot of my boot which was easily mended by a shoe maker. There were some females taken over the river from Lewiston the British ordered them to be sent back and asked them what old man that was that fought so

like the devil at Black Rock and being informed it was Col. Blakeslee that commanded a Regt. of Federalists from Ontario Co. give my compliments said he to the old gentlemen tell him that I had rather fight three Democratic Regts. than one Federal for they fight more like devils than men. The family of Blakeslees have been generally tall stout men with but few exceptions and from them were several men of Military fame from this old ancient stock have been several eminent divines but generally Episcopalian order I never heard of one being promoted in office higher than Col. there was a Col. Blakeslee in Vermont who perished with the cold while trying to cross the Green Mountains in the late war a Capt. Blakeslee distinguished himself in a naval action with the British there has been a number of eminent Physicians of this name and a race of a philosophical turn of mind a Dr. Isaac Blakeslee a number of years ago was on Long Island and in conversation with a friend was asking each other some philosophical questions the Dr. was asked what this world Globe lay upon the Dr. answered that it lay upon the back of a great turtle he then asked what the turtle stood upon he replied on profound darkness. I have no anecdotes respecting my Father except two he was carting rye for a neighbor the linch-pin came out of the axletree and the wheel came almost off the inside cart box was loose and had started a part of the way out he being alone and without help could not get the cart wheel on far enough on account of the box so as to put in the linch pin he took his ax and broke the box all to pieces and shoved on the wheel put in the linch pin and drove on the pieces of the broken box so galled the axletree of the cart and tore out the inside of the hub that imagination can better paint the situation of the cart when he got home than I can describe it. The other anecdote is that my Father had been after a load of wood a distance of about three miles to a piece of woodland which lay on the top of a high mountain which lay between Wallingford and Middletown the road up the mountain was a dug way from the rocks and stones layed up the other side into a wall so that the road was passable for a team but steep and high it being winter and the snow deep he got his load onto the sled and came to the top of the mountain his oxen being a large pair of old stags with a gear horse before them but not having them too quite quick enough to go down the dug way the load of wood pressing a little shot them all overboard the mountain was nigh at this place and the rocks were so steep that no timber grew on there down they went sometimes the oxen first and the horse on top and sometimes the sled till they all came to the bottom of the mountain the snow was very deep which prevented the team from being killed they received no injury in particular. I was at this time a soldier at White Plains. It is remarkable that the anvil that our fore Fathers brought from England has been in the family of Blakeslee at Roxbury till about two years since.

In August 1832 I was at Wallingford my Brothers Joseph John and Asahel and Lois Andrews and Vincy Miller were dead and no one of our original family were living except myself and my sister Thankful the widow of Jonathan Morse who since the death of my sister Lois has married Mr. Andrews, and by the help of my sister Thankful and my brothers widows enumerated the posterity of my Parents that were now living and found them to be something rising of two hundred.

**BLISS**<sup>54</sup>

Thomas Bliss (1) of Hartford CT was an early but not an original settler. Was first in that part of Boston, now Quincy. In 1639-40 he is first mentioned in Connecticut with his son Thomas Jr. (prob. recorded "freeman" in MA 18 May 1642). He died comparatively early but date not recorded. Widow Margaret later removed to Springfield with all children but Thomas and Ann, and died there 28 August 1684.

Children:

Ann (2) b.	in England,	m. 29 April 1642 Robert Chapman of Saybrook.
Mary (2) b.	in England,	m. 20 November 1646 Joseph Parsons
<u>Thomas (2)</u> b.	in England	
Nathaniel (2) b.	in England,	m. 20 November 1646 Catherin Chapin. Res. Springfield
Lawrence (2) b.	in England,	m. 25 October 1654 Lydia Wright. Res. Springfield
Samuel (2) b.	in England,	m. 10 November 1665 Mary Leonard. Res. Springfield
Sarah (2) b.	in America,	m. 20 July 1659 John Scott.
Elizabeth (2) b.	in America,	m. 15 February 1670 Miles Morgan.
Hannah (2) b.	in America,	d. 25 January 1662 unmarried
John (2) b.	in America,	m. 7 October 1667 Patience Burt. Res. Northampton.

Thomas Bliss (2) of Norwich 1660; had been in Hartford. Removed to Saybrook soon after his father's death. He died 15 April 1688 in Norwich. Estate estimated at £ 182 -17s. - 7d. Married about the end of October 1644 Elizabeth

Children: (born in Saybrook)

Elizabeth (3)	b. 20 November 1645,	m. 7 June 1663 Edward Smith, of New London
Sarah (3)	b. 26 August 1647,	m. (1 <sup>st</sup> ) December 1668 Thomas Sluman;
		m. (2 <sup>nd</sup> ) Solomon Tracy
Mary (3)	b. 7 February 1649,	m. David Calkins of New London
Thomas (3)	b. 3 March 1652,	d. 29 January 1682 unmarried.
<u>Deliverance (3)</u>	b. August 1655,	m. <u>David Perkins</u> <sup>55</sup>
Samuel (3)	b. 9 December 1657,	m. 8 December 1681 Anna Elderkin
Children: (born in Norwich)		
Ann (3)	b. September 1660,	m. 1688 Josiah Rockwell.
Rebecca (3)	b. March 1663.	

<sup>54</sup> Savage N.E. Gen. Dict.; New Haven Gen. Magazine

<sup>55</sup> History of Norwich, p. 168 says "m. Daniel Perkins of Norwich"



**BORDEN**<sup>56</sup>

1. Edmund Borden (1) of Headcorn, Co. Kent, b. about 1480. d. between 13 April and 18 June 1539.  
 Married Margaret  
 Children:
  2. Edward (2) of Headcorn b. about 1505
  3. John (2) b. about 1508
  4. William (2) b. about 1510
  5. Joan (2) b. about 1515, m. 1539 Ralph Champ
  6. Marion (2) b. about 1520, betrothed 1539 to John Little
  7. Margaret (2) b. about 1522
  8. Alice (2) b. about 1525
  9. Julian (2) [a daughter] b. about 1527
4. William Borden (2) of Headcorn born about 1510. died before 8 July 1557 when his will was proved.  
 Married Joan.  
 Children:
  10. Thomas (3) b. about 1533
  11. Edward (3) b. about 1535, d. s.p. 1560.
  12. John (3) b. about 1539, d. 1581.
  13. Stephen (3) b. about 1541, living 1587.
  14. Elizabeth (3) b. about 1543, unmarried 1587, d. probably 1593.
  15. Thomasine (3) b. about 1545.
  16. Ann (or Agnes) (3) b. about 1547, probably m. 1561 John Marden.
  17. Edmund (3) b. about 1548.
10. Thomas Borden (3) of Headcorn, Yoeman. b. about 1533. Buried at Headcorn, 21 April 1592.  
 Married (1<sup>st</sup>) \_\_\_ who was buried at Headcorn 20 May 1581;  
 m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) 2 May 1584 Margaret Reader, widow, buried 25 September 1589.  
 Children (by 1<sup>st</sup> wife):
  18. Thomas (4) b. about 1560, Buried at Headcorn, 30 April 1580.
  19. Matthew (4) bapt at Frittenden, Co. Kent, 3 September (about) 1563.
  20. Joan (4) b. about 1565, buried 5 April 1571.
  21. Agnes (4) b. about 1567. m. 2 August 1585 Jonas Goshen.
19. Matthew Borden (4) of Headcorn, Yoeman. b. about 1563. Buried at Headcorn 4 October 1620.  
 Married (1<sup>st</sup>) at Biddenden, Co. Kent, 21 February 1584 Eleanor Taylor;  
 m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) Joan \_\_\_ who was living 26 September 1620 and was the mother of his surviving children. He was Churchwarden at Headcorn in 1598.  
 Children (by 1<sup>st</sup> wife):
  22. Thomas (5) bapt at Biddenden, 1 September 1588. buried at Headcorn 6 November 1611.
 Children (by 2<sup>nd</sup> wife) [at Headcorn]:
  23. Joan (5) bapt. 29 April 1593. Buried 11 June 1593.
  24. John (5) bapt. 28 April 1594. d. young.

<sup>56</sup> N.E.H. & G. Reg. Vol 84-p 226; Austin's Gen. Dict of R.I.

25. Richard (5) bapt. 22 February 1595-6. The emigrant to New England.
26. Mary (5) b. about 1598, m. 4 May 1620 John Roe.
27. William (5) bapt. 1 June 1600.
28. Amy (or Anne)(5) bapt. 26 April 1603.
29. Edward (5) bapt. 14 April 1605.
30. John (5) bapt. 22 February 1606-7, Probably m. 21 April 1629 Elizabeth Claggett
25. Richard Borden (5) bapt. at Headcorn, Co. Kent, England. 22 February 1595-6, son of Matthew and Joan Borden. Married 28 September 1625 Joane Fowle dau. of Richard and Mary Fowle of Headcorn. Inherited<sup>57</sup> lands in Headcorn from his father, but in 1628 removed to Cranbrook, where his wife had relatives. In 1637-8 he emigrated to New England, where he settled in Portsmouth, R.I. Freeman there, 16 March 1640-1. Member of Committee to treat with the Dutch 18 May 1653. Assistant at Portsmouth, 1653-4. Treasurer 1654-5. Commissioner 1654-6-7. Deputy from Portsmouth to Rhode Island Gen Assembly 1667-70. He was a surveyor, and acquired large tracts of land in Rhode Island and in Monmouth County NJ. Died 25 May 1671, and his widow d. 15 July 1688 in Portsmouth RI. Buried in the Friends burying ground at Portsmouth.
- Children (5 born in England, and 7 born in Portsmouth):
26. Richard (6) bapt. 9 July 1626, Probably d. young.
27. Thomas (6) bapt. 3 October 1627, m. 20 January 1663-4 Mary Harris. Res. Portsmouth and Providence. 8 children.
28. Francis (6) bapt. 23 December 1628, m. 12 June 1677 Jane Vickers. Removed to Monmouth Co. NJ Had 4 children.
29. Mary (6) bapt 13 January 1632-3, m. John Cooke of Portsmouth RI d. before 1691.
30. Elizabeth (6) bapt. 25 May 1634. Probably d. young.
31. Matthew (6) b. May 1638. "the first English child born on R.I.", m. 4 March 1673-4 Sarah Clayton. Res. Portsmouth. Had 10 children.
32. John (6) b. September 1640, m. 25 December 1670 Mary Earle (dau. of William) Res. Portsmouth Had 9 children.
33. Joseph (6) b. 3 July 1643, m. Hope \_\_\_ Removed to Barbadoes BWI, 3 children b. in RI
34. Sarah (6) b. May 1644, m. Jonathan Holmes of Newport RI (son of Obediah) Had 9 children.
35. Samuel (6) b. July 1645, m. 1 June 1679 Elizabeth Crosse. Removed to Westchester NY
36. Benjamin (6) b. May 1649, m. 22 September 1670 Abigail Grover (dau. of James) Removed to Burlington Co. NJ. had 10 children.
37. Amey (6) b. February 1653-4, m. 27 March 1678 William Richardson of Newport RI. Removed to Flushing Long Island, Had 3 children.

<sup>57</sup> Arthur Stanley had transcribed this word as "Inbented" I have corrected it.

**BRADLEY**<sup>58</sup>

William Bradley (1) b. in England, probably in Coventry of County Warwick. Took oath of fidelity in New Haven, CT 5 August 1644. His stepmother, widow Elizabeth Bradley, with her five children (who were half-brothers and sister of William (1)) came over later about 1645. Also to New haven when Daniel was 10 years old (d. May 1658 unmarried)

Joshua was 8 years old (m. and had son Joshua b. 1665.)

Nathan was 7 years old (settled in Guilford)

Ellen was 5 years old (later m. 14 October 1652 John Alling of NHaven)

Stephen was 3 years old (settled later in Guilford. m. Hannah dau. of George Smith)  
(widow) Elizabeth Bradley later, 8 November 1653, m. (2nd) John Parmelee of New Haven and  
(3rd) 27 May 1668 John Evarts of Guilford, and d. January 1683.

William (1) m. 18 February 1645 Alice Prichard, dau. of Roger Prichard of Springfield MA (d. 1692) Lived in New Haven. He died 1690.

Children:

Joseph (2) bapt. 4 January 1645-6, m. 25 October 1667 Silence Brockett, dau. of John. Res. of New Haven.

Isaac (2) b. 1647, m. Elizabeth \_\_\_ lived in Branford and E. Haven.

Martha (2) bapt. October 1648, m. (1<sup>st</sup>) 26 October 1665 Samuel Munson;  
m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) 1694 Eliasoph Preston; (3<sup>rd</sup>) Matthew Sherman

Abraham (2) bapt. 24 October 1650, m. 26 December 1673 Hannah Thompson

Mary (2) bapt. 30 April 1653, m. 24 November 1668 Samuel Todd

Benjamin (2) bapt. 8 April 1657, m. (1<sup>st</sup>) 29 October 1677 Elizabeth Thompson;  
m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) 12 August 1719 Mary Sackett;  
m. (3<sup>rd</sup>) Sarah Johnson, dau. John and Hannah (Parmelee)  
Johnson and widow of John Wolcott.

She m. (3<sup>rd</sup>) 19 June 1729 David Perkins

Hester (2) bapt. 29 September 1659, d. young.

Nathaniel (2) bapt. 26 February 1660, m. 1687-8 Ruth Dickerman

Sarah (2) bapt. 21 June 1665, m. 23 May 1682 Samuel Brockett, son of John

<sup>58</sup> Descendants of Isaac Bradley p. 38; N.E.H.&G.R. Vol. 57, p.134

**BROCKETT**<sup>59</sup>

1. John (1) Brockett<sup>60</sup> born in England about 1610. [~~According to Prof. L.P. Brockett of Brooklyn, he was the eldest son and heir apparent of Sir John Brockett of Brockett Hall and Manor, county Herts, Baronet. Manor and Hall are now owned by the Temple Family, and was at one time the County Seat of the late Lord Palmerston.~~] Was in New Haven, CT as early as 1638 and was one of the signers of the "Fundamental Agreement" in 1639 (June 4). He was a surveyor, and laid out the city of New Haven in 9 squares, reserving one for a public green, and dividing the others into home lots. He settled the boundaries of various plantations and seems to have been a useful and busy man. In 1669 he removed to Wallingford and was one of those ordered by the New Haven Constitution to look after the new village. Was first Deputy from Wallingford to the General Court, 1671. He married, ~~probably about 1641-2, but his wife's name is unknown~~<sup>see below</sup>. He died 12 March 1689-90 aged 80 years.

Will names four sons, and daughters Mary Pennington and Silence Bradley, and gives legacy to John Paine who married his daughter Abigail.

"Will of John Brockett Sr. of Wallingford dated 3 March 1689-90  
to eldest son John Brockett  
to grandson John Brockett  
to daughter Silence Bradley  
to Samuel Brockett  
to Jabez Brockett  
to Benjamin Brockett's two daughters  
to daughter Mary Pennington  
to John Paine"

Children:

2. John (2) bapt. 31 January 1643, m. Elizabeth Doolittle and had a family in New Haven.
- (3. Befruitful (2) b. 23 February 1645 d. young.
- (4. Benjamin (2) b. 23 February 1645, m. 1669 Elizabeth Barnes
5. Mary (2) b. 25 September 1646, m. 25 October 1667 Ephraim Pennington
6. Silence (2) b. 4 January 1648, m. 25 October 1667 Joseph Bradley
7. Abigail (2) b. 10 March 1650, m. 22 January 1673 John Paine q.v.
8. Samuel (2) b. 14 January 1652, m. 21 May 1682 Sarah Bradley. Res. Wallingford
9. Jabez (2) b. 24 February 1654, m. 20 November 1691 Dorothy Lyman. Res. Wallingford

<sup>59</sup> Savage's Geneal. Dictionary I 257 & III 606; Connecticut Quarterly III 239; New Haven Probate Records II 34; New Haven Town Records.

<sup>60</sup> Unfortunately the connection to the line of Sir John Brocket has more recently been proven to be not completely accurate, a correction was published in 1999. I have excerpted Arthur S. Ives text here. According to Raymond W. Madsen: Back in the 1600s, two distant cousins lived in the same town. Both were named John Brocket and had children named John Brocket. The emigrant was baptized in Wheathampstead on 29 July 1612, son of "John Brockett of Mackrey End" whose wife was Joan Lacon and whose grandfather, Nicholas, was brother to the John Brocket who was a friend of Queen Elizabeth and knighted in 1558. "Sir John Brockett of the Street" - whose son, John, was baptized on 20 May 1611 (and died before he grew up) - was a distant cousin to the emigrant's father John. The John listed above, matriculated to Cambridge University in 1634, married Mary Blackwell 14 August 1635 at Sandridge and emigrated on the "Hector" with Edward Banister to New Haven arriving in 1638.

**BUCK**<sup>61</sup>

1. Emanuel Buck (1): settled early in Wethersfield CT. Was a freeman 21 May 1657. Constable 1669 and often a selectman. In 1684 testified in Court to be 61 years old - b. 1623. Married (1<sup>st</sup>) Sarah \_\_\_\_\_, who died about 1657; (2<sup>nd</sup>) Mary dau. of John Kirby of Middletown, 17 April 1658. She died 17 January 1712 (Hinman says "12 Jan"). He died \_\_\_\_.  
Children (by 1<sup>st</sup> wife):
  2. Ezekell (2) b. 15 January 1650, d. 3 March 1713 (m. Rachel \_\_\_\_\_)
  3. John (2) b. November 1652
  4. Jonathan (2) b. 8 April 1655, removed to New Milford and thence to Litchfield.
 Children (by 2<sup>nd</sup> wife):
  5. Mary (2) b. 1 January 1659
  6. David (2) b. 3 April 1667 (Hinman's Conn Settlers p 364 says "13 Apr")
  7. Sarah (2) b. 1 April 1669
  8. Hannah (2) b. 12 April 1671
  9. Elizabeth (2) b. 4 June 1676, m. 23 January 1700 Caleb Dudley
  10. Thomas (2) b. 10 June 1678
  11. Abigail (2) b. 1 August 1682
6. David Buck (2) (son of Emanuel (1)) lived in Wethersfield CT. Married 14 June 1690, Elizabeth, dau. of Daniel Hubbard of Guildford. (she was born 3 January 1669, died 25 March 1735) Died 20 September 1738 left estate over £600. (Buck Gen, says "died 1728").  
Children:
  12. Elizabeth (3) b. 16 February 1690-1, m. William Perkins
  13. Ann (3) b. 25 April 1693
  14. Daniel (3) b. 13 September 1695, Yale 1718, m. 1722 Elizabeth Perkins, Southington CT place of residence.
  15. David (3) b. 13 March 1698, m. 1723 Eunice Treat (Buck Gen. says b. 13 Nov)
  16. Mary (3) b. 9 September 1700, d. 1726 unmarried
  17. Josiah (3) b. 16 January 1703
  18. Joseph (3) b. 5 April 1705, d. 14 September 1712
  19. John (3) b. 18 July 1707, d. 9 March 1726 (Buck Gen says b. 18 Jan)
  20. Eunice (3) b. 19 December 1709
  21. Mabell (3) b. 5 June 1712, m. 1732 James Mitchell
17. Josiah Buck (3) (son of David (2), son of Emanuel (1)) lived in Wethersfield, CT. Married 28 May 1731 Ann, dau. of Charles Deming of Boston. She died 9 March 1772 in her 61st year (Buck Gen. says 9 Nov). He died 8 February 1793 in his 91st year.  
Children:
  22. Ann (4) b. 26 February 1732, m. Joshua Hempsted
  23. Mary (4) b. 31 October 1733
  24. Elizabeth (4) b. 7 April 1735, m. Gideon Wright, "and died 25 May 1770" (Buck Gen)

<sup>61</sup> Records of Wethersfield, CT in N.E.H. & G.R. Vol 15 and Savage Genealogical dictionary, Vol 1; also Hinman's First Puritan Settlers of Conn., pp. 364-5; also Buck Genealogy by C.B. Harvey 1889

- 25. Prudence (4) b.15 December 1737, m. 1776 Luke Fortune of Norwich.
- 26. Josiah (4) b.23 April 1742
- 27. Daniel (4) b. 13 June 1744, m. 3 December 1775 Sarah Saltonstall of New London, d. 6 June 1808 his son Dudley (5) (b. 1789) was father of Dudley (6) Buck b. 10 March 1839 by 2<sup>nd</sup> wife Martha C. Adams
- 28. Mabel (4) b. 22 March 1748, m. 1774 Justus Riley and d. 28 May 1843

101. Henry Buck (1)<sup>62</sup> also of Wethersfield “may have been brother or cousin of Emanuell (1) Buck, but I know of no record of same” (Savage). Married 31 October 1660 Elizabeth, dau. of Josiah Churchill. Died 7 July 1712, aged about 86 years (b. about 1626).

Children:

- 102. Samuel (2) b. 2 February 1664, m. 23 January 1690 Sarah Butler, d. 23 April 1709.
- 103. Martha (2) b. 15 October 1667, m. Jonathan Deming, 27 October 1687
- 104. Elizabeth (2) b. 6 June 1670, died young
- 104. Mary (2) b. 12 March 1673, m. 1700 Benjamin Smith
- 106. Sarah (2) b. 25 July 1678, died young
- 107. Ruth (2) b. 4 December 1681, died young
- 108. Mehitabel (2) b. 4 January 1684, m. 1709 Ebenezer Alexander
- 109. Henry (2) b. 1662, removed to Fairfield NJ about 1692

---

<sup>62</sup> Buck Genealogy says Henry - brother of Emanuel (or Enoch) Buck, was a blacksmith by trade - prospered in business and became “well off”. Was constable in Wethersfield 1667-8; Freeman 1669. Married 31 October 1660 Elizabeth Churchill, “a lady of honorable lineage”; (she was b. 1629).

**BURRITT**<sup>63</sup>

William Burritt (1), supposed to have come from Wales, was an early settler in Stratford, before 1635. d. 1651, leaving wife Elizabeth who survived 30 years, and in her will of 2 September 1681 names sons Stephen (2) and John (2) and a daughter Mary (2) Smith. John lived in Stratford and d. unmarried about 1726-7.

Stephen Burritt (2) of Stratford, freeman in 1668. m. 8 January 1674 Sarah Nichols, dau. of Isaac Nichols, who outlived him. He d. early in 1698, leaving a good estate.

Children:

Elizabeth (3) b. 1675  
 William (3) b. 1677, d. young  
 Peleg (3) b. 1679  
 Josiah (3) b. 1681  
Israel (3) b. 1687  
 Charles (3) b. 1690  
 Ephraim (3) b. 1693

Israel Burritt (3) b. in Stratford CT 1687. Settled in Durham CT. Known as Deacon Israel Burritt. m. (2) Sarah Chauncey, dau. of Rev. Nathaniel and Sarah (Judson) Chauncey of Durham (b. 24 February 1711-2). He died 1750 aged 63 yrs.

Children:<sup>64</sup>

Sarah (4) b. 2 November 1734, bapt. 3 November 1734  
 Israel (4) b. 14 August 1736, bapt. 15 August 1736, d. unmarried  
Hannah (4) bapt. 3 May 1740, m. 9 April 1765 Titus Fowler of Granville.  
 Ann (4) bapt. 16 October 1743  
 Charles (4) b. 28 August 1746, bapt. 31 August 1746 - was a Revolutionary soldier.  
 William (4) - removed to northwestern CT

<sup>63</sup> History of Durham; Savage Genealogical Dictionary; Tuttle Genealogy p. 103

<sup>64</sup> Note: There was also an Ann Burritt, bapt 8 December 1723 as daughter of "James" Burritt, which may be a miscopy for Israel and a daughter of first wife. If so, she must have died young, to make way for a second Ann.

**BUSHNELL**<sup>65</sup>

Francis Bushnell (1) of Guilford CT 1639 - came from England with his two children. Died 1646.

Children:

Francis (2)

Rebecca (2) m. John Lord of Hartford CT

Francis (2) b. in England about 1600. Settled in Saybrook. He was a Deacon and otherwise prominent.

Was in great favor with the Indians. Joshua, son of Uncis, in his will 1677 gave him large tracts of land. Died 4 December 1681 aged 81 years.

Children:

Samuel (3) b.

Elizabeth (3) b. \_\_\_ m. 2 July 1651 Deac. William Johnson

Martha (3) b. \_\_\_ m. 1 January 1664 Jonathan Smith of Wethersfield.  
and probably others.

---

<sup>65</sup> Savage Genealogical Dictionary 7



**CHAUNCEY**Memorials of the Chaunceys (1858)

(Rev) Charles Chauncey (1) born in England, and baptized 5 November 1592 in Yardley, Bury Church, Hert, was fifth son of George and Agnes (Welsh) Chauncey of Newplace and Yardley-Bury in Hertfordshire, who died in 1627. After elementary training at Westminster School he took degrees at Trinity College, Cambridge of B.A. in 1613 and M.A. in 1617. Was a Fellow of the College and received degree of B.D. in 1624.

In 1627 he became Vicar of Ware, in Herts, and soon got into difficulties with the Ecclesiastical Government through his opposition to the "Book of Sports", a book drawn up by Bishop Moreton (1618) to controvert both Popery and Puritanism. From 1629 to 1635 these difficulties continued, culminating in suspension, prison, forced recantation, etc.

Finally late in 1637 he left England and arrived at Plymouth, MA, a few days before the great earthquake of 1 June 1638. He preached there for three years but in 1641 became pastor of the church in Scituate.

In 1654 he decided to return to England, but while in Boston to take passage, the Overseers of Harvard College, not willing that the country should lose so valuable a man, tendered him the place of President at a salary of £100 and he was inaugurated as such 29 November 1654, and so continued until his death.

He was a man of great intellect and preeminent among the Pilgrim Fathers for his learning as a scholar, for his genius as a poet and orator, for his piety as a Christian and for his sufferings and sacrifices as a confessor.

He married 17 March 1630, Catharine, daughter of Robert Eyre of Sarum in Wilts, and Agnes (or Ann) his wife, daughter of the celebrated John Still, Bishop of Bath and Wells.

Died 19 February 1671-2<sup>66</sup> in his 80th year. His wife died 23 January 1667-8 aged 66.

Children:

Sarah (2) b. \_\_\_ m. Grisham Bulkley

Isaac (2) b. 23 August 1632 at Ware England - returned to England and d. there

Ichabod (2) b. \_\_\_ returned to England

Barnabas (2) b. 1637 in England - died in early life unmarried

(Nathaniel (2) b. 1639 in Plymouth, MA

(Elnathan (2) b. 1639 in Plymouth, MA d. in Barbadoes - his only child died young.

Israel (2) b. \_\_\_ settled in Stratford, CT (Rev. in Stratford, m. Mary Nichols- son was Rev Charles Chauncey who was famous during Great Awakening<sup>67</sup>)

Hannah (2) b. \_\_\_

(Rev) Nathaniel Chauncey (2) born about 1639 at Plymouth MA, bapt. at Scituate 1641. Grad. at Harvard College 1661, took A.M. degree 1664 and was afterwards a Fellow of the College. Became a Minister at Windsor CT, 1667; then at Hatfield MA 1679 until his death. Was a man of great readiness of mind. Married 12 November 1673 Abigail Strong, dau. of Elder John and Elizabeth (Ford) Strong of Northampton MA (b. abt 1645, d. 15 April 1704, aged 59.) He died at

<sup>66</sup> According to other biographies this year was 1672. (editorial comment of 2011- by Aleta).

<sup>67</sup> Information obtained by Aleta in 2011.

Hatfield, 4 November 1685, and his widow m. (2) (Deacon) Medad Pomeroy 8 September 1686. She died 15 April 1704. His estate was valued at £429 including his library at £85. This library included a large part of his father's library and was considered so valuable by his brother (Rev) Israel (2) Chauncey, that, 30 March 1686 he offered to bring up his Nephew Nathaniel (3) until he should be of age for the use of the library.

Children:

Isaac (3) b. 6 September 1674 never married

Katharine (3) b. 12 January 1675, m. Rev. Daniel Brewer of Springfield MA

Abigail (3) b. 14 October 1677, m. (1<sup>st</sup>) Dr. Nathaniel Hudson,  
m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) Samuel Gaskell,  
m. (3<sup>rd</sup>) Edward Burroughs

Charles (3) b. 3 September 1679, d. 31 October 1679

Nathaniel (3) b. 21 September 1681

Sarah (3) b. 15 September 1683, m. (Rev) Samuel Whittelsey of Wallingford, CT

(Rev) Nathaniel Chauncey (3) born in Hatfield 21 September 1681. At age of only 4 years, when his father died, he was taken to Stratford CT, by his uncle Israel (2) and "brought up" for the use of his father's library. He graduated Yale College and his name stands on the Triennial Catalog as the first who received a degree from that college. He then taught school and prepared for the ministry. In May 1706 he began preaching in Durham CT, when there were but 14 families in the town, and continued as minister there until his death. Was a man of great influence in his community. Married 12 October 1708 Sarah Judson dau. of Capt. James Judson of Stratford. (b. 16 February 1682-3, d. 31 May 1745). He died 1 February 1756.

Children:

Elihu (4) b. 24 March 1710, m. Mary Griswold

Sarah (4) b. 24 February 1711, m. (Deacon) Israel Burritt of Durham

Catharine (4) b. 22 September 1714, m. Benjamin Stillman of Wethersfield (d.s.i.)

Abigail (4) b. 2 October 1717, m. (Hon.) Jabez Hamlin of Middletown CT

Nathaniel (4) b. 1 January 1720, m. (1st) Susanna Gilbert,  
m. (2nd) Mary Stocking

Elnathan (4) b. 10 September 1724, m. Elizabeth Worthington

**CHURCHILL**<sup>68</sup>

1. Josiah Churchill (1) an early settler in Wethersfield; probably came there from Watertown MA. Drew 18 acres of land in the division at Wethersfield in 1670. At intervals held responsible places in the town from 1643 on. Was a gentleman of more than medium estate for the time in which he lived, and of reputation in the colony.  
Married 1638 Elizabeth, daughter of Nathaniel Foote of Wethersfield. Will dated 17 November 1683 was proved at Hartford 1686-7, March 5. Inventory £ 618-12s, 6d. He died 1 January 1686-7. Widow Elizabeth d. 8 September 1700 aged 84 years.  
Children:
  2. Mary (2) b. 24 March 1639, m. Samuel Church and removed to Hadley, d. 1690
  3. Elizabeth (2) b. 15 May 1642, m. Henry Buck, 31 October 1660.
  4. Hannah (2) b. 1 November 1644 called "Anna Rice" in her father's will 1683. Married 1667 Samuel Royce, died 1688-9.
  5. Joseph (2) b. 2 December 1649, m. 13 May 1674 Mary \_\_\_\_, d. 2 December 1701.
  6. Benjamin (2) b. 16 May 1652, m. 8 July 1676 Mary \_\_\_\_.
  7. Sarah (2) b. 14 November 1657 (Hinman says "11 Nov"), m. 11 June 1673 Thomas Wickham

NB: Willis Churchill (6) who m. Amelia (7) Bradley (daughter of Beda Ives (6) and granddaughter of Sq. Elam (5) Ives) was great-great-grandson of Joseph (2) [above #5.] Churchill through his father Asa (5), and his father William (4), and his father Samuel (3)

---

<sup>68</sup> Hinman's Connecticut Settlers pp. 590-1; Savage's Genealogical Dictionary

**CLARK:**<sup>69</sup>

John Clark (1) one of the earliest settlers in East Norwich, afterwards part of Preston CT. Was a carpenter by trade. Freeman 1702. Wife was Mary \_\_\_\_, who survived him. Will dated 28 April 1708 - mentions wife "Mary", "eldest son John", and other children as follows: son Thomas, daughter Mary, daughter Phebe, son Isaac and son James "as soon as he comes to 21 years". Inventory taken of estate 23 February 1708-9. Witnesses sworn 8 March 1708-9, and inventory recorded 16 March 1708-9. Died 10 February 1708-9 (N).

Children:

<u>John (2)</u>	b. probably 1679
Thomas (2)	b. probably 1681
Mary (2)	b. probably 1683
Phebe (2)	b. probably 1685, m. 12 July 1704 (N.) Obed Cook, son of Richard and Grace Cook of Stonington
Isaac (2)	b. probably 1687
James (2)	b. probably 1689

John Clark (2) b. probably 1679, married Deborah Parke, dau. of Thomas and Mary (Allyn) Parke of Preston. Lived in Preston CT. She was b. December 1680. He died before 5 June 1752, when "widow" executed deed to brother Ebenezer Parke of Preston.

Children: (from "Park Family in Connecticut")

Deborah (3)	b. __, m. 3 April 1722 Joseph Benjamin (P)
Dorothy (3)	b. __, m. 7 February 1725-6 Willet Laribe (P)
John (3)	b. __, m. 8 April 1725 Hannah Billings (P)
<u>Joseph (3)</u>	b. 6 May 1712, (P)(N), m. 10 December 1730 Elizabeth Wheeler (P)
Jerusha (3)	

Thomas Clark (2) - b. probably 1681, m. 10 July 1703 (N) Elizabeth Lenard, dau. of Samuel. Lived in Norwich CT. Were members of church in Norwich, but all children were baptized in Preston. Will dated 5 April 1746. Inventory of estate taken 2 April 1754.

Children:

Mary (3)	b. 28 December 1705 (N) m. 11 November 1726 Robert Gates (P)
Thomas (3)	b. 17 March 1709 (N)
Elizabeth (3)	b. 1 March 1711 (N)
Joseph (3)	b. 24 February 1713-4 (N)
Ruth (3)	b. 4 September 1722 (N)

Isaac Clark (2) b. probably 1687, m. 27 March 1707 (N) Miriam Tracy

Children:

Isaac (3)	b. 20 September 1708
Miriam (3)	b. 15 July 1710, m. 8 November 1733 Aaron Meach (P)

<sup>69</sup> Caulkins' History of Norwich p. 246; New London Probate Records Vol A p. 408;"N" Norwich Records vol I; NY Mail Express 27 November 1897;"P" Parke Family of Connecticut

Eunice (3) b. 10 May 1712  
 Oliver (3) b. 24 April 1714  
 Esther (3) b. 3 March 1715-6  
 Nathan (3) b. 21 July 1718, m. Abigail  
 Joanna (3) b. 17 September 1720, m. 1 September 1737, Benajah Starkweather (P) (had a daughter Mary (4) b. 11 December 1746)  
 Zephaniah (3) b. 10 June 1722  
 Abell (3) b. 20 August 1724, m. 9 November 1749 Elizabeth Story

James Clark (2) b. probably 1689, m. Abigail Fitch Lived in Norwich. Inventory of estate taken September 17, 1719 mentions widow Abigail<sup>70</sup> Died 1719

Children:

probably James (3) b. probably 1714-16

Abigail (3) b. probably 1714-16, m. \_\_\_ Burnnap

John Clark (3) (son of John (2)) b. \_\_\_, m. 8 April 1725 (P) Hannah Billings, Lived in Preston, CT

Children (P):

Timothy (4) b. 18 January 1726

Thankful (4) b. 29 March 1728-9

Ebenezer (4) b. 11 August 1731

Jerusha (4) b. 24 August 1736

Patience (4) b. 11 October 1738

John (4) b. 11 January 1740-1

Elijah (4) b. 10 May 1744

Roger (4) b. 17 November 1747

Mary (4) b. 23 April 1750

Joseph<sup>71</sup> Clark (3) (son of John (2)) b. 6 May 1712 in Preston CT, m. 10 December 1730 Elizabeth Wheeler<sup>72</sup> Lived in Preston CT. Died 15 January 1739.

Children: (N)(P)

Joseph (4) b. 22 December 1732

Elizabeth (4) b. 30 December 1734, d. 31 December 1750

Deborah (4) b. 13 March 1737

Sarah (4) b. 15 May 1739, bapt. 17 July 1739<sup>73</sup>, m. 28 March 1759 Samuel Adams (from family records)

Thomas Clark (3) (son of Thomas (2)) b. 17 March 1709 in Norwich, CT,  
 m. (1) 18 December 1735 Sarah Woodward of Preston (B. \_\_\_ d. 4 August 1749);  
 m. (2) 16 July 1750 Lydia Rudd. Lived in Norwich, CT.

He died 1 May 1764.

Children (first wife):

Thankful (4) b. 8 November 1736

Elizabeth (4) b. 4 October 1738

<sup>70</sup> NL prob. records Bk B p. 488

<sup>71</sup> [NB: This Joseph must be son of John (2) - acct dau Deborah (4) named after grandmother] handwritten note

<sup>72</sup> Vol 1, p. 51 Preston Vital Records

<sup>73</sup> hand written note: ["Sarah Clark daughter of Joseph" in Preston Ct. See Vol 7 p 15 Vital Records copied from file in State Library Hartford, CT]

Sarah (4) b. September 1740

Lydia (4) b. July 1742

Phinehas (4) b. 4 May 1745

Mary (4) b. 4 January 1747-8

Children (second wife):

Thomas (4) b. 14 July 1753

Joseph (4) b. 15 September 1755

Pelotiah (4) (son) b. 15 October 1757

Jedidiah (4) b. 21 February 1760

Desire (4) b. 9 May 1762

James Clark (3) (son of James (2)) b. \_\_, m. 26 October 1737 (N) Mary Tracy of Preston. Lived in Norwich CT. Will dated 18 May 1739 gives half to wife Mary and half to sister Abigail Burnnap, of "land that my grandfather Fitch gave me". Will received for probate 20 July 1739. (N.L. Probate Records, Bk D. p. 413). Died July 1739.

Only child:

Mary (4) b. 10 September 1738 (N)

**COLLIER**

William Collier (1) was one of the merchants of London who aided the Pilgrims in coming to Plymouth, furnishing the money for their outfit. After the partnership between the Pilgrims and the Adventurers was terminated he came over in 1633 in the "*Mary and Jane*" with 196 passengers, including his four daughters, but no mention of his wife, who probably died before he came over. He at once took a prominent position in the Colony. Was made a Freeman 1633; tax assessor 1634; served on many committees and on Council of War. Was Assistant for 28 years. In 1659 "on account of his age and much business on him" the Court ordered the Treasurer to procure him a servant and allowed £10 for that purpose. He died in 1670.

Children:

Sarah (2) m. Love Brewster

Rebecca (2) m. Job Cole

Mary (2) m. Thomas Prence

Elizabeth (2) m. Constant Southworth

**COLLINS**<sup>74</sup>

1. Edward Collins (1) born in England, probably about 1603. Came to America and settled in Cambridge, MA 1638. Freeman 13 May 1640. Was Deacon in the Church. Representative from 1654 to 1670, except 1661. Lived for many years on the plantation of Gov. Craddock at Medford, and at last purchased it. Sold 1600 acres to Richard Russell, and other parts to others. Wife's name was Martha born in England and married in England -she d. 22 March 1699 at Cambridge MA. He died at Charleston 9 April 1689 aged about 86 years.

Children:

2. Daniel (2) b. in England - probably about 1629, at any rate was 9 years old when parents united with Cambridge Church. Went back to Europe and lived for many years at Konigsburg in Prussia.
3. John (2) b. in England - after studying at Cambridge went to Edinburgh, Scotland. Was Chaplain to Gen. Monk before he moved into England for the restoration of Charles II. Afterwards a minister in Edinburgh and later in London, where he died 3 December 1687.
4. Samuel (2) b. in England - came with father, as an infant, to Cambridge. Married before 1664 and had several children. Went to Scotland about 1658-9 but returned in a few years.
5. Sybil (2) b. in England, probably about 1637 - m. Rev. John Whiting q.v.
6. Martha (2) b. at Cambridge Sept 1639, m. Rev. Joshua Moody.
7. Nathaniel (2) b. at Cambridge 7 March 1643 - grad. Harvard College 1660 - ordained 1668 - married 1664 Mary, daughter of William Whiting of Hartford. Settled in Church at Middletown CT - d. 1684 - had 8 children.
8. Abigail (2) b. at Cambridge 20 September 1644, m. 1663 John Willet.
9. Edward (2) b. at Cambridge 1646.

---

<sup>74</sup> Savage Geneal. Dictionary; New York Mail & Express - November 6 1897



**COOK**<sup>75</sup>

1. Henry Cook (1) born in England (probably Kent) of Puritan stock. Came to America and settled in Salem MA 1638. Married June 1639 Judith Burdsall; probably daughter of Henry Burdsall of Salem (see Savage). Lived at Salem all his life and died there 25 December 1661. in his will all his children are named with their ages - as follows:
  2. Isaac (2) aged 22 - b. 3 April 1640, m. 3 May 1664 Elizabeth Buxton and settled in Salem
  3. Samuel (2) aged 20 - b. 30 September 1641
  4. Judith (2) aged 18 - b. 15 September 1643
  5. Rachel (2) aged 16 - b. 25 September 1645, m. Elisha Kibbe
  6. John (2) aged 14 - b. 6 September 1647, m. 28 December 1672 Mary Buxton
  7. Mary (2) aged 12 - b. 15 September 1650, m. 17 July 1672 Robert Moulton, 3rd
  8. Martha(2) aged 12 -b. 15 September 1650
  9. Henry (2) aged 8 - b. 30 December 1652, m. 30 September 1678 Mary, dau. of John Hall of Wallingford
  - 9½. Eliza (2) b. September 1654 died in infancy
  10. Hannah (2) aged 4 -b. September 1658.
3. Samuel Cook (2) born 30 September 1641 at Salem MA but after his father's death removed about 1663 to New Haven CT. There he married (1) 2 May 1667 Hope Parker, daughter of Edward Parker, and his wife Elizabeth, widow of John Potter. She was b. 26 April 1650, and died before 1690. After the birth of first two children, they removed again, this time to Wallingford, April 1670, becoming an original proprietor there. He was the first and for some time the only shoemaker and tanner of leather in the place. He was a "dragoon" in Capt. Robert Sills Company in King Phillips War 1675. Married (2) 14 July 1690 Mary Roberts. He was regarded as a very good man by his friends and neighbors, and was frequently called upon to fill offices of responsibility and trust in the Village, and in the church of which he was a member. Died 18 February 1702-3, aged 61 years, leaving an estate of £340. His widow m. (2) 9 April 1705 Jeremiah Howe.  
Children (by 1<sup>st</sup> wife):
  11. Samuel (3) b. 3 March 1667-8, m. (1) 3 March 1692 Hannah Ives; (2) Elizabeth Bedel of Stratford (about 1715-6) probably widow of Nathaniel (3) Beadle of Wallingford. q.v.
  12. John (3) b. 3 December 1669, m. 3 December 1697 Hannah Thorpe
  13. Hannah (3) b. 3 March 1671-2, d. young
  14. Isaac (3) b. 10 March 1673, d. 7 April 1673
  15. Mary (3) b. 23 April 1675, m. 5 April 1699 Nathaniel Ives q.v.
  16. Elizabeth (3) b. 22 August 1677, d. young
  17. Judith (3) b. 29 February 1679, m. 20 April 1704 Jeremiah Howe, Jr. d. 1708
  18. Isaac (3) b. 10 January 1681, m. 11 October 1705 Sarah Curtis
  19. Joseph (3) b. 25 February 1683, m. 28 October 1714 Eleanor Johnson, Rem. to Goshen CT
  20. Hope (3) b. 27 September 1686, m. 18 December 1706 Joseph Benham, d. 1731

<sup>75</sup> Savage Genealogical Dictionary; Davis' History of Wallingford, Conn.; Whitney Family Vol. I, p. 344; NY Mail & Express January 22, 1898; Salem Records in Hist. Coll. of Essex Institute.

Children (2<sup>nd</sup> wife):

21. Israel (3) b. 8 May 1692, m. 15 May 1717 Elizabeth Clark
  22. Mehitable (3) b. 30 June 1694, m. Daniel Andrews
  23. Benjamin (3) b. 8 April 1697 - was a tanner & currier, d. 1717 unmarried
  24. Ephraim (3) b. 19 April 1699, m. Lydia Merriman
  25. Elizabeth (3) b. 10 September 1701, m. 28 August 1717 Adam Mott
- 

## COOKE<sup>76</sup>

1. (Captain) Thomas Cooke (1) born (probably) in Earls Colne, Essex, England in 1603. Married (1<sup>st</sup>) 1626 in England, probably Mary \_\_\_\_\_ born 1605. He came to New England in 1635 with his wife and three children, and settled first in Boston where his 4<sup>th</sup> child was born. In 1637 he united with the company of 54 persons, and purchased from the Tetiquet Indians the Township land now known as "Taunton", which had previously been occupied by an Indian village. He owned six shares of this purchase, and with the other purchasers was an original "proprietor" of the town. Taunton, however, did not prove equal to his expectations as a residence, being exposed to Indian depredations, so in 1643 he sold his interest there and removed with his family to the Township of Portsmouth (originally called Pocasset) on the island of Rhode Island. On 5 October 1643 he was "received as an inhabitant of Portsmouth by vote of the 'Council' of that town, who then at his request granted him a 'lott on the Island'". This lot, afterwards known as the "house lot" of Captain Cooke was situated on the easterly shore of the Island, in the southeast part of Portsmouth, and directly opposite Fogland Point in Tiverton, six miles distant from Newport. Here he settled permanently, and established the first "Homestead" of the Cooke Family in America. He afterwards added other land, until at his death the Homestead contained (including the adjoining lands of his son John) about 200 acres of superior farming land. In 1876 there still remained visible of the Homestead, the well and remains of the cellar and the chimney of the house, on the river bank a few rods west of the wharf. The farm was then owned by Samuel Clarke, Esq. and known as "Glen Farm", having passed out of the Cooke Family in 1804.<sup>77</sup>

Captain Thomas Cooke was commissioned in 1659 to survey the west line of the Colony of Rhode Island. In 1664 he was elected "Deputy" to the General Assembly from Portsmouth. He lived through the famous King Philips War 1675-6 without damage to family or property. Was a butcher by trade. He died about May 1677 (aged 74 years) as his will of 6 February 1673 was proved 4 June 1677. His will names wife and three children and some of his grandchildren; also mentions "brother Giles Slocum". His bequests include £15 each to the daughters of his deceased son "Capt. " Thomas Cooke Jr. he was survived by his second wife, Mary, probably daughter of William and Dionis Havens of Portsmouth RI, who was much younger than he, having been born about 1650, and who subsequently before 1680, married (2<sup>nd</sup>) Jeremiah Brown of New port (who was b. about 1650 and d. about 1690).

<sup>76</sup> "Cooke Family in America" in American Family Antiquity, Vol II by Albert Welles; vital Records of Rhode Island, by James W. Arnold' Genealogy Dictionary of Rhode Island, by John O. Austin; R.I. Hist.Soc. Collections – Vol 26, No 2, April 1933, p. 59

<sup>77</sup> Glen Farm persists as a place name in Tiverton, RI - the name of a Co-op and park, 2012.

## Children:

2. Thomas Cooke (2), b. in England about 1628. m. Thomasin \_\_\_\_ He and his wife both died before October 1670.
3. John Cooke (2) b. in England about 1631.
4. George (2) Cooke b. in England about 1633.
2. John Cooke, Sr. (2) (son of Thomas (1)) born at Earles Colne, Essex, England about 1631, came with his parents to Boston about 1635, removing first to Taunton and thence to Portsmouth RI, in 1643, where he grew up and afterwards purchased and settled on a farm adjoining his father's on the west. He also purchased the 16<sup>th</sup> and 19<sup>th</sup> shares of land in Pocasset Purchase. Married 1653 Mary Borden, daughter of Richard and Joane (Fowle) Borden, who was born in England January 1632-3. Her younger brother Matthew Borden was the first white person born in Rhode Island. Was a Freeman 1655, and Deputy 1670. Was given privilege, 3 June 1668, of operating a ferry to Pocasset. On 24 November 1680 he purchased from his son-in-law William (2) Manchester, a tract of land lying in Punketest Neck, and erected there a dwelling house. Also in June 1686 he purchased of his son-in-law Thomas Wait, other land on the neck, adjoining the first tract, and amounting altogether to about 150 acres. This property he later bequeathed to his eldest son John (3) Cooke, Junior, while his Portsmouth farm went to his second son Joseph (3) Cooke. The other two sons Thomas (3) and Samuel (3) received respectively the 16<sup>th</sup> and 19<sup>th</sup> shares in Pocasset Purchase. He died 16 May 1691, leaving a will dated 15 May and proved 25 May 1691, and recorded in the "Council Book" of Portsmouth RI. His wife Mary (Borden) Cooke died 1690, aged 57 years. Their seventeen children were all born in Portsmouth as follows:
 

6. <u>Mary (3)</u> b. 1653,	m. <u>William (2) Manchester</u> of Punketest, d. 1716
7. Elizabeth (3) b. 1654,	m. 1680 William Briggs, d. 1716
8. <u>John (3)</u> b. 1656	
9. Sarah (3) b. 1658,	m. Thomas Waite of Punketest
10. Hannah (3) b. 1660,	m. (1) David Wilcox of Portsmouth, (2) Enoch Briggs, d. 1736.
11. Joseph (3) b. 1662,	m. 19 April 1692 Susanna Briggs of Tiverton, d. 1746.
12. Martha (3) b. 1664,	m. William Corey of Portsmouth, d. 1704.
13. Deborah (3) b. 1666,	m. William Almy of Punketest
14. Thomas (3) b. 1668,	m. Mary Corey, d. 1726.
15. Amy (3) b. 1670,	m. David Clayton, d. 1729.
16. Samuel (3) b. 1672,	died unmarried

 And 6 other daughters, who probably died young and whose names are not known.
8. John Cooke (3), second (son of John (2), son of Thomas (1)) born in Portsmouth RI 1656. Married 1682 Ruth Shaw of Tiverton, daughter of Anthony & Alice (Stonard) Shaw, and granddau. of John Stonard, born in Portsmouth about 1662. They removed at once to his father's farm in Punketest Neck, now Tiverton RI and built there a house which became the 2<sup>nd</sup> homestead for "the Cooke Family in America". He was the first of the Cookes to settle permanently in Tiverton, although his cousin Capt. John (3) Cooke (son of Thomas(2)) of the North End, came to town some 8 or 10 years later, and his brother Thomas (3) at least 15 years later. In 1691 the whole farm was devised to "John Cooke, Junior" through his father's will, and thereafter he bore the name "John Cooke of Punketest". On 9<sup>th</sup> May 1700 he purchased of Edward Gray, Jr. the 15<sup>th</sup> and 16<sup>th</sup> neck lots, containing 44 acres. In 1707, however, he purchased (11<sup>th</sup> February 1706-7)

from his brother-in-law, Israel Shaw of Little Compton for £202, 10s., certain lands in Portsmouth, and removed thither, leaving the Punketest Homestead in possession of his sons John (4) and Thomas (4). In December 1717 he also purchased additional lands adjoining same from his cousin, Joseph Borden, son of Matthew Borden. Soon after, between 1717 and 1719, he returned to Tiverton, where he lived until his death, 20 July 1737. He was buried on the Homestead farm in Punketest. His will was probated 7 August 1737 and recorded in Taunton MA. His wife Ruth (Shaw) Cooke survived him. Their six children were all born at Punketest RI as follows:

17. Ruth (4) b. 1683, m. 1690 Preserved Fish of Portsmouth

18. John (4) b. 5 November 1685

19. Mary (4) b. 1687, m. Joseph Howland of Dartmouth

20. Thomas (4) b. 1690, m. Lydia Taylor of Little Compton

21. Deborah (4) b. 1693, m. James Howland of Dartmouth

22. Anne (4) b. 1695, m. James Trippe of Dartmouth

18. John Cooke, Third (4) (son of John (3), son of John (2), son of Thomas (1)) born in Punketest Neck RI 5 November 1685. Married 25 May 1709 in Little Compton, Alice Southworth, daughter of William & Rebecca (Pabodie) Southworth of \_\_\_\_, born in 14 July 1688. Her mother Rebecca was daughter of William & Elizabeth (Alden) Pabodie, and granddaughter of John & Priscilla (Mullins) Alden of Plymouth – both passengers on the 1<sup>st</sup> voyage of the Mayflower. He received from his father the south part of the Homestead property, being Neck lots Nos. 10, 11, and 12 (about 85 acres), and containing the house his father, built before his own birth. Here he lived during his whole lifetime, purchasing other lands south of his, and becoming one of the best farmers in the colony. He was active in public affairs, a man of considerable wealth and standing, and like his father and grandfather, owned a number of slaves. He was also an officer in the militia of the colony. This Homestead property was afterwards owned by his son and grandson until 1835, and in 1877 was the property of Sidney Bateman, Esq. John Cooke, third, died 1754, aged 69 years, and was buried on the Punketest Homestead. His will bequeathed to his children as follows:

“to son Samuel, his Homestead place on Punketest Neck, and his negro man “Cudgo”

to son William, then ‘gone to sea a long time’ the sum of £2,000 “old Tenor” (Colonial currency as distinguished from Spanish Dollars) if he returns

to son Abial, the farm in Little Compton; and

to son Samuel and Abial jointly, his Sapowett and Punketest meadowlands

to daughter Amy £400 and his negro woman “Meg”

to daughter Bathsheba £400 and his negro woman “Jenny”

to daughter Lillias £400 and furniture and negro woman “Lispa”

to daughter Rebecca £400 and girl “Moll”

to daughter Ruth £400 and negro woman “Rachel”

to daughter Elizabeth £460 (but no woman)

to sons Samuel & Abial his silver hilted sword and cutlass”

His wife Alice (Southworth) Cooke survived him, and died 25 April 1770. Their children were all born in Punketest as follows:

Records of Little Compton:

23. Amy (5) b. 11 July 1710, m. 24 December 1734 Thomas Briggs of Dartmouth

24. Bathsheba (5) b. 30 March 1712, m. 3 December 1737 Joseph Sission of Portsmouth

25. Lillis (5) b. 9 February 1714, probably died young

Records of Tiverton:

26 Samuel (5) b. 4 February 1716, m. 2 October 1738 Patience Corey

27. William (5) b. 2 February 1718, m.

28. Abial (5) b. 1720, m. 1 December 1743 Mary Bradford

29. Lillias (5) b. 1722, m. (1) Briggs, (2) Brownell

30. Rebecca (5) b. 1724, m. 7 October 1742 William Manchester at Tiverton

31. Ruth (5) b. 1725, m. 19 October 1743 Oliver Bailey

32. Elizabeth (5) b. 1727, m. 19 January 1744 Ephraim Richmond of Little Compton

NB: There was at first some difficulty in identifying “Rebecca Cooke, who married William Manchester” as the daughter of John (4) Cooke, because his cousin, Joseph (4) Cooke (son of Joseph (3), son of John (2), son of Thomas (1)) had a daughter Rachel (5) born 21 March 1721-2 whose name on birth records at Newport is incorrectly given as “Rebecca” although correctly recorded at Portsmouth. Her correct name of Rachel is proven by mention in her grandfather Joseph (3) Cooke’s will, and by her being undoubtedly named after her maternal grandmother, Rachel (Nicholson) Peabody, leaving Rebecca (5) daughter of John (4) Cooke as the only “Rebecca Cooke” of her generation. She was named after her maternal grandmother, Rebecca (Pabodie) Southworth.

---

### COOPER<sup>78</sup>

John Cooper (1) born about 1614 in England. Came to New England probably in the “*Expedition*” of London 20 November 1635. Was among the first group of settlers in New Haven and signed the Fundamental Agreement of Quinnapiack. His wife’s name is not known. Was one of the youngest of the earliest settlers and not prominent for the first few years. Later he attained positions of dignity and honor. Had charge of the Iron Works at Lake Saltonstall. Was Deputy for many years. Married (2<sup>nd</sup>) Jane Woolen, wid. of John Hall. His home lot was on the S.W. corner of Church and Grove Streets extending nearly to present corner of Wall Street. He died 23 November 1689 after over 50 years residence in New Haven.

Children:

Hannah (2) b. 1638, m. John Potter, Jr. about 1661.

Mary (2) b. about 1640, m. 2 January 1658-9 Abraham Dickerman

John (2) bapt. 28 May 1642, m. Mary Thompson, 27 December 1666

Sarah (2) bapt. 21 September 1645, m. Samuel Hemingway, 23 March 1661

---

<sup>78</sup> Dickerman Ancestry, p. 139, et seq.

**CORNWALL**<sup>79</sup>

The early English name was written Cornewell, and we find in London “Richard Cornewell, citizen and Skynner of London”, as it stands written in his will – who died in 1585, left a portion of the wealth he had made in hides to found and endow “a free grammar schole in New Woodstock, the towne where I was born”, and the school stands there yet near the handsome church of Woodstock in Oxfordshire. Some of the English branches of the family still write the name Cornewell. Burke’s “Landed Gentry” gives two branches, the senior one writing Cornewall and the other Cornwall. Burke’s “Peerage” adds a third branch, a family of Baronets in Hereford who retain Cornewall, and Burke traces the lineage of the whole family up through the Barons of Burford to Richard de Cornwall, son of Richard, Earl of Cornwall, second son of King John, younger brother of Richard, Coeur de Lion.

The two emigrants to New England – William Cornwall and Thomas Cornwell (or Cornell) were both of the same general family, there can be no doubt – although no records have been found showing their relationship. The coincidence of the names among their children is however sufficiently curious to record: These were:

Of Thomas: Thomas, Richard, Joshua, Samuel, John, Sarah, Rebecca, Ann, & Elizabeth.

Of William: John, William, Samuel, Jacob, Thomas, Sarah, Esther, & Elizabeth.

Three sons and two daughters in each family with identical names, and if one account be true which gives to Thomas another son William and a daughter Mary, we have a fourth son.

1. William Cornwall (1) born in England. Came to America and first appears at Roxbury 1634. Then, with wife Joan, he removed 1639 to Hartford and thence very soon to Middletown CT. Was representative there 1654 – 1664 and 1665. Must have married a second time – for widow named in will is Mary. Died 22 February 1677-8.

Children: (all born in Middletown)

2. John (2) b. April 1640, m. 1665 Martha Peck, d. 2 November 1707
3. William (2) b. 24 June 1641, m. 1670 Mary Bull (or Bell), d. 8 June 1692
4. Samuel (2) b. September 1642, m. 1667 Rebecca Bull, d. 6 December 1728
5. Jacob (2) b. September 1646, m. 1677 Mary White, d. 8 April 1708
6. Sarah (2) b. October 1647, m. 16 October 1675 Daniel Hubbard
7. Thomas (2) b. September 1648
8. Esther (2) b. May 1650, m. (1<sup>st</sup>) 1671 John Wilcox, (2<sup>nd</sup>) 1678 John Stowe
9. Elizabeth (2) b. January 1651-2, m. John Hall

2. John Cornwall (2) born April 1640 at Middletown CT. Married 8 June 1665 Martha Peck, dau. of Deacon Paul Peck of Hartford (born 1641 and died 1 March 1707-8) lived in Middletown CT. Died 2 November 1707.

Children:

10. Mary (3) b. 20 November 1666
11. Martha (3) b. 13 August 1669
12. John (3) b. 13 August 1671

<sup>79</sup> Savage Geneal. Dictionary; New England History & Genealogy Register XIV 64 (Records of Middletown, Conn.); Mott Genealogy; Scharf’s History of Westchester Co. NY I.675

13. William (3) b. 17 May 1673
14. Paul (3) b. 6 June 1675
15. Hannah(3) b. 5 September 1677, m. Daniel Doolittle- q.v.
16. Joseph (3) b. 5 October 1679
17. Thankful (3) b.1 March 1683, d. 22 November 1684
18. Thankful (3) b. 26 July 1685
19. Benjamin (3) b. 23 December 1688

### CURTISS<sup>80</sup>

John Curtiss (1) or Curtyce (probably) bapt. 15 September 1577 in Nazing, Essex County, England. m. 19 April 1610 Elizabeth Hutchins. Probably came to New England and was in Wethersfield CT 1639, as a property owner. Left 1640 for Stratford CT, and no further record found, so probably died soon after reaching Stratford. However, Widow Elizabeth Curtiss appears in early Stratford records (about 1650) as a property owner, with her two sons John and William. She d. June 1658 and will was proved 4 November 1658 at Fairfield, in which she names her two sons and sundry grandchildren.

Children:

John (2) b. in England 1611

William (2) b. in England 1618, m. (1) Mary \_\_\_\_, (2) Sarah Marvin. Lived in Stratford, CT.

Thomas (2) b. in England probably remained or returned there.

John Curtiss (2) b. in England about 1611. Was one of the original patentees of Stratford CT. m.

Elizabeth Welles (probably a sister of Gov. Thomas Welles) (b. \_\_\_\_, d. 9 March 1681-2). Was a Freeman 1658 and a prominent citizen. When Sergeant of Train Band, was elected Town Treasurer 29 December 1675. Served as a soldier in King Phillip's War and attained the rank of Ensign (2<sup>nd</sup> Lt.). Died 6 December 1707, age 96 years.

Children: (all b. in Stratford,CT)

John (3) b. 14 October 1642, m. Hannah Kimberly; removed to Newark NJ

Israel (3) b. 3 April 1644, m. Rebecca \_\_\_\_; removed to Woodbury CT

Elizabeth (3) b. 2 May 1647

Thomas(3) b. 14 January 1648-9, m. 9 June 1674 Mary Merriman

Joseph (3) b. 12 November 1650, m. 9 November 1676 Bethia Booth

Benjamin (3) b. 30 September 1652, m. (1) 23 March 1680-1 Esther Judson,  
m. (2) 1 December 1714 Bathsheba (Tomlinson) Stiles

Hannah (3) b. 2 February 1654-5, m. 1671 Benjamin Lewis

Thomas Curtiss (3) b. 14 January 1648-9 in Stratford CT. m. 9 June 1674 Mary Merriman, dau. of Nathaniel and Joane Merriman of Wallingford CT. Removed to Wallingford, where he was an original proprietor October 1669 and Freeman October 1670. Was a surveyor. Deputy to Colonial Legislature 1689 and subsequently, and otherwise prominent until 1720. Died 1736. Will of 9 August 1733 was filed 5 May 1736.

Children: (all born in Wallingford)

<sup>80</sup> Curtiss Genealogy (1903)

Mary (4) b. 13 October 1675, m. John Crain  
 Nathaniel (4) b. 14 May 1677, m. (1) 6 April 1697 Sarah Hall,  
 m. (2) 9 July 1702 Sarah How,  
 m. (3) 11 October 1741 (Mrs.) Phebe (Bartholemew)  
 Palmer

Samuel (4) b. 3 February 1678, m. 3 January 1704-5 Elizabeth Fredericks  
Elizabeth (4) b. 11 September 1680, m. 11 May 1699 "Nathaniel Hall of Wallingford"  
 Hannah (4) b. 3 December 1682, d. 12 October 1703  
 Thomas (4) b. 26 August 1685, m. Mary \_\_\_\_  
 Sarah (4) b. 1 October 1687, m. 17 October 1705 Joseph Parker  
 Abigail (4) b. 3 November 1689, m. 8 June 1709 Joseph Holt  
 Joseph (4) b. 1 October 1691, m. 14 March 1712 Martha Collins  
 Jemima (4) b. 15 January 1694, m. 29 September 1713 Nathaniel Beech  
 Rebecca (4) b. 21 August 1697, m. (1) 1 March 1716 Lambert Johnson,  
 m. (2) William Munson

John (4) b. 18 September 1699, m. 17 June 1723 Jemima Abernathy

---

**DANIELS**<sup>81</sup>

Stephen Daniels (1) was of Saybrook, CT about 1650, but removed to New Haven. Married Ann Gregson, dau. of Thomas Gregson.

Children:

Joanna (2) b. 1 September 1652, m. 7 December 1671 John Glover  
 Elizabeth (2) b. 1 October 1655, m. 9 May 1682 John Winston  
Rebecca (2) b. 30 January 1658, m. 9 May 1682 John Thompson

---

<sup>81</sup> Savage Genealogical Dictionary



**DEMING**<sup>82</sup>

1. John Deming (1) one of the principal settlers of Wethersfield, 1635, was Representative often from 1641 to 1661. His sister Elizabeth m. Nathaniel (1) Foote q.v. Named in Charter of 1662 (23 Apr) from King Charles II. Married (1637) Honor, dau. of Richard Treat, and sister of Gov. Robert Treat. John died 1705.  
Children : (as named in will)
  2. John (2) b. 9 September 1638
  3. Jonathan (2) b.1639
  4. Samuel (2) b.1646, m. 29 March 1694 Sarah Kirby (dau. of John Kirby of Middletown. Died 6 April 1709)
  5. David (2) \_\_\_ m. 16 July 1678 Mary \_\_\_ and removed to Cambridge MA
  6. Ebenezer (2) m. Sarah \_\_\_ 16 July 1677. Died 2 May 1705.
  7. Rachel (2) wife of John Morgan
  8. \_\_\_ (2) wife of Richard Beckley
  9. Mary (2) wife of Thomas Hurlbert (Goodwin says John Hurlbert of Middletown, CT)
  10. \_\_\_ (2) wife of Thomas Wright
  11. Sarah (2) wife of Samuel Moody of Hartford, CT and Hadley, MA
2. John Deming (2) (son of John(1)) lived in Wethersfield, CT. Was Selectman 1662; Representative 1667 and 1672; Married 20 September 1657 (at Northampton) Mary Mygate (dau. of Joesph). Died 23 January 1712.  
Children of John(2) and Mary (Mygate) Deming:
  12. John (3) b. 9 September 1658, m. 5 June 1684 Mary Graves, d. 25 November 1729
  13. Joseph (3) b.1 June 1661
  14. Jonathan (3) b. 12 February 1663
  15. Mary (3) b.1 July 1666
  16. Samuel (3) b.25 August 1668
  17. Jacob (3) b.26 August 1670
  18. Sarah (3) b. 17 January 1672
  19. Hezekiah (3) b. \_\_\_
3. Jonathan Deming (3) (son of John (1)) lived in Wethersfield CT. Married (1) Sarah \_\_\_, 21 November 1660, she died 5 June 1668; (2) Elizabeth, dau. of Josiah Gilbert 25 December 1673, she died 4 September 1714. He died 8 January 1699-1700 aged about 61 years.  
Children of Jonathan (2) and Sarah (\_\_\_) Deming:
  20. Jonathan (3) b. 27 November 1661
  21. Sarah (3) b. 12 August 1663
  22. Mary (3) b.11 July 1665 (died young?) (Goodwin says she married Joseph Smith of Wethersfield, 26 November 1685)
  23. Comfort (3) b. 5 June 1668, m. (1) Nathaniel Beckley 18 May 1693, he died 30 October 1697; (2) Thomas Morton, 8 May 1698, he d. 1 May 1740.

<sup>82</sup> Records of Wethersfield, CT in N.E.H. & G.R. Vol 16; also Savage's Genealogical Dictionary; also Goodwin's Genealogical Noted, p. 233-6.

Children of Jonathan (2) and Elizabeth (Gilbert) Deming:

- 24. Eloisse (3) b. 16 February 1674
- 25. Elizabeth (3) b. 12 June 1677, m. Richard Beckley 23 November 1699
- 26. Thomas (3) b. 27 November 1679, m. Mary, dau. of Thomas Williams 2 June 1698.
- 27. Charles (3) b. 10 June 1681
- 28. Benjamin (3) b. 20 July 1684
- 29. Jacob (3) b. 20 July 1689, m. Dinah \_\_\_\_.
- 30. Mary (3) b. 24 October 1692
- 31. Ann (3) b. 1 October 1695, m. (\_\_\_\_ Church?)

14. Jonathan Deming (3) (son of John (2), son of John (1)) lived in Wethersfield CT. Married Martha, dau. of Henry Buck 27 October 1687. Died \_\_\_\_.

Children of Jonathan (3) and Martha (Buck) Deming:

- 32. Isaac (4) b. 26 July 1688
- 33. Ann (4) b. 20 September 1690, m. Nathaniel Wright
- 34. Noahdiah (4) b. 20 February 1693
- 35. Abigail (4) b. 4 March 1695
- 36. Gideon (4) b. 29 February 1700
- 37. Martha (4) b. 30 August 1704 (Buck Genealogy says 20 August 1704)

27. Charles Deming (3) (son of Jonathan (2), son of John (1)) born in Wethersfield but removed to Boston after 1711. Married 5 September 1706 Anna, dau. of Thomas Wickham (she died June 1711 aged 27 yrs).

Only child of Charles (3) and Anna (Wickham) Deming:

- 38. Anna (4) b. 28 May 1711, m. Josiah Buck
- 

### DICKERMAN<sup>83</sup>

Thomas Dickerman (1) Time and place of birth not known. He and his wife Ellen came to Dorchester MA, about 1635 or 1636, probably with the company of Rev. Richard Mather in the ship "James" in 1635, as his name is one of the earliest subscribers to a covenant dated 23 September 1636 reorganizing the church in Dorchester under Mather. Was a tailor by trade, also cultivated a farm. He served as Selectman 1651 and in other capacities, according to the records. He died in Dorchester 11 June 1657 and his estate inventoried \$1130.72. His widow married (2) John Bullard and removed 1663 to Medfield.

Children:

- Thomas (2) b. about 1623 – settled in Malden, m. (1) Elizabeth; (2) Anne, d. before 1691
- Abraham (2) b. about 1634
- Isaac (2) b. December 1637 in Dorchester
- John (2) b. bapt. 29 October 1644, died young.

Abraham Dickerman (2) - born about 1634, brought to Dorchester MA as an infant by parents, probably on the ship "James" in 1635. Married 2 January 1658-9 Mary Cooper, dau. of John Cooper of New Haven and removed at once with his wife to New Haven. Lived at first with John Cooper's family – later purchased Thomas Kimberly's place, cor. Church and Elm Streets,

---

<sup>83</sup> Dickerman Ancestry

diagonally across from the Green. Filled many offices in the Colony including Deputy (to Conn. General Assembly) for many years, also Lieu. of N.H. Train Band. Died 2 November 1711 ae. 77 – His wife born about 1639 (probably in New Haven) bapt. 15 August 1641, d. 4 January 1705-6 ae. 66.

Children:

<u>Mary (3)</u>	b. about 1659,	m. 21 June 1677 <u>Samuel Bassett</u>
Sarah (3)	b. 25 July 1663,	m. Nathaniel Sperry
Hannah (3)	b.16 November 1665,	m. Caleb Chidsey
Ruth (3)	b.5 April 1668,	m. Nathaniel Bradley
Abigail (3)	b.26 September 1670,	m. Ebenezer Sperry
Abraham (3)	b.14 January 1673,	m. (1) Elizabeth Glover, m. (2) Mrs. Susanna Hotchkiss
Isaac (3)	b. November 1677,	m. (1) Mary Atwater, m. (2) Elizabeth Alling
Rebecca (3)	b. 27 February 1679,	m. Isaac Foote

**DICKINSON**<sup>84</sup>

1. Nathaniel Dickinson (1) – born in England. Was one of the original settlers of Wethersfield CT, 1637. Was town clerk – also Representative to the General Assembly. Removed to Hadley MA about 1659 with Rev. John Russell, Jr. Married (1) in England \_\_\_\_; (2) widow Ann Gull of Wethersfield. Died 16 June 1676 in Hadley.  
Children:
  2. John (2) b. \_\_\_\_
  3. Joseph (2) b. 1634, m. Phebe Bracy of Wethersfield.
  4. Thomas (2) b. 1636, m. Hannah Crow of Hadley.
  5. Samuel (2) b. July 1638, d. 30 November 1711.
  6. Obediah (2) b. 15 April 1641, m. (1) 1669 Sarah Beardsley;  
m. (2) Mehitable Hinsdale
  7. Nehemiah (2) b. 16 August 1643, m. 1671 Mary Cowles of Hadley
  8. Nathaniel (2) b. 1644, m. (1) Hepsibah Gibbs;  
m. (2) Lydia Marshall
  9. Hezekiah (2) b. 28 February 1645-6, m. 1679 Abigail Blackmar
  10. Azariah (2) b. 10 October 1648, m. Dorcas \_\_\_\_
  11. Hannah (2) b. 1650, m. (1) 1670 John Clary;  
m. (2) Enos Kingsley
2. John Dickinson (2) – born in England. Was brought up in Wethersfield, but removed to Hadley with his father in 1659. Was Sergeant of trainband. Married 1648 Frances Foote, dau. of Nathaniel and Elizabeth (Deming) Foote of Wethersfield. She was born about 1629. He was killed in the Falls fight, with Capt. Turner May 1676, and widow m. (2) as second wife August 1677 Francis Barnard of Hartford and Hadley.  
Children:
  12. Hannah (3) b. 6 December 1648, m. (1) 23 September 1668 Samuel Gillet of Hatfield (born in Windsor CT 22 January 1643, son of Jonathan) by whom she had 4 children:
    - Hannah (4) Gillet b. 20 September 1669, d. February 1671 from burns.
    - Mary (4) Gillet b. 20 December 1670, m. John (3) Ives
    - Samuel (4) Gillet b. 24 May 1672
    - Hannah (4) Gillet b. 5 September 1673
 Samuel was lost in the “Falls Fight” 19 May 1676 and she m. (2) 15 May 1677 Stephen Jennings q.v.
  13. Mary (3) b. \_\_\_\_ m. Samuel Northam of Hadley
  14. John (3) b. \_\_\_\_ m. Susanna Smith, dau. of Joseph (or Jonathan) of Hartford.
  15. Jonathan (3) b. \_\_\_\_ died before March 1678
  16. Sarah (3) b. \_\_\_\_ m. (1) Samuel Lane; (2) Martin Kellogg
  17. Elizabeth (3) b. \_\_\_\_ died before March 1678
  18. Rebecca (3) b. 1658, m. Joseph Smith of Hadley, son of Joseph of Hartford
  19. Abigail (3) b. \_\_\_\_ m. (1) 1683 Thomas Croft; (2) Samuel Crofoot

<sup>84</sup> Sheldon’s Hist of Deerfield, II p. 144; Foote Family p. 270

20. Mercy (3) b.1668 m. 1688 Joseph Chamberlain

21. Mehitable (3) b. \_\_\_ m. 1689 John Ingram (or Ingraham) Jr.

## DOOLITTLE<sup>85</sup>

Archibald Clark, Laird of Doolittle, Co. Midlothian, was a junior member of the old Clark family of Comrie Castle, Co. Perth, and was descendant of Sir Alamus Clark whose name appears 1349 on several royal patents. Archibald Clark was assistant secretary to James I. whom he accompanied to England. He was a follower of John Knox and was kept from persecution only by the King's protection. When King died he and two sons fled to Holland and assumed the name Doolittle.

In 1643 one son John Doolittle came to America and settled at Lynn MA. His brother returned to England from Holland and became a Puritan Minister and received from Cromwell the living of St. Botolph in London. Deprived of this in 1661 by Charles II.

Came to Massachusetts in 1665. From these two brothers are descended the Doolittles of New England.

The name Doolittle is not a very common occurrence in England, judging from such examinations as may be considered criterions in similar cases. That it is an English name, however, there is no question, and that there were prominent Puritan divines (certainly one) flourishing at the time of the great emigration to New England, is matter of history.

One of the most remarkable men of his sect, was the Rev. Thomas Doolittle, who was a native of Kidderminster, in Worcestershire, (where he was born in 1630), for whom the famous Richard Baxter had great regard and affection. After completing his collegiate course at Pembroke Hall, in Cambridge, he became minister of Alphage, in London, and kept a private academy at Cripplegate. He there trained up several ministers of subsequent note. After the Restoration, he became one of the "ejected" ministers by the Act of Uniformity; but 10 years later Charles II licensed him to preach, which license was long to be seen (perhaps to this day) in the vestry in Monkwell Street, where he used to preach. He died in London 24 May 1707, aged 77, and was the last of the "ejected" ministers in London. He is noted for having built the first meeting house in London, after the Restoration. Was the author of 20 treatises, chiefly of theological character. (See "a complete History of Europe etc." for the year 1707, pp 466-8)etc.

1. Abraham Doolittle (1) – born in England about 1619 or 1620 – was the progenitor of all who bear the name Doolittle in this country. Came to Boston MA probably about 1635-40, [with his brother John Doolittle, who lived for a time in Lynn MA and died subsequently at Salem – childless] Removed to New Haven – perhaps as early as 1640 – certainly before 1642, when he is recorded as a "householder". In 1644 he took the freeman's oath of fidelity in New Haven Colony, and was made Chief Executive Officer (or Sheriff) of the County. In 1699 he was appointed one of the Committee of Three to superintend the affairs of the "New Settlement", just commenced as a village – which was incorporated 12 May 1670 under the name Wallingford, by the General Court at its Hartford session. Had been living in that part of the

<sup>85</sup> Savage Gen. Dict.; Davis History of Wallingford, Conn.; New England Hist. & Gen. Reg. V 356 and VI 293-6; Doolittel Family p. 37; Tuttle Genealogy pp. 651 and 597

county some 2 or 3 years at this time – probably having removed thither as early as 1667-8. He was several times chosen a Deputy from New Haven and later from Wallingford to the General Court, or Colonial Assembly. Was also several times elected “townsman” or “selectman”. And appears to have been a very valuable and highly esteemed and respected citizen.

During the period of King Philip’s War, he was a member of the Village Vigilance Committee; his own house was protected from possible attacks of Indians by a picket fort built around it.

His first wife was Joana Allen (or Alling) sister of Roger Allen (or Alling) of New Haven CT and daughter of James Allen, a prosperous citizen of Kempster, in County Bedford, England, where he (James) died in 1657. She died about 1660 to 1662, and he married (2<sup>nd</sup>) 2 July 1663 Abigail Moss, daughter of John Moss of New Haven and Wallingford.

Died 11 August 1690, aged 70 years – left estate of £342. Widow Abigail (mentioned in will) died 5 November 1710 aged 69 years.

Children: (1<sup>st</sup> wife)

2. Sarah (2) b. \_\_\_, m. 17 February 1673 William Abernethy
3. Abraham (2) b.12 February 1649-50, m. (1<sup>st</sup>) 9 November 1680 Mercy, dau. of William Holt of New Haven; (2<sup>nd</sup>) 12 February 1689 Ruth, dau. of Robert Royce and widow of John Lathrop; (3<sup>rd</sup>) 5 June 1695 Elizabeth, dau. of Samuel Thorpe. She d. 29 August 1736. He settled in Wallingford, d. 10 November 1732, aged 83.
4. Elizabeth (2) b.12 April 1652, m. John Brockett, Jr.
5. Mary (2) b.22 February 1653-4, d. young
6. John (2) b. 14 June 1655, m. (1<sup>st</sup>) 13 February 1682 Mary Peck (d. 1 September 1710); (2<sup>nd</sup>) 29 January 1717 Grace, dau. of Moses and Grace Ventrus and widow of John Blakeslee. His children settled in Northfield.
7. Abigail (2) bapt. 22 May 1659, died young.

Children (2<sup>nd</sup> wife):

8. Samuel (2) b. 7 July 1665, m. (1<sup>st</sup>) Mary Cornwall; (2<sup>nd</sup>) Eunice \_\_; (3<sup>rd</sup>) Mary \_\_ Settled in Middletown, CT.
  9. Joseph (2) b. 12 February 1666-7, m. (1<sup>st</sup>) 24 April 1690 Sarah Brown, dau. of Samuel and Mercy (Tuttle) Brown; (2<sup>nd</sup>) 1720 Elizabeth Houlst. d. 15 May 1733 – aged 66 years.
  10. Abigail (2) b.26 February 1668-9, m. William Fredericks.
  11. Ebenezer (2) b. 6 July 1672, m. 1697 Hannah, dau. of Samuel Hall. Settled in Cheshire and d. 6 December 1711 aged 39 years.
  12. Mary (2) b.4 March 1673-4, m. 1713 Solomon Goss.
  13. Daniel (2) b. 29 December 1675
  14. Theophilus (2) b.28 July 1678, m. (1<sup>st</sup>) 1698 Thankful, dau. of David Hall; (2<sup>nd</sup>) Elizabeth Howe
13. Daniel Doolittle (2) born at Wallingford 29 December 1675. Removed early to Middletown CT and there married (1<sup>st</sup>) 3 May 1698 Hannah Cornwall<sup>86</sup>, dau. of John and Martha (Peck) Cornwall – the ceremony being performed by Mr. Hamlin. They continued to reside in Middletown for a few years but subsequently returned with family to Wallingford, where she died 16

<sup>86</sup> The Wallingford Records give “Daniel Doolittle, son of Abraham Doolittle, born September 29, 1675” “Danill Dulitell married Hannah Connell, by Mr. John Hamblin 3 May 1698,” and “Elizabeth Dulitel, dau. of Daniel and Hannah Dulitel, born 15 October 1700”

January 1736. He married (2<sup>nd</sup>) 17 February 1737 Mary, dau. of Nathan and Elizabeth (Miles) Andrew. He died 11 May 1755 "aged 80 years".

Children (1<sup>st</sup> wife):

15. Hannah (3) b. 27 January 1698-9, m. John Williams (b. 12 March 1697, d. 28 September 1744)
  16. Elizabeth (3) b. 15 October 1700, m. Samuel Blakeslee q.v.
  17. Martha (3) b. 16 April 1703, m. (1<sup>st</sup>) 24 May 1722 Theophilus Fenn; (2<sup>nd</sup>) December 1754 John Moss.
  18. Joseph (3) b. 3 July 1705, m. Rachel Cole, 14 March 1728.
  19. Daniel<sup>87</sup> (3) b. 3 February 1707, m. (1<sup>st</sup>) Elizabeth Dayton, 28 September 1733; (2<sup>nd</sup>) Martha Merriman, 16 November 1775. Settled in North Haven and d. September 1791 aged 84 years.
  20. Stephen (3) b. 14 September 1710, m. 11 May 1737 Anna Vane, d. 8 November 1772.
  21. Abigail (3) b. 6 May 1712, m. 7 February 1737 Arnon Parker.
  22. Dinah (3) b. 4 October 1714, d. 14 September 1719.
  23. Ezra (3) b. 24 July 1718, m. 29 July 1747 Hannah Andrews and settled in Cheshire. d. 24 October 1744.
- Children (by 2<sup>nd</sup> wife):
24. Nathan (3) b. 26 November 1737, d. s.p. 3 May 1773, aged 36.

P.S. Abraham (2), Elizabeth (2), Mary (2) and John (2) were baptized at New Haven 24 April 1657, and Abigail was baptized at New Haven 22 May 1659. (N.H. Church Records – N.E.H. & G.R. Vol. 9)

---

### DUNBAR<sup>88</sup>

1. Robert Dunbar (1) – born in Scotland in 1630. Came to America and settled in Hingham, MA shortly after 1650 (History of Hingham) or (according to the diary of Rev. Peter Hobart, the first settled minister there). The opinion generally prevailed in Hingham that Mr. Dunbar brought money enough with him to begin life without embarrassment, as for years there were but two men in the place who paid a higher tax.

His wife Rose was born in Scotland, and they may have been married there too, or if not, then soon after their arrival in this country. His estate was appraised 28 September 1693, including house and land £130, 2 oxen, 7 swine, 2 cows, 2 calves, household goods, etc. he died 19 September 1700, and she died 10 November 1700.

Children (all born in Hingham):

John (2) b. 1 December 1657

<sup>87</sup> This child is variously given as "David" (by Savage & N.E.H. & G.R. Vol 6 p 293-6), as "Daniel" (by Davis Hist. of Wallingford) and as "Paul" (by Dr. E.E. Cornwall)

<sup>88</sup> History of Bristol, CT, pg. 39; History of Hingham, MA Vol 3 p. 195; Tuttle Genealogy p. 634; Family Histories and Genealogies (by Salsbury 1892) pp. 413-5, Vol. 2; New Haven Probate and Town Records; Wallingford Town Records

- Mary (2) b. 25 October 1660, m. 28 June 1698 Isaac Harris of Bridgewater.  
 Joseph (2) b. 13 March 1661-2, m. Christian, dau. of John Garnet  
 James (2) b. 5 June 1664 removed to Bridgewater, and d. before his father, m. Jane Harris  
 and left two sons, James (3) and Elisha (3).  
 Robert (2) b. 1 November 1666, d. young  
 Peter (2) b. 6 September 1668, m. Sarah, dau. of Samuel Thaxter. Removed to  
 Bridgewater MA and had son John (3) b. 1709.  
 Joshua (2) b. 6 October 1670, m. Hannah Hatch  
 Robert (2) b. 31 January 1673, d. 5 October 1673  
 Sarah (2) b. \_\_\_ 1675, m. 3 January 1696 Benjamin Garnet (or Gardner)  
 Hannah (2) b. 31 May 1677, m. November 1709 Edmund Tileston of Plymouth  
 Benjamin (2) b. \_\_\_ 1679, d. 23 August 1688

2. John Dunbar (2) b. in Hingham, MA 1 December 1657, m. (1<sup>st</sup>) 4 July 1679 Mattithia Aldridge, dau. of George and Catharine Aldridge (or Aldrich) of Dorchester (1636) and Mendon (1663). She was b. 10 July 1656. They resided at "Liberty Plain" in South Hingham until May 1697 when (writes the town clerk) "the record of John Dunbar's family stops on the Hingham Records and the inference would be that he removed." The history of Hingham gives his children as follows:

- John (3) b. 12 January 1679-80, d. in two weeks  
 Jeremiah (3) b. 1682, d. unmarried. In will of 2 December 1715, leaving property to his  
 brother Isaac (3), which was given him by his grandfather Robert (1).  
 Susanna (3) b. 15 April 1684  
 John (3) b. 1686, d. 13 May 1697  
 Isaac (3) b. 1687-8, m. September 1721 Mary Sumner of Dorchester  
 Lydia (3) b. 3 August 1695, d. unmarried 3 April 1742  
 Hannah (3) b. 1697  
 John (3) b. 1699, m. 15 November 1738 Abigail Tucker and had John (4) b. 11 May 1740  
 and d. in 11 days

I am inclined to doubt the correctness of the above list. It seems improbable that, with birth records so lacking, and of course no probate records to refer to, as the father did not die in the town, it could be compiled from anything but inference. The last named John (3), not marrying before he was 41 years old is very strange, too, so I should be inclined to cross him off altogether. However this all may be, it is certain that a John Dunbar, probably the man of Hingham, appeared in New Haven, CT (a couple of years after he disappeared from Hingham) and married (2) 24 July 1700 Elizabeth Beecher, dau. of John and Elizabeth Beecher of New Haven, and granddaughter of Isaac Beecher. We know she was his 2<sup>nd</sup> wife, for his son John (3) Dunbar of Wallingford was born in 1692, and he had also a daughter Sarah (3) b. 1689. The proof of these relationships is found in the New Haven Probate records, Vol. 6, p. 100, where it appears that he died, leaving a will in which he made "such disposal of his estate as was not agreeable to many of the legatees", hence the distribution was taken into the courts, and an agreement, dated 5 February 1732-3, was signed by "all the legatees, to wit: -

Elizabeth Dunbar; John Dunbar of Wallingford; Shubail Painter and Elizabeth, his wife; William Diodati of New Haven and Sarah, his wife; James Dunbar and Lydia Dunbar:" and declares that "Elizabeth Dunbar, John Dunbar, Sarah Diodati, Elizabeth Painter, James Dunbar and Lydia Dunbar are widow and children of said deceased"; also



mentions "John Dunbar, executor of the will of John Dunbar, late of New Haven, deceased and oldest son of the deceased".

The New Haven Vital Records also gives births of his children by Elizabeth, and the dates of birth of John and Sarah are computed from their ages of death.

Children (by 1<sup>st</sup> wife) probably born in Hingham, MA.

Sarah (3) b. 1689, m. 16 February 1720-1 William Diodati, and d. at New Haven 25 April 1764 aged 75

John (3) b. 1692

Children (by 2<sup>nd</sup> wife) born in New Haven CT:

Elizabeth (3) b. 24 July 1701, m. 12 March 1730 Shubail Painter

(James (3) b. 28 June 1703, d. young

(Joseph (3) b. 28 June 1703, d. young

Joseph (3) b. 9 October 1704, d. s.p. 1730 not living at time of father's will

James (3) b. 30 April 1708, d. s.p. 1760

Lydia (3) b. 1 October 1714, m. 31 August 1743 Ebenezer Hull

Ebenezer (3) b. 9 November 1718, d. young, not living at the time of father's will

Note: In conclusion, I am inclined to think that the New Haven man and the Hingham man are identical, the names of these later children being a repetition of the names of the next two brothers of the Hingham John, namely James and Joseph, which is an added bit of circumstantial evidence. I doubt, however, the existence of so many children as are given in the Hingham list, and I hope to examine the Hingham records for myself some day.

A.S.I.

A note (Vol II, p 186) in History of Hingham says "There was a John Dunbar of Boston, prior to 1650; and one of the same name who was a taxpayer of Hingham in 1676. These may refer to the same person, perhaps father or brother of Robert; and this seems more than probable, for John was the christened name of Robert's oldest son." Vol. 1 p. 237 says "H.E.H. & G. R. gives names serving in King Philip's War from Hingham 1675-6, including John Dunbar."

3. John Dunbar (3) b. 1692 probably in Hingham MA, m. 14 June 1716 Elizabeth Fenn, dau. of Edward and Mary (Thorp) Fenn of Wallingford. She was b. 29 April 1692. Settled in Wallingford himself. d. 13 May 1746 aged 54 yrs. In his will, dated 17 March 1745-6, he says he is "in his 54<sup>th</sup> year" (Ester Ives (wife of Deacon Joseph (3)) was witness to his will (1745-6)). This was admitted to probate 5 June 1746 and his widow Elizabeth was allowed to be guardian of Samuel, Elizabeth and Hannah, minor children of the deceased. He makes bequests to wife Elizabeth; to son Edward, who is a sailor bearing arms at Louisburg, and to "my grandson, his only child"; to son John, Jr.; to youngest son Samuel; to daughter Mary, wife of Ebenezer Elwell; and to daughters Sarah, Elizabeth and Hannah. Estate inventoried at £544:7:6. – N.H. Probate Records Vol 7, p 40 Children:

Mary (4) b. 26 September 1716, m. (1<sup>st</sup>) 24 September 1745 Ebenezer Elwell; (2<sup>nd</sup>) 12 October 1767 Stephen Seymour

Sarah (4) b. 7 February 1719

Edward (4) b. 7 April 1722 a soldier at Louisburg 1745, m. 7 April 1743 Hannah Curtis

- John (4) b.28 September 1724, m. Temperance Hall and removed to Waterbury CT. She was dau. of Jonathan and Dinah (Andrews) Hall. Had 16 children, incl. 5 sons in Revolution. She was b. 16 April 1727.
- Samuel (4) b. 18 December 1726, m. 3 September 1747 Lois Holt, Removed to Lenox MA
- Elizabeth (4) b. 5 May 1729 (Wallingford Records V. 521), m. Andrew Andrews, q.v., 3 April 1751
- Hannah (4) b.20 April 1733, m. 24 September 1753 Moses Blakeslee

**DYER**<sup>89</sup>

1. William Dyer (1): born in England. Was a milliner in London. Came to New England about 1635 – his name appearing that year at Boston, and in 1638 at Portsmouth RI. Was one of the earliest settlers at Newport, 1639; became Secretary of the Colony 1640-47; General Recorder 1648; Attorney General 1650-53.

On 18 May 1653 he received a commission from the assembly to act against the Dutch, as “Commander-in-Chief upon the sea”. Recorded 1655 on list of freemen.

In 1660, his wife Mary, got into trouble with the Puritan authorities in Boston. She was a rabid Quaker, and paid no attention to their admonitions to “keep the peace”, nor to a previous sentence of banishment, so she was finally arrested and on 1 June 1660 was hanged.

He married (2<sup>nd</sup>) Catherine \_\_\_\_\_, who died 1687. His political activity and prominence continued just the same. Was elected Commissioner 1661-2; Deputy 1664-5; General Solicitor 1665-6-8; and Secretary to the Council 1669. Died 1677.

Children (1<sup>st</sup> wife):

2. Samuel (2) b. 1635, m. Ann Hutchinson, d. 1678.
3. Mary (2)
4. William (2)
5. Mahershallalhashbaz (2) b. \_\_, m. Martha Pearce, d. 1670.
6. Henry (2) b. 1647, m. Elizabeth Sanford, d. February 1690.
7. Charles (2) b. 1650.

Children (2<sup>nd</sup> wife):

8. Elizabeth (2)

7. Charles Dyer (2) (son of William (1)) born 1650 at Newport RI Married (1) Mary \_\_\_\_\_; (2) Martha (Brownell) Wait, dau. of Thomas Brownell and widow of Jermiah Wait. She lived to be 100 years old, and d. 15 February 1743-4. Lived in Newport. Died 15 May 1709.

Children (1<sup>st</sup> wife):

9. James (3)
10. William (3) b. \_\_, m. Hannah Briggs, d. 21 April 1719.
11. Elizabeth (3) \_\_\_\_\_ b. \_\_, m. Tristram Hull
12. Charles (3) b. \_\_, m. Mary Lapham 1709, d. 7 January 1727
13. Samuel (3) b. 1686, m. Desire Slocum 1710, d. 15 September 1767.

<sup>89</sup> Austin’s dictionary of Rhode Island Settlers; Arnold’s Vital Statistics of Rhode Island

**EARLE**<sup>90</sup>

John Earle (1) born in England 1639. Came from London to Boston in ship "*Speedwell*" 1656 "aged 17 years". Removed to Northampton MA before 1661 and there Married (1<sup>st</sup>) 24 March 1662-3 Mary Webb, oldest daughter of John and Ann Webb of Northampton, who was born in Northampton 5 February 1647-8. They lived in Northampton for about 13 years, during which his name appears on the town records four or five times for incidental matters including appearance 26 September 1671 as "Surety for Widow Webb" in a suit against her, John Webb, Sr.(his father-in-law) having died intestate, about June 1670.

On the night of 13 March 1675-6 during King Phillip's War, a large body of hostile Indians surrounded Northampton, broke through the palisade or guard fence erected around the town for protection, and at early dawn on the 14th rushed in, set fire to ten dwellings, and murdered five persons including "Mary, wife of John Earle."

Soon after this John (1) Earle removed to Southampton, L.I. where he Married (2nd) November 1678 Mary Raynor, daughter of Joseph and Mary ( ) Raynor and grand daughter of Mr. Thurston Raynor one of the first settlers of Southampton.

In 1681 they lived near the north end of Main Street between Huntings Corner and the residence of the late Austin Herrick. Later they moved northward from the Village on the road to what was then called "Northsea" on Peconic Bay.

He was listed at £46 - 0s - 0d in Town "Estimate" for year 1683.

His name also appears in deeds of 1686 and 1694 and we find "John Earle" on the list of "inhabitants" 1698 although his son John (2), who was 26 years old by this time may be intended.

The following Earles are listed in the 1698 "census": - John and David (males) Mary, Hannah, Sarah, Mindwell and Huldah (females).

In any case, he died before 1714-5 when he is referred to as "deceased" in description of property he had at one time owned.

Children: (first wife) born in Northampton, MA

Mary (2) b. 15 October 1664, m. 29 May 1682 Nathaniel Hubbard, son of George and Elizabeth Hubbard of Middletown CT (b. 10 September 1652).

Elizabeth (2) b. 25 December 1668. No further record.

Noah (2) b. 12 August 1670. No further record.

John (2) b. 14 December 1672, m. \_\_\_ Removed to East Hampton, L.I.

Mindwell (2) b. 25 October 1675, d. young.

Children (second wife) born in Southampton, L.I.

Hannah (2) b. about 1679, m. 10 October 1706 Luke Prichard of East Hampton

Sarah (2) b. about 1681, m. 21 December 1709 Theophilus Heaton of New Haven CT

Mindwell (2) b. 6 August 1683, d. unmarried 4 February 1764 in North Haven CT

David (2) b. 11 January 1684-5. Living in 1698 (Southampton Census).

<sup>90</sup> Savage Gen.Dict.; History of Northampton; Northampton Vital Records & Probate Records; Howell's History of Southampton, L.I.; Southampton Town Records; Earll & Sabin Families by Weygant

Huldah (2) b. about 1687, m. 1 March 1711 John Brockett of Wallingford CT

Earle Family - Collateral Data

John Earle (2) born 14 December 1672 in Northampton MA. Removed in childhood with father to Southampton L.I.

Married \_\_\_\_, Removed to East Hampton, L.I. before 1705 and united with the church there 14 September 1707. Died \_\_\_\_.

Children:

Joseph (3) b. about 1698-9, drowned 5 February 1714.

Nathaniel (3) b. about 1700, m. about 1721 Mercy \_\_\_\_ Removed to \_\_\_\_

Robert (3) b. about 1701-2, m. Elizabeth \_\_\_\_ Removed to Saybrook CT.

Henry (3) b. 1703, m. 3 February 1726-7 Hannah Rose. Removed to Killingworth CT.

Child (3) b. d. 2 February 1704-5.

Mary (3) bapt. 14 September 1707.

Elizabeth (3) bapt. 14 September 1707.

Samuel (3) bapt. 20 March 1708-9.

Ruhannah (3) bapt. 30 March 1711-2.

John (3) b. \_\_ m. \_\_ Mary Welton of Waterbury CT Removed to \_\_\_\_.

**ELCOCK**<sup>91</sup>

Anthony Elcock (1) was in New Haven, CT June 1654, when he was appointed Drummer in the army raised to make war against the Dutch. Died 1672 (will proved September 1672)

Children:

Mary (2) b. 21 July 1661, m. 14 June 1682 Jonathan Perkins

John (2) b. 21 December 1663

Thomas (2) b. 19 July 1666

Sarah (2) b. 12 April 1669

Thomas Elcock (2) b. 19 July 1666 in New Haven CT, m. Martha Munson, eldest child and only daughter of Samuel and Martha (Bradley) Munson, b. 6 May 1667 and d. 24 April 1728. Lived in New Haven, was a cordwainer by trade. Appointed many times as a "searcher and sealer of leather", also as Constable, etc. Died \_\_\_\_

Children:

Martha (3) b. July 1693, m. 5 May 1714 Daniel Perkins

Sarah (3) b. 24 February 1695, m. 25 August 1715 Benjamin Ford

Mary (3) b. \_\_\_ d. 2 October 1702

Lydia (3) b. 17 December 1700, m. (1) 15 December 1720 Benj. Brockett;  
m. (2nd) 27 September 1738 Samuel Lathrop

John (3) b. 12 August 1703, m. 12 May 1725 Sarah Luff, of Stratfield

---

<sup>91</sup> New haven Town Records; Munson Record

FENN<sup>92</sup>

1. Edward Fenn (1) born about 1644. Lived in Wallingford CT.

Married (1<sup>st</sup>) 15 November 1688 Mary Thorpe, daughter of Samuel and Mary (Benton) Thorpe (b. 31 October 1666 (N.H.V.) and d. 24 July 1725);

Married (2<sup>nd</sup>) 26 January 1726 Widow Abigail Williams.

Died 2 February 1728 aged 84 years.

Children: (first wife)

2. Mary (2) b. 27 September 1689, m. Samuel Doolittle

3. Elizabeth (2) b. 29 April 1692, m. 14 June 1716 John (3) Dunbar q.v., d. 2 November 1751

4. Sarah (2) b. 24 November 1694, m. (1<sup>st</sup>) 1 August 1728 Soloman Moss;  
m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) 22 September 1755 Theophilus Jones

5. Hannah (2) b. 4 February 1696-7, d. 14 February 1698.

6. Theophilus (2) b. 31 January 1698-9, m. 24 May 1722 Martha Doolittle

7. John (2) b. 23 March 1702, m. 13 November 1729 Sarah Benton

8. Hannah (2) b. 13 December 1704, m. 5 March 1733 Thomas Doolittle

9. Thomas (2) b. 13 September 1707, m. (1<sup>st</sup>) 22 March 1731 Lydia Ackley;  
m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) 5 October 1742 Christian Baker

10 Naomi (2) b. 10 May 1712, m. 21 March 1733 Samuel Frost.

<sup>92</sup> Hist of Wallingford p. 743; Wallingford Town Records; Hist of Southington p. XCVI.

**FITZGERALD**

Tradition says that Elephel Fitzgerald was an Irish lady of high birth. Some hold that she was among a number of those brought to Virginia ("Maidens pressed" or "children stolen") and sold for wives to respectable purchasers, and that the purchase money in this instance amounted to about \$600.

Another tradition among her descendants says that "a daughter of Earl Edmund Fitzgerald of Dublin eloped against her parents' wishes with a young English officer, and came to this country, bringing with them to further their plans, the bride's sister, the Lady Elephel."

Elephel Fitzgerald married Eliezer Slocum of Portsmouth RI 1684.

"The Earls of Kildare, and their ancestors: from 1057 to 1773" by the Marquis of Kildare. 1858 published in Dublin, Hodges, Smith & Co. 104 Grafton St. 800 - pp320

"The Fitz Gerald or Geraldines trace their origin to Otho, a Baron of England in 1057, and have a fair claim to a farther pedigree reaching to A.D. 910. Gerald, 5th in descent from Otho, was summoned to the Irish parliament in 1205, as first Baron of Offaly, and from him was descended John, 1st Earl of Kildare, who died in 1316, the title remaining in the family until James, the 20th Earl, was created a peer of Great Britain in 1747, as Viscount Lenister of Taplow. He was made Marquis of Kildare and Earl of Offaly in 1761, and Duke of Lenister in 1766" The Geraldines and Butlers were the most conspicuous families among the English or Norman settlers in Ireland, as distinguished from the Irish Chieftains, etc." Book Notice - N.E.H.& G.R. Vol 13 p.80

**FOOTE<sup>93</sup>**

1. Nathaniel Foote (1)- born in England about 1593. Came from England to Watertown MA with wife Elizabeth and six children; had been married in England about 1615. Made Freeman in Watertown MA 3 September 1634. Removed to Wethersfield CT 1636, and was Representative from there, 1641-4. Died in Wethersfield 1644, aged about 51 years leaving a goodly estate to his children and his widow, who was a sister of John (1) Deming, also a first settler of Wethersfield. She m. (2) 1646 Gov. Thomas Welles (who d. in 1660) and she d. 28 July 1683, aged about 88 yrs.

Children of Nathaniel (1) and Elizabeth (Deming) Foote:

2. Nathaniel (2)          b. in England about 1620, m. 1646 Elizabeth, dau. of Lieut. Samuel Smith
3. Elizabeth (2)          b. in England about 1616, m. 1638 Josiah Churchill
4. Mary (2)          b. in England about 1623, m. (1) 1642 John Stottard he d. 1664;  
m. (2) 1674 John Goodrich, he d. 1680;

<sup>93</sup> Savage Genealogy Dictionary; American Ancestry Vol 10, p 206



- m. (3) after her mother's death in 1683 Lieut. Thomas Tracy of Norwich.
5. Robert (2) b. in England about 1627, m. 1659 Sarah Potter, dau. of William Potter, and settled in Branford.
6. Frances (2) b. in England about 1629, m. (1) 1648 John Dickinson and removed to Hadley (he d. 1676),  
m. (2) 1677 Francis Barnard.
7. Sarah (2) b. in England about 1632, m. 1652 Jeremiah Judson of Stratford;  
d. before 1678.
8. Rebecca (2) b. in Watertown MA about 1634, m. (1) 1657 Lieut. Philip Smith of Wethersfield, he d. 1684; m. (2) 1688 Major Aaron Cooke of Northampton, as his 4<sup>th</sup> wife.

Note: John C. Foote (9) of Belvidere, Ill has in his possession the coat of arms bestowed on one of Nathaniel Foote's ancestors, James Foote, by King James of England. It consists of a shield divided by a chevron, with quarterings of clover leaves, and crest on oak tree, and motto "Loyalty & Truth". The story of its bestowal relates that in a war between the English and Scots, King James was in imminent danger of being destroyed, when James Foote, a trusty officer, escorted the King to a certain wood where there was a large oak tree, the trunk whereof was hollow, and there concealed him unknown to anyone until he obtained a safe retreat. For this act of fortitude and fidelity the King ordered this coat of arms to be struck and given to James Foote.

---

### FORD<sup>94</sup>

1. Thomas Ford (1): born in England. Came to America in the "*Mary & John*", arriving at Nantasket 30 May 1630, and helped to found Dorchester MA. He is described as "past middle life with an adult family and good estate". His wife and four daughters accompanied him. He was sworn in as Freeman at Dorchester 18 May 1631 after requested admission on 19 October 1630. In 1636 he removed to Windsor CT, where he was Representative 1638 to 1641, also 1644 and 1654. In 1659 he removed to Northampton and died there. Married (1) in England \_\_\_\_, but she died 18 April 1643. Married (2) 7 November 1644 Ann Scott, widow of Thomas Scott of Hartford. He died 9 November 1676. Children (by first wife):
2. Joanna (2) b. \_\_\_\_, m. 6 November 1633 (Capt) Roger Clapp of Dorchester
3. Abigail (2) b. \_\_\_\_, m. December 1630 (Elder) John Strong q.v.
4. Hepsibah (2) b. \_\_\_\_, m. Richard Lyman of Northampton.
5. daughter (2) b. \_\_\_\_, m. (2nd wife) (Major) Aaron Cook of Northampton
- children (by second wife):
6. Ann (2) b. \_\_\_\_, m. 12 March 1677 Thomas Newbury of Windsor.

---

<sup>94</sup> Malfy Genealogy, pg 75; Savage Genealogy Dictionary

**FOWLE**<sup>95</sup>

1. Richard Fowle (1) of Frittenden, Co. Kent, probably a son of Thomas Fowle, of Marden, Co. Kent, and his wife Johane, was born probably soon after 8 September 1514, and was buried in Frittenden, 5 May 1572. The name of his wife, who probably died before 3 September 1570, is unknown. He held lands in Marden.  
Children:
  2. Thomas (2) b. about 1540.
  3. Alice (2) living 3 September 1570.
  4. Joane (2) living 3 September 1570.
  5. a daughter (2) , m. \_\_\_ Donner
2. Thomas Fowle (2) of Frittenden, b. probably about 1540. Buried at Frittenden 25 August 1592.  
Married (1) 22 October 1564 Elizabeth Carre;  
(2) Joane who was buried 21 May 1570;  
(3) Margery who was buried 13 January 1584-5.  
Was Churchwarden at Frittenden 1573.  
Children (by 2<sup>nd</sup> wife):
  6. a son (3) buried 18 January 1571-2.
  7. Joane (3) bapt. 6 May 1568, m. 7 August 1598 Thomas Halsworthe (or Halswoode)
  8. Richard (3) bapt. 18 December 1569
 Children (by 3rd wife):
  9. William (3) bapt. February 1571-2, Probably d. young.
  10. Francis (3) bapt. 23 November 1572, m. Elizabeth Whitfield, d. s. p. Res. Cranbrook, Co. Kent
  11. John (3) bapt. 19 January 1574-5. Buried 2 June 1580.
  12. Marion (3) bapt. 12 May 1577, m. 7 July 1597 Peter Payne.
  13. Thomas (3) bapt. 2 August 1579.
  14. Clemence (3) bapt. 13 January 1584-5.
8. Richard Fowle (3) of Frittenden and Headcorn, Co. Kent, Yeoman. Bapt 18 December 1569. Buried 2 March 1631-2. Married (1<sup>st</sup>) \_\_\_; (2<sup>nd</sup>) at St. Margaret's, Canterbury, Co. Kent, by license of 3 September 1601, Mary Filkes of Frittenden, widow, who was buried at Headcorn 1 August 1627. He held lands in Frittenden and Marden, Co. Kent.  
Children (by 1<sup>st</sup> wife):
  15. Richard (4) bapt. 1 August 1601, Probably m. 13 April 1635 Dorothy Holdford
 Children (by 2<sup>nd</sup> wife):
  16. Joane (4) bapt. at Headcorn, about 1603-4, m. at Headcorn 28 September 1625 Richard Borden
  17. Elizabeth (4) bapt. at Headcorn 12 March 1608-9, m. before December 1630 Robert Joseph of Dartford, Co. Kent
  18. Jane (4) bapt. at Headcorn, 5 July 1612, m. after December 1630 John Babson.

---

<sup>95</sup> N.E.H. & G. REG. Vol. 75 p. 231

**FOWLER**<sup>96</sup>

William Fowler (1) "the Magistrate" was the ancestor of most of the Fowlers of Connecticut. He was b. in England, and may have been the William Fowler mentioned in Meal's "History of the Puritans" as imprisoned with others in Bridewell, London, 1592. Probably son of John (12) and Frances (Webb) Fowler, of Dalbury Lees in Derbyshire, England.

He sailed from London and arrived in Boston, 26 June 1637 in company with Rev. John Davenport, Theophilus Eaton, Peter Prudden, and others; and later with the same company he sailed from Boston, 30 March 1638 for Quinnapiac, now New Haven, arriving in about a fortnight. Was one of the original signers of the Quinnapiac Covenant at the meeting in Mr. Newman's barn on 4 June 1639. However, he became immediately interested in the Milford Settlement the same year, and is named first in list of original trustees, the only name bearing the honorable prefix of "Mr.". Rev. Peter Prudden was chosen Pastor and William Fowler elected one of the "seven pillars" of the Milford Church, organized 1639. He was also elected Magistrate in Milford, and re-elected yearly thereafter until 1654. Was frequently Representative, Lieutenant, and later an Assistant of the Colony. He built the first mill in New Haven Colony. On 26 October 1643 William Fowler and Edmund Tapp of Milford were chosen Magistrates of New Haven Colony. He died in 1660 leaving property to the amount of £800 and a family of "3 persons". His house lot in Milford was 7 ½ acres. Wife was Sarah \_\_\_\_\_. His children, who were born before his removal to America were:

William (2) - settled in New Haven 1644, m. Mary Tapp, dau. of Edmund and Ann Tapp of Milford.

John (2) - settled in Guilford 1649.

Sarah (2) - m. John Chaffinch of New Haven and Guilford and perhaps

Ambrose (2) - removed to and settled Windsor.

At the time of his settlement in Milford he is referred to as an "old" man. Probably he was one among those of the first settlers who had received a classical education in England.

John Fowler (2) 2<sup>nd</sup> son of William (1) Fowler, Sr. of Milford, b. in England and came to Milford with his father - had land allotted to him there, although he was not a "free planter", as he was not then a member of the Church. m. 1647 Mary Hubbard, dau. of George Hubbard. He bought the homestead of Francis Bushnell, Sr. in Guilford about 1647, and soon removed there with his father-in-law before 1649, where he remained, being mentioned as one of the "original planters" there.

He was a man of more note than any of the other children of William Fowler, Sr. Was chosen Deacon of Guilford Church 1664; Deputy to New Haven Colony Court 1661 and 1664; Deputy to General Assembly at Hartford almost continuously from 1665 to 1675. For his services to the Colony, the Legislature granted him 100 acres of land in Coginchaug, afterwards Durham. Was Overseer of Highways 15 June 1649; Freeman 30 May 1650; Marshal of the Plantation 10

<sup>96</sup> N.E.H.& G.R. Vol. 53 p. 310-6; Own Family Records; History Western Massachusetts; N.E.H.& G.R. Vol 9 p. 373; Twining Genealogy; History of Durham, CT; Tolland Cemetery

June 1652, Collector Customs and Excise at New Haven 26 May 1658. In 1672 his assessment was £160 - 7s, the largest in Guilford.

He d. 14 September 1676; wife d. 13 April 1713. Inventory of estate shows total of £612, 2s. 10d.

Children:

Abigail (3) b. December 1648, d. unmarried 7 May 1681.

Mary (3) b. 20 December 1650, d. unmarried 14 October 1670.

Abraham (3) b. 29 August 1652, m. Elizabeth Bartlett, dau. of Deacon George Bartlett. Lived in Guilford. d. 30 September 1719.

John (3) b. 1654.

Mehitabel (3) b. 1656, d. unmarried 18 March 1751.

Elizabeth (3) b. 30 April 1658, d. unmarried 21 September 1676.

John Fowler (3) 2nd son of John (2) of Guilford - was b. 1654 and lived and died in Guilford. He was a husbandman and possibly also a surveyor, for he "ran the boundry between Guilford and Durham in 1707", and had liberty to "drown" a swamp lying above "Redlass Marsh" in 1687. His home lot of half an acre joined that of his brother Abraham (3) in Guilford.

m. (1) 1682 Anne Johnson, dau. of Deacon William and Elizabeth (Bushnell) Johnson of Guilford.

She d. 1702 and he

m. (2) (Mrs) Hannah (\_\_\_) Norton, widow of John Norton. She d. 22 October 1739.

He d. about 1716 and estate was inventoried at £87, 16s, 6d.

Children (all by first wife):

John (4) b. 1682 and d. 5 October 1703

Anna (4) b. 1685, m. Adonijah Morris of Durham

Mehitable(4) b. 1686, d. 22 March 1765

Samuel (4) b. 1687, d. 22 November 1751 - settled in N. Guilford, m. Anna, dau. of David Buck of Wethersfield; lived in N. Guilford

Joseph (4) b. 1689, d. 8 December 1769 - also settled in N. Guilford, m. Elizabeth, dau. of David Buck and sister of Anna.

Benjamin (4) b. 1693, d. 18 November 1870<sup>97</sup>; m. Andrea, dau. of John Morgan of Groton.

David (4) b. 1695, d. October 1769

David Fowler (4), youngest son of John (3). b. in Guilford CT 1695.

m. (1) 15 June 1725 Mary Miles she d. 2 December 1734;

m. (2) 21 April 1736 Elizabeth Hall. Settled in Durham CT before 1724. Died October 1769.

Children (first wife):

Miles (5) b. 9 March 1726-7 bapt. 12 Mar

David (5) b. 21 January 1728-9 bapt. 26 Jan

Mary (5) b. 2 February 1730-1 bapt. 14 Feb, m. (1) 1 May 1755 Samuel Maltby;  
m. (2) 26 April 1759 Elihu Crane

Children (second wife):

Oliver (5) b. 2 June 1737 bapt. 5 July

Titus (5) b. 29 November 1738 bapt. 3 December, m. Hannah Burritt of Durham 9 April 1765 and removed to Granville MA

<sup>97</sup> This must be a typographical error 1770 is the probable correction.

- John (5) b. 7 May 1740 bapt. 11 May, d. young.  
Elizabeth (5) b. 27 February 1742-3 bapt 27 February, m. Amos Harrison of Northfield 20 May 1762.  
Seth (5) b. 1 January 1744-5 bapt. 6 January, d. young  
Esther (5) bapt. 20 September 1747  
Amos (5) bapt. 1 August 1752, m. Sarah Hinman 2 January 1777 lived in Durham  
Abiathar (5) b. 31 August 1754 bapt. 1 September, m. Sene, dau of Enos French; lived in Durham.

Titus Fowler (5), son of David (4) and Elizabeth (Hall) Fowler, was born in Durham, CT 29 November 1738. Married 9 April 1765 Hannah Burritt, daughter of Deacon Israel and Sarah (Chauncey) Burritt of Durham, and granddaughter of Rev. Nathaniel Chauncey of Durham (bapt. 3 May 1740, died 20 December 1820 aged 80 years). Settled early in western part of Granville MA which in 1810 was set apart as Tolland.

Said to have built the first frame house there about 1760. Was unmarried at the time, and "went to Middle Granville to a Mrs. Ives to have his bread cooked for him".

He served in French and Indian War and also the Revolutionary War.

The records show him as

1st Private - 9 September to 30 November 1755 in 1st Company of 4th Connecticut Regiment under Elihu Chauncey (of Durham CT) Captain and Colonel. (See French & Indian War Rolls for Connecticut).

2nd Sergeant - Capt. Wm. Cooley's Company of Col. John Moseley's (Hampshire County) Regiment. Enlisted 17 August 1777 and discharged 19 August 1777. Served four days. company marched on alarm toward Bennington VT. Roll sworn to at Granville MA. (See "Mass. Soldiers & Sailors in the War of the Revolution" Vol. 5 p. 957)

He died 27 April 1827 aged 88 years and is buried in Tolland.

Children:

- John (6) b. 9 July 1766 died young  
Sarah (6) b. 1 July 1768 died 25 July 1768  
Chauncey Burritt (6) b. 1 November 1769  
Hannah (6) b. 25 November 1772, m. Marvin Moore, d. 17 November 1845  
Elizabeth (6) b. 28 December 1774, m. Cornelius Slocum  
Catherine (6) b. 23 March 1777, m. Timothy Twining, d. 19 May 1844  
Titus (6) b. 4 May 1781, m. Polly Belden, d. 16 March 1859

#### ENGLISH ANCESTRY OF THE FOWLER FAMILY<sup>98</sup>

1. Reginaldus Le Fowler (1) of Shryvenham, County Berks, first of the line. Died 29 Edward I (1301) Name in "Calendarium Genealogicum Henry III and Edward I".
2. Johannes Le Fowler (2) b. at Shryvenham before 1269, was 32 years old at his father's death.
3. John Le Fowler (3) of Shryvenham. M. about 1315 Isabel, dau. of Sir Thomas de Foxley of Foxley, County Berks, who was M.P. for Berks 1 Edward III. (1327-28) and 11 Edward III (1337-8) and d. 1360 aged 55 years. Had two children:

<sup>98</sup> From "Fowler Family in England and America" by Wharton Dickinson published 1904

John (4)

Isabel (4) m. her cousin, John Foxley

4. John Fowler, 3<sup>rd</sup> (4) of Shryvenham, b. before 1320. Had children:

John (5)

Robert (5) (of Bray, County Berks, d. 1400)

5. John Fowler, 4<sup>th</sup> (5) of Shryvenham, b. about 1350 – acquired an estate in Bucks which he named Foxley, m. after 1375 and before 1380 Margaret, dau. of Henry Loveday, and d. in reign Henry IV, leaving sons:

Henry (6)

John (6) (of Bray, County Berks, m. Alice, he d. 1479)

6. Henry Fowler (6) of Foxley, b. before 1380, m. before 1400 Isabel, only daughter and heiress of John Barton of Castle House, County Bucks, and used Barton arms as those of Fowler, as did his heirs until 1520, viz: “Ermine on a canton, gules, an owl argent”.

Children:

William (7)

John (7) was an alderman in London, d. 2 January 1494 – buried in Grey Friars Church there.

Walter (7) – Bishop of Norwich

Sybell (7) – m. Richard Quartermayne

Isabel (7) – m. Henry Shatterbrooke

7. Sir William Fowler (7) of Foxley and Castle House, b. about 1400, m. Cecelia, daughter and heiress of Nicholas Englesfield of Rycote, County Oxford, by Joanna, dau. of Nicholas Clark of Rycote, by Catherine, dau. and heiress of John Rycote of Rycote, by Elizabeth, dau. and heiress of John Gernon of Wiltshire. Died before 1470 and buried in St. Dunston’s Chapel, Westminster Abbey.

Children:

Sir Richard (8) b. about 1420-2 M.P. 1467 Knighted by Edward IV. 1467 Chancellor for Duchy of Lanchaster.

Walter (8) d. unmarried

Henry (8) d. unmarried

Thomas (8) High Sheriff of Bucks M.P. 1478

William (8)

Sybell (8) m. Thomas Danvers

Alice (8) m. Thomas Rookes

Jane (8) a nun at Menors

8. Sir William Fowler (8) b. in Foxley, County Bucks, about 1445. Recorded as joint tenant of the Manor of Cleware, County Berks, which once belonged to his ancestor, Sir John Foxley.

Children:

Roger (9)

Richard (9) of Stonehouse in Gloucestershire

Emma (9) m. Robert Harbottle of Barsingthorpe, County Lincoln

9. Roger Fowler (9) b. at Foxley in Bucks before 1500. Removed to Bisley, County Gloucester, where he d. 1540. Married Johanna Harman of Bisley. Owned lands in Salop, Derby, Bucks, Berks, and Gloucester. Children:

Thomas (10)

William (10)

Giles (10)  
Henry (10)  
Francis (10)  
Roger (10)  
Katharine (10)  
Alice (10)  
Elizabeth (10)  
Agnes (10)

10. Thomas Fowler (10) of Bisley – probably b. before 1520. No record of wife’s name, nor full list of children, but three of latter identified as follows:  
Roger (11) eldest son and heir  
Abraham (11) b. 1549, graduated at Christ College, Oxford, 1571 d. unmarried in London 1584-5  
William (11)
11. William Fowler (11) b. at Bisley, County Gloucester, about 1550-1. Removed to an estate at Dalbury Lees, in Derbyshire (lands referred to in will of grandfather Roger (9)). m. Edith \_\_. d. 1626 and will proved at Lichfield that year.  
Children:  
John (12)  
Henry (12) removed to Barthomley, County Cheshire  
William (12)  
Thomas (12) d. unmarried  
Richard (12) Rector of Barthomley, d. 1644  
Francis (12) removed to London  
Edith (12) only daughter
- 12 John Fowler (12), of Dalbury Lees. m. Frances, dau. of William Webb, Sr., of Burntwood, Staffordshire. Died in 1645. Will dated 20 June 1639, proved in London 1645, mentions wife Frances, son William (13) “not then in England”, son Joseph, daughter Anne, wife of William Brown, son Richard, niece Rebecca, orphan daughter of brother William, brother Henry, daughters Isabel, Margaret, Alice and Judith, and makes son Joseph sole executor. Children:  
William (13) removed to New England 1637. Settled in Milford, CT 1639  
Joseph (13) removed to New England about 1650, was first in Rhode Island, then settled in Maspeth L.I. 1655.  
Anne (13) m. William Brown  
Isabel (13)  
Margaret (13)  
Judith (13)

**FROST**<sup>99</sup>

John Frost (1) born in England. Came to Boston with his two sons John and William. Probably a widower as wife is not mentioned. Settled in Southold L.I. where he died 1655. Among his children born in England were:

John (2)

William (2) was in Southold L.I. 1655.

John Frost (2) born in England. Came to Boston with father and brother William. Left Boston MA with brother William and others in 1653, going first to New Haven and then to Long Island, where 13 men of the New Haven colony had formed in 1640 a settlement at Southold. Married Abigail, who signed deed with him in 1672. He evidently was a man of much enterprise for he bought land and conducted business in several places. In 1672 he bought land in Oyster Bay, L.I. In 1677 he was connected with merchandising in Boston. He finally returned to New Haven where he died 1700, leaving a large family. Among his children were:

Thomas (3)

John (3) b. 1642.

John Frost (3) born about 1642, probably in England. Married Mercy Payne 9 June 1664, who died in Branford CT.

Children:

daughter (4) b. 17 March 1665-6, d.

John (4) b. 26 May 1668, m. 20 August 1692 Abigail Barnes, dau. of Thomas.  
Resided Newark NJ

Abigail (4) b. 8 October 1670, m. (1<sup>st</sup>) about 1688 Thomas Barnes; (2<sup>nd</sup>) Samuel Tuttle.

Elizabeth (4) b. 1673. m. (1<sup>st</sup>) William Reynolds, whom she divorced;  
m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) 1703 William Hoadley, d. 6 March 1740.

Sarah (4) b. 3 September 1675, m. (1<sup>st</sup>) Thomas Youngs of Southold, L.I.;  
m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) 1690 John Tuthill

Ebenezer (4) b. 15 August 1677, m. (1<sup>st</sup>) 2 October 1704, Mary Tuttle, dau. of Samuel;  
(2<sup>nd</sup>) 19 February 1734-5, Elizabeth Andrews of Farmington

Mary (4) b. 27 July 1679, m. (1<sup>st</sup>) John Wheaton; m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) Henry Cork.

Samuel (4) b. 8 February 1681, m. 8 August 1706, Sarah Towner

Hannah (4) b. 2 February 1685, d. 1690.

Distribution of Estate of John Frost "deceased ye 4 April 1707". To children

John Frost

Abigail Barnes

Eliza Reynolds

Sarah Frost

Ebenezer Frost

Mary Wheaton

and Samuel Frost (18 years old) (New Haven Probate Records I. 265)

<sup>99</sup> New Haven Town Records



**GALLY**<sup>100</sup>

John Gally (1) of Salem MA. Received grant of land from the Town, 1637. Removed some time later to Beverly, where we find in First Church Records:

“John Gally and his wife admitted to Church 8 December 1667-8”.

Also in Beverly Vital Records:

“Florence Gally, widow of John Gally, aged about 80 years, deceased the 23<sup>rd</sup> December 1686.”

Children:

Elizabeth (2) b. \_\_, m. (1<sup>st</sup>) Osmund Trask; (2<sup>nd</sup>) 5 May 1679, John Gyles “of Salem, Widdower” and possibly others.

**GILBERT**<sup>101</sup>

1. Josiah Gilbert (1) of Wethersfield CT 1651 – Brother of John and Jonathan Gilbert of Hartford.

Married (1) Elizabeth \_\_; she d. 17 October 1682; Married (2) Mary Ward. He died September 1688.

Children(1<sup>st</sup> wife):

2. Benjamin (2) b. 22 September 1652

3. Elizabeth (2) b. 28 March 1654, m. 25 December 1673 Jonathan Deming, son of John & Honor (Treat) Deming. Died 4 September 1714

4. Lydia (2) b. 8 December 1656

5. Josiah (2) b. 12 September 1659

6. Sarah (2) b. 1 December 1661

7. Ebenezer (2) b. 20 September 1663

8. Moses (2) b. 12 April 1666

9. Caleb (2) b. 10 June 1668

10. Mary (2) b. 18 November 1670

11. Amy (2) b. 12 April 1672

12. John (2) b. \_\_

<sup>100</sup> Savage Gen. Dict.

<sup>101</sup> Savage Genealogical Dictionary; also – Gilbert Genealogy in N.E.H.& G.R. Vol IV p. 228

**GILES or GYLES:**<sup>102</sup>

Edward Gyles (1) born in England. Came to New England probably about 1633. Was of Salem, MA where he was made a Freeman 14 May 1634. Received original grants of land there in 1636 and 1639. Lived in that part of Salem now South Danvers. Married (widow) Bridgett Very. Died about 1650, and his widow in will of 15 January 1669, probated 30 November 1680 gave estate to children: Samuel and Thomas Very of Gloucester

Mary, wife of Thomas Cutler of Reading

Eliezer Giles,

John Giles

and mentions also Bridgett Very dau. of son Thomas Very

Children (born in Salem):

Mehitable (2) bapt. 2 April 1637, m. 9 March 1659 John Collins of Gloucester

Remember (2) bapt. 23 June 1639, m. 1 April 1659 Henry Moses of Salem.

Eliezer (2) bapt. 27 November 1640, m. (1<sup>st</sup>) 25 January 1665-6 Sarah More, (2<sup>nd</sup>) 25 September 1677 Elizabeth Bishop of New Haven.

John (2) bapt. 11 May 1645

John Giles (2) born 15 April 1645 in Salem (S. Danvers), MA.

Married (1<sup>st</sup>) about 1670 (supposed to be a daughter of a John Giles of Beverly, on account of a deed in which he referred to his "Father-in-law John Giles" This may have been an error for "John Gally".)

(2<sup>nd</sup>) 5 May 1679 Elizabeth (Gally) Trask daughter of John and Florence Gally of Beverly, and widow of Osman (or Osmund) Trask of Beverly, by whom she had had 7 children – Samuel, Benjamin, Joseph, William, Elizabeth, Jonathan and Edward.

He removed to Beverly at time of his second marriage and on his new wife's account, and lived there the rest of his life. Was admitted to Beverly First Church 3 May 1691. Died before 6 December 1715, on which date a deed refers to him as "deceased".

Children (1<sup>st</sup> wife – b. in Salem):

John (3) b. about 1671, m. (1<sup>st</sup>) Abigail Raymond; (2<sup>nd</sup>) Esther Swinnerton

(2<sup>nd</sup> wife – b. in Beverly):

Eliezer (3) b. 19 March 1680, m. 24 April 1702 Lydia Grover

Mary (3) b. 29 February 1681-2, m. July 1700 John Wheeler, q.v.

Bridgett (3) b. 1 January 1683-4, d. 10 February 1688-9 "aged about 5 years"

Return (3) b. \_\_\_\_, m. 1716 Samuel Wardwell of Andover

<sup>102</sup> Giles Memorial; Beverly Mass. Records in genealogical Mag. Vol. I (1905); Essex Co. H. & G. reg. I: 10 Salem vital Records

**GRAY**<sup>103</sup>:

1. Edward Gray (1): born in England. Was in Plymouth MA as early as 1643, and his name continually reappears upon the records as long as he lived. Was a merchant. Deputy 1676-9. Married (1) 16 January 1651, Mary Winslow, dau. of John and Mary (Chilton) Winslow (b. 1630 and d. 1663). Married (2) 12 December 1665, Dorothy Lettice, dau. of Thomas and Ann (\_\_\_) Lettice. (She m. (2) Nathaniel Clarke, and d. 1686). On 5 March 1680, with 7 others he bought Pocasset (Tiverton, RI) lands of Gov. Josiah Winslow for £1100. His share was 9/30ths of the entire purchase. He died June 1681, and his inventory showed £1230, 12s, 11d. His gravestone is called oldest now standing in the town (Plymouth).  
Children: (1<sup>st</sup> wife)
2. Desire (2) b. 6 November 1651, m. Nathaniel Southworth 1672, d. 4 December 1690
3. Mary (2) b. 18 September 1653
4. Elizabeth (2) b. 11 February 1658, m. Seth Arnold
5. Sarah (2) b. 12 August 1659, m. Samuel Little
6. John (2) b. 1 October 1661  
Children: (2<sup>nd</sup> wife)
7. Edward (2) b. 31 January 1667
8. Susannah (2) b. 15 October 1668
9. Thomas (2) b. \_\_, m. (1) Anna Little; (2) Phebe \_\_, d. 1721
10. Samuel (2) b. \_\_, m. Deborah Church 1699, d. 23 March 1712
11. Hannah (2)
12. Rebecca (2) m. Ephraim Cole 1687
7. Edward Gray (2): (son of Edward(1)) b. 31 January 1667 in Plymouth MA.  
Married (1) Mary Smith, dau. of Philip & Mary (\_\_\_) Smith;  
Married (2) Mary Manchester, dau. of William & Mary (Cook) Manchester. Settled in Tiverton, RI. Probably on some of his father's land. Recorded 7 October 1696 as buying lands in Tiverton of Caleb Loring of Plymouth (one of his father's associates) for £230. Died 1726 – will proved 7 June 1726.  
Children(1<sup>st</sup> wife):
13. Mary (3) b. 16 May 1691
14. Edward (3) b. 10 January 1693, m. Elizabeth Pabodie<sup>104</sup>
15. Elizabeth (3) b. 3 January 1695
16. Sarah (3) b. 25 April 1697
17. Phebe (3) b. 6 September 1699, m. John Manchester 22 March 1719
18. Philip (3) b. 11 February 1702 (Arnold gives this name as "Peleg")
19. Thomas (3) b. 4 February 1704 (Arnold omits "Hannah" and gives "Thomas b. 3 November 1707")
20. Hannah (3) b. 3 November 1707  
Children (2<sup>nd</sup> wife):
21. John (3) b. 3 August 1712

<sup>103</sup> Austin's Genealogy Dictionary of Rhode Island; Arnold's Vital Statistics of Rhode Island; Mail & Express – October 8, 1898

<sup>104</sup> N.H.H.&G.R. January '98)

22. Lydia (3) b. 12 May 1714  
 23. William (3) b. 17 July 1716  
 24. Samuel (3) b. 31 August 1718

---

**GREGSON:**<sup>105</sup>

Thomas Gregson (1) a member of the Gregson Family of Sherrow Hill, Thurvaston, Derby, England, came from London, England, to Boston 26 June 1637 with Governor Eaton and John Davenport, and settled with them in New Haven 1638-9. Was one of the chief men of the Colony, an active merchant and an assistant to the Governor, also first treasurer of Colony and first commander of the Union with other New England colonies. Lived on east side of harbor. Sailed January 1646 for London with Lamberton and others, and never heard from again. Left a widow Jane, who died 4 June 1702, also "one son and 8 daughters".

Children:

- Ann (2) m. 1651 Stephen Daniels d. 3 May 1709.  
Richard (2) Removed to Bristol, England  
Rebecca (2) m. Rev. John Bowers  
Susanna (2) m. 13 May 1661 Abraham Crittenden  
Sarah (2) m. (1<sup>st</sup>) 12 December 1667 John Gilbert; (2<sup>nd</sup>) 9 May 1676 Samuel Whitehead, d. 1698 leaving 2 Gilbert and 2 Whitehead children to divide the estate.  
Mary (2) bapt. 26 January 1639-40, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Wyke in England.  
Phebe (2) bapt. 15 October 1643, m. (1<sup>st</sup>) (2<sup>nd</sup> wife) 1673 Rev. John Whiting of Hartford; (2<sup>nd</sup>) Rev. John Russell of Hadley, d. 19 September 1730.  
Abigail (2) bapt. 23 February 1644-5, d. young.

---

<sup>105</sup> Savage Genealogical Dictionary

**GUTTERSON:**<sup>106</sup>

William Gutterson (1) of Ipswich, MA, whose name was originally Guttason or Goddason, came probably from the Island of Jersey in the English Channel. May have been son of William Gutterson whose inventory made in 1643 is recorded in Goffin. Held a share of Penn Island 1644 and was probably a fisherman. Was a witness on Will of Joseph Morse of Newberry, MA, 24 April 1646. Signed agreement with other inhabitants of Ipswich, at Town Meeting 19 December 1648, to make annual contribution to Major Denison as "Leader". Married Elizabeth \_\_\_. Died 26 June 1666 (Ipswich Vital) leaving widow Elizabeth, who perhaps m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) John Callen in Haverill 17 November 1670.

Children:

- |                    |  |
|--------------------|--|
| <u>Susanna (2)</u> | b. abt. 1656, m. 27 May 1672 <u>Samuel Preston</u> , q.v.                          |
| William (2)        | b. 20 September 1658, d. 29 January 1658-9   |
| Mary (2)           | b. 8 August 1660   |
| John (2)           | b. 24 May 1662, m. 14 January 1688-9 Abigail Buckmaster.<br>Settled in Andover, MA |
| Sarah (2)          | b. 3 July 1665   |

---

<sup>106</sup> Savage Geneal. Dic.; Descendants of Roger Preston, p. 20

**HALL:**<sup>107</sup>

John Hall (1) – b. in England about 1605, probably in Coventry or Meriden, in Warwickshire. Came to New England (probably) in the ship “*Griffin*”, with Rev. Mr. Cotton, and landed in Boston in 1633. Admitted as Freeman in General Court in Boston in 1634. Was one of 100 Massachusetts men who in 1637, under Capt. Israel Stoughton, participated in the Pequot War, along Long Island Sound to New Haven and Fairfield. Joined Rev. John Davenport’s Company in Boston in 1638 and went to New Haven with same or soon after. His name first appears on N.H. records as signer of the Planter’s Agreement June 4, 1639, and received allotments of land in 1641 and subsequently.

Married 1643-4 Jeanne Wollen, sister of John Wollen. She was b. in England and came to America with the family of Mr. William Wilkes. Lived in New Haven some 30 years, or until he removed to Wallingford in 1670 with three of his sons, as original proprietors. Was a Deacon in the Wallingford church, also Selectman in 1675, the year before his death.

Died about 3 May 1676. Widow m. (2) about 1679 John Cooper, Sr. and survived him also - dying in 1690 (between March 27 and November 14).

Children:

<u>John (2)</u>	bapt. 9 August 1646,	m. 6 December 1666 <u>Mary Parker</u>
Sarah (2)	bapt. 9 August 1646,	m. December 1664 Wingle Johnson
Samuel (2)	bapt. 21 May 1648,	m. May 1668 Hannah Walker
Thomas (2)	bapt. 25 March 1649,	m. 5 June 1673 Grace Watson
Jonathan (2)	b. 5 April 1651,	m. and removed to New London, CT
David (2)	b. 18 March 1652-3,	m. 24 December 1676 Sarah Rockwell
Mary (2)	b. about 1654,	m. Harry Cook

John Hall (2) b. about 1644, bapt. 9 August 1646 in New Haven, CT; m. 6 December 1666 Mary Parker, dau. of Edward and Elizabeth (widow Potter) Parker of N.H. (bapt. 27 August 1648, d. 22 September 1725). Settled in Wallingford as an original proprietor and was first Deacon of church there, also later a Deputy to General Court. Died 2 September 1721.

Children:

(child)(3)	b. 1667 d. infancy	
Elizabeth (3)	b. 11 August 1670,	m. after 1722 ___ Ferris, d. 1735
Daniel (3)	b. 26 February 1672,	m. 15 March 1693 Thankful Lyman
Mary (3)	b. 28 June 1675,	m. George Page
<u>Nathaniel (3)</u>	b. 8 February 1677,	m. 11 May 1699 <u>Elizabeth Curtiss</u>
Sarah (3)	b. about 1679,	m. 6 April 1697 Nathaniel Curtiss
John (3)	b. 14 March 1681,	m. 28 June 1707 Elizabeth Royse
Lydia (3)	b. 21 January 1683,	m. 24 March 1708 Nathaniel Judd
Samuel (3)	b. 24 December 1686,	d. 1 November 1689
Esther (3)	b. 30 August 1693,	m. 20 August 1715 Benoni Adkins

<sup>107</sup> Hall Ancestry by C.S. Hall; John Hall of Wallingford by James Shepard

Nathaniel Hall (3) b. 8 February 1677 in Wallingford, CT, m.(1) 11 May 1699 Elizabeth Curtiss, dau. of Thomas and Mary (Merriman) Curtiss (b. 11 September 1680, d. 30 September 1735); m. (2) 15 September 1736 (Mrs.) Lydia (Hotchkiss) Johnson, dau. of Thomas and Sarah (Wilmot) Hotchkiss and widow of Ebenezer Johnson of Cheshire. Lived in Wallingford. Died 16 August 1757.

Children (all by first wife):

Amos (4) b. 24 January 1700, m. 8 June 1720 Ruth Roys

Margaretta (4) b. 21 December 1701, d. 30 October 1707

Caleb (4) b. 5 January 1703, m. 11 May 1726 Esther Umberfield

Moses (4) b. 6 June 1706, m. (1) 21 December 1726 Elizabeth How;  
m. (2) Phebe Smith of Southington

Mercy (4) b. 30 October 1707, m. 2 April 1732 Joshua Austin

Nathaniel (4) b. 17 April 1711, d. 18 December 1727

James (4) b. 23 April 1713, m. 15 September 1735 Hannah Cook

Elizabeth (4) b. 22 September 1715, "m. David Fowler of Durham"

Desire (4) b. 19 June 1719, m. Timothy Shattuck of Middletown

Herman (4) b. 17 October 1720, m. Elizabeth Graves. Removed to Wolcott.

**HARPER:**<sup>108</sup>

Robert Harper (1) was a Quaker, of Sandwich, MA 1659. m. (1) \_\_\_ Deborah Perry. She d. 14 October 1665; m. (2) 22 June 1666 Prudence Butley. Removed to Barnstable.

Children (first wife):

Experience (2) b. November 1657, m. October 1676 Joseph Hull

Stephen (2) b. June 1662

Mary (2) b. 10 July 1665

Children (2<sup>nd</sup> wife):

Hannah (2) b. May 1670

Mercy (2) b. 12 June 1675

---

<sup>108</sup> Savage Genealogical Dictionary II. 358



**HART:**<sup>109</sup>

1. “Deacon” Stephen Hart (1), was born about 1605, at Braintree, Essex Co., England. He came from there to Massachusetts Bay about 1632, and located for a time at (Newton) Cambridge, MA; married , Mary (?). She died 1683 (?), when 2<sup>nd</sup> he married Margaret, widow of Arthur Smith, and daughter of \_\_\_\_\_. She survived Deacon Hart, and was admitted to the church in Farmington, 17 March 1690-1. She died in 1693. Deacon Hart and his first wife were constituent members of the church in Farmington, organized November 1652, with Rev. Roger Newton as pastor. Mr. Hart had been deacon of Rev. Thomas Hooker’s church, at Cambridge, MA and at Hartford, CT. He was one of the fifty- four settlers at Cambridge, MA, was a proprietor at Hartford in 1639, and became one of the eighty-four proprietors of Farmington in 1672. In 1647 he was one of the “deputyes” of the General Court of Connecticut, at their May session. In 1653 he was appointed a commissioner, by the General Court, for the town of Farmington, to aid the constable in impressing men into the army, then being raised.

Stephen Hart is supposed to have come from Braintree, Essex Co. England with the company that settled Braintree, MA, and subsequently removed to Newtown, since called Cambridge, and constituted the church of which Rev. Thomas Hooker, was invited from England to become their pastor. He was in Cambridge in 1632, and admitted a freeman there 14 May 1634. He came to Hartford with Mr. Hooker’s company 1635, and was one of the original proprietors of that place. His house-lot was on the west side of what is now called Front St., near where Morgan St. crosses it, and there is a tradition that the town was called from the ford he discovered and used in crossing the Connecticut River at a low stage of the water, and so from Hart’s Ford, it soon became Hartford, from the natural and easy transition. Tradition further says that as he and others were on a hunting excursion on Talcott Mountain, they discovered the Farmington River Valley, then inhabited by the Tunxis – a powerful tribe of Indians. The meadows were probably then cleared, and waving with grass and Indian corn. Such lands were then much needed and coveted by the settlers, who soon – probably as soon as 1640 – made a bargain with the Indians, and settled among them with their cattle. They still continued, however, connected with the settlement at Hartford, attended public worship, and perhaps wintered there, until about 1645, when the town was incorporated by the name of Farmington, from the excellent farms there. The principal leaders in this settlement were John Steele, William Lewis, Stephen Hart, Thomas Judd, John Bronson, John Warner, Nathaniel Kellogg, Thomas Barnes, Richard Seymour and Thomas Gridley. About this time, Mr. Roger Newton a student in theology with Rev. Thomas Hooker, whose daughter he married, began to preach for them, and in 1652 was ordained their pastor. Stephen Hart was one of the “seven pillars” of the church, and was chosen their first deacon. The other pillars were Rev. Roger Newton, pastor, John Cole (Cowles), John Bronson, Robert Porter, Thomas Judd, and Thomas Thompson. Stephen Hart appears to have taken the lead in the settlement among the Indians in Farmington, and purchased a large tract on the border of the present town of Avon, and known to this day by the name of Hart’s Farm. (Probably located at or near what is now called Cider Brook, on the east side of the river, and near the bridge, some three miles north of Farmington Village.) He was one of the first representatives in 1647, and continued, with one exception, for

---

<sup>109</sup> Copied from “Stephen Hart & His Descendants – 1632 to 1875” by Alfred Andrews *Mail & Express*, December 30, ‘99

fifteen sessions, until 1655, and once in 1660. In short, no man in town was more active, influential and useful. His house-lot, which was four or five times as large as any other, was on the west side of Main Street, in the village, opposite the meeting house, and contained 15 acres, extending from Mill Lane to the Stone store south. This large house-lot was granted to Deacon Stephen Hart as an inducement to erect and continue a mill on the premises, to be perpetuated and kept in motion. The mill was originally erected by the Bronsons, to whom as a consideration was granted a tract of 80 acres, on the Pequabuk River, now known as the "Eighty Acre". The south part of his house-lot he gave to his son John, and the north part to his son Thomas. Thomas gave it to his son Josiah, and it descended to the wife of Roger Hooker, his only surviving child, and to her son, Thomas Hart Hooker, who sold it to Samuel Deming. The Demings and their descendants hold it to this day (1874). These lots and lands, in some respects, are the most desirable and valuable of any in the old town of Farmington.

Deacon Hart was a representative to the General Court of Connecticut in 1647 and most of the succeeding years to 1660, from the town of Farmington.

Deacon Hart's will was dated March 16, 1682-3. He mentions the farm he formerly gave his sons, John, Stephen, and Thomas, viz: one-half to John, one-fourth to Stephen and one-fourth to Thomas.

"Item:- I give my grandson, Thomas Porter, and my son-in-law, John Cole, my plowland and meadow swamp, which was some time Andrew Warner's farm, abuts on my son Steven, their agreement to my beloved wife being fulfilled.

Item:- I give my sons Steven & Thomas, and my daughters, Sarah Porter, and Mary Lee, my swamp lot in the Great Swamp (Kensington Parish, now part of Berlin) and all my up-lands to be equally divided between them.

Item:- I give my grandchild, Dorothy Porter, £10

Item:- I give my grandchild, John Lee, £3.

Item:- I give my grandchild, John Hart, my eldest son's son, £3.

Item:- I give my beloved wife, etc. etc."

The inventory was taken by Thomas Hart)  
and John Hart ) Selectmen

Isaac Moore )  
and ) Appraisers

Benjamin Judd) Taken March 31, 1682-3.

Amount £340, 4s. House and homestead, £70; land at Nod, east of river, £40.

Deacon Hart died March 1682-3, aged 77 years. He was a man of great influence and a leading character.

His children by his first wife were:

2. Sarah (2) b. \_\_, m. 20 November 1644 Thomas Porter
3. Mary (2) b. \_\_, m. (1) John Lee; m. (2) 5 January 1672 Jedediah Strong.
4. John (2) b. \_\_, m. Sarah \_\_ Was one of the original proprietors of Farmington and in the list of 1672 his lot is numbered the "estate of John Hart". His house was near the center of the village. One night in 1666, it was fired by Indians, and he and all his family, except oldest son John, who was away that night, perished in the flames.

5. Steven (2) b. \_\_, m. wife's name unknown. Lived in Farmington, east of the meeting-house, opposite the residence of John Hooker. Freeman, May 1654. Died about 1689.

6. Mehitable (2) b. \_\_, m. John Cole

7. Thomas (2) b. 1643, m. Ruth Hawkins.

7. Thomas Hart (2), of Farmington, third son and youngest child of Deacon Steven Hart, of Cambridge MA & Hartford & Farmington, CT – was born 1644, at \_\_, married \_\_\_\_\_ Ruth, dau. of Anthony Hawkins of Farmington; (she was born 24 October 1649 at Windsor CT). Mr. Hart inherited a portion of his father's homestead, opposite the meeting house. He was made a freeman by the General Court at their May session, 1664. He is on the list of freemen of Farmington, 12 October 1669; confirmed Ensign of Farmington train-band by the General Court, May session, 1678; lieutenant in 1693; and was deputy to the General Court the same year; was Captain, May 1695, and was appointed on a committee "To return the Thanks of the Court to the Rev. Mr. Samuel Hooker for his great paynes in preaching the Election Sermon, and that they desire him to grant a copy thereof to be disposed and improved by the General Court for the People's good." He was also deputy from Farmington in 1690, 1692, 1694, 1695, 1696, 1697, 1698, 1699, 1700, 1702, 1704, 1705 and 1706, and was chosen Speaker of the General Court in 1700, 1704, 1705 and 1706. At the General Court, October session, 1704, it was voted that "This Court allows to Capt. Thomas Hart five and thirtee shillings in pay as Speaker this session"; and similarly in 1700, 1705 and 1706. He was appointed Commissioner for Farmington by the General Court in 1692, 1693, 1694, 1695 and 1697. He was appointed justice for Hartford County in 1698, 1701, 1702, 1703, 1704, 1705 and 1706. He was a member of the council in 1697. At their October session, 1699, the General Court appointed Capt. Thomas Hart and others a committee "to take care of the countries interest in the undivided lands, and to indeavour the preventing and detecting all illegall trading with the natives for land, and to impead such persons as have trespassed upon the countries land by intrusion." By vote at the May sessions of 1700 and 1701, he and others were continued on the committee. In October 1702, he was appointed a committee to settle a line between Connecticut and Rhode Island. At the same session he was appointed on a committee "to draw a bill to prevent disorders in Retailers of strong drinks and excessive drinking, and to prepare a Bill to put in execution the reformation Lawes." At their May session, 1703, the general court passed the following: "This Assembly doth appoint and empower Capt. Thomas Hart and Mr. Caleb Stanley, to survey or to lay out to James Bird 100 acres of land granted to him in October last according to his grant." Captain Hart and his wife were members of the church in Farmington, March 1<sup>st</sup>, 1679-80.

"He was a man of wealth, activity and usefulness. He represented the town in the General Court twenty-nine sessions – from 1690 to 1711 – of which body he was several times clerk and speaker, and a candidate for the Upper House. He and John Hooker were the two prominent men of the town, and conspicuous in the colony. They were justices of the peace, filled the more important town offices, and executed important public trusts."

His wife died 9 October 1724, aged 75 years. Capt. Hart died 27 August 1726 in his 83<sup>rd</sup> year, and was buried with military honors.

In his will, dated 1721, he makes bequests to his beloved wife Ruth, to his sons, Hawkins, Thomas, Hezekiah, John and Josiah, to his two daughters Mary Newell and Margaret Strong, and to his negro servant Richard. Thomas & John were made executors. Inventory taken

7 September 1726 showed a large estate – about 2000 acres. (Isaac Cowles & John Hart – Appraisers.)

Their children were:

8. Mary (3) born \_\_, m. 20 December 1683, Samuel Newell, d. 28 April 1752, aged 86 years.

9. Margaret (3) b. \_\_, m. 11 June 1689, Asahel Strong of Northampton MA, d. 1735.

10. Hawkins (3) b. 1677, m. 7 September 1701, Sarah Royce

11. Thomas (3) b. March 1680, bapt. 4 April 1680, m. 17 December 1702, Mary Thompson.

Removed to Kensington CT and was the most influential man there. At age of 84 he m. (2) widow Elizabeth Norton of Berlin (aged 79). He d. 29 January 1773. Rev. Levi Wells Hart (8) & Rev. Burdett Hart (8) are both descended from him.

12. John (3) b. 12 April 1682, bapt. 23 April 1682, m. 20 March 1712, Rebecca Hubbard. Was second graduate of Yale College 1703. Ordained at East Guilford CT 1707. Married (2) 1717, Sarah bull, and (3) 1720 Mary Hooker. He died 4 March 1732.

13. Hezekiah (3) b. 1684, bapt. 23 November 1684, m. Martha Beckley. Settled in Kensington. Died 29 September 1752.

14. Josiah (3) b. 1686, bapt. 6 December 1686, m. (1) 7 January 1713-4 Sarah Bull, m. (2) 22 February 1738, Lois Goodwin. He inherited the old homestead from his father, and was one of the wealthiest and most influential men of his day in Farmington. Died 28 January 1758, aged 72 yrs.

10. Hawkins Hart (3) of Wallingford, eldest son of Captain Thomas Hart, of Farmington, and his wife Ruth (Hawkins) was born at Farmington in 1677, married 7 September 1701, Sarah Roys (or Royce) of Wallingford, daughter of Nathaniel and Sarah (Lathrop) Royce, (who was born at Wallingford April 3, 1683). They were married at Wallingford, he being aged 24 years, and she 19, at the time (so says the record). They lived for a time in Farmington, where their first two children were born; but on the 4<sup>th</sup> of October, 1705 (says the record) they removed to Wallingford, where they lived the remainder of their lives. Mrs. Sarah Hart died 31 January 1733, aged 49 years, and on 30 January 1734 he married (2) Mary, widow of \_\_\_ Street, and daughter of Hon. Samuel Willys of Hartford. She was born in 1687. After the death of Mr. Hart, she married (3) Rev. Abraham Pierson of Killingworth, who died, when (4) she married \_\_\_ Hooker of Farmington. She was a granddaughter of Rev. John Elliot, the apostle to the Indians, and the author of a translation of the Bible into the Indian language, a copy of which was sold at auction in NY City, in 1869, for the enormous sum of \$1,130.00.

Hawkins Hart, lived on the farm of his first wife's father. He held the military rank of Lieutenant. He represented Wallingford in the General court, nine sessions between 1714 and 1732. He died at Wallingford, 24 May 1735, aged 58 years.

His children by his wife Sarah Royce were:

15. Nathaniel (4) b. 19 June 1702 (in Farmington), married 21 December 1727 Martha, dau. of Capt. Stephen Lee of Farmington. Lived at Wallingford, where he died 2 October 1750. His widow m. (2) Joseph Francis.

16. Ruth (4) b. 13 August 1704 (in Farmington), m. 24 March 1726 William Merriam, m. (2) Deacon Edward Parker, 3 September 1762. Died 21 October 1776.

17. Hawkins (4) b. 16 September 1706, d. 22 September 1706.

18. Hawkins (4) b. 1 March 1708 (at Wallingford), m. Susanna Merriam, 30 November 1730, removed soon after to Southington. Wife Susanna d. 23 February 1736-7, when

he m. (2) Esther Gridley of Framington. He died at Southington, 17 April 1756, and his widow m. (2) Robert Cook.

19. Sarah (4) b. 21 May 1710 (at Wallingford), m. 25 October 1730, Stephen Ives of Wallingford, son of Nathaniel & Mary (Cook) Ives – q.v.

20. Esther (4) b. 12 August 1712, m. 26 October 1730, John Webb, died 1806, aged 94.

21. Thomas (4) b. 29 September 1714, m. 23 March 1742, Hannah Coe. Settled first in Farmington, but removed 1747 to Bristol CT where he died 12 July 1801, aged 87 years. His second wife and widow was Rachel Barnes.

22. Elizabeth (4) b. 1716, m. 13 November 1738, William Jeroms. Settled in Bristol.

23. Mary (4) b. 21 June 1719, m. 1 July 1741, Ebenezer Hawley of Farmington.

24. Benjamin (4) b. 28 January 1722, m. 1744 Phebe rich, d. 1745, aged 23 yrs.

Lieutenant Hawkins (3) Hart had by wife Mary Street:

25. Samuel (4) b. 18 July 1735, posthumous, m. 9 October 1759 (at Durham CT) Abridget Fowler. Settled in Durham. Was a Lieutenant in the army of the Revolution, and was wounded in the battle of Saratoga. His farm in Durham was one which had been given to his grandfather, Rev. Joseph Elliot, by the legislature, for preaching an election sermon. Died 12 January 1805, aged 71 years.

## HAWKINS<sup>110</sup>

1. Anthony Hawkins (1): born in England. Came to America and settled in Windsor CT. First wife's name unknown – at any rate she died 1655, and he married (2) Ann, widow of Thomas Thompson and daughter of Gen. Thomas Wells. This latter marriage probably took place 16 July 1656 at Farmington, to which place he removed about that time, and remained until his death. Was representative for 17 sessions. Named in Charter of Connecticut 29 April 1662.

Assistant 1668-70. Died 1674 and mentions all six children in will. Widow Ann died 1680.

Children (1<sup>st</sup> wife):

2. Mary (2) b. 16 July 1644 at Windsor, m. John Judd

3. Ruth (2) b. 24 October 1649 at Windsor, m. Capt. Thomas Hart – q.v.

4. John (2) b. 18 February 1651 at Windsor, died unmarried in 1676.

Children (2<sup>nd</sup> wife):

5. Sarah (2) b. about 1657 at Farmington, died unmarried in 1678.

6. Elizabeth (2) b. about 1660 at Framington, m. \_\_\_ Brinsmade.

7. Hannah (2) b. about 1662 at Framington, m. Richard Seymour.

<sup>110</sup> Stiles' History of Windsor, Conn. p. 653; also Savage Geneal. Dictionary.

**HAYNES**<sup>111</sup>

1. Jonathan Haynes (1) born about 1646 in England. Came to America about \_\_, and settled in Newbury, said to be brother of Gov. John Haynes of Hartford CT. Lived in Newbury. Married (1<sup>st</sup>) 1 January 1674 Mary Moulton who died soon, and he married (2<sup>nd</sup>) 30 December 1674 Sarah Moulton, her sister, dau. of William and Margaret (Page) Moulton of Hampton NH. About 1685 he removed to Haverill MA. Was killed by Indians 22 February 1698.  
Children (2<sup>nd</sup> wife):
  2. Mary (2) b. 14 November 1675, d. young.
  3. Mary (2) b. 2 October 1677, Was captured by Indians 15 August 1696 and taken to Canada, with her two brothers Jonathan (2) and Joseph (2) where she remained until the next winter when she was redeemed by payment of 100 lbs. of tobacco. Married 7 January 1706-7 John Preston of Andover. Was living at Winham CT 12 October 1730 as per her signature to a deed.
  4. Hannah (2) b. about 1678-9, m. 1697 Joseph Heath of Norwich CT.
  5. Thomas (2) b. 14 May 1680, m. 1703 Hannah Harriman of Haverill.<sup>112</sup>d. 6 December 1771.
  6. Margaret (2) b. 3 March 1682-3, m. 1706 Thomas Kingsbury, Jr. and removed to Windham CT.
  7. Jonathan (2) b. 3 September 1684, Taken prisoner by Indians to Canada and remained there. Married and became a well to do farmer.
  8. Sarah (2) b. \_\_, m. William Corbett of Lebanon CT.
  9. Joseph (2) b. 4 August 1689, Taken prisoner by Indians to Canada and remained there. Married and became a well to do farmer.
  10. Ruth (2) b. 10 February 1691-2, m. John Corliss of Haverill.
  11. Abigail (2) bapt. 10 March 1694, m. Jacob Warner "of Connecticut".
  12. Elizabeth (2) b. 22 March 1697, m. Isaac Spaulding of Plainfield CT.

In 1696 while Jonathan Haynes was reaping in the fields near Bradley's Mills and the children were picking beans nearby, the father and four children, Thomas, Jonathan, Mary and Joseph were captured by Indians, who separated taking father Thomas to Maine and the other children to Canada, where the children were sold to the French. The father and Thomas soon had a chance to escape and returned to Haverill. Of the other three, Jonathan and Joseph remained in Canada and Mary was redeemed the following winter for 100 lbs of tobacco.

Statement by Guy C. Haynes: b. 1785, son of Joseph (3) b. 1715, Thomas (2) b. 1680, Jonathan (1) b. ~~1616~~<sup>113</sup>. Says he was born when his father was 71 years of age. That his grandfather was born when his father was 64 years of age. One of Mr. Haynes' sisters was upwards of 50 years older than he.

<sup>111</sup> Savage Genealogical Dictionary, Vol 2 p. 390; N.E.H.& G. REG. Vol 9 p. 349 (by Guy C. Haynes of E. Boston)

<sup>112</sup> Arthur typed this as Haveriall – I have corrected it to Haverill.

<sup>113</sup> This must be 1646 as at the top of the page - 1616 makes him first married at 58 and killed at 82.

**HEATON:**<sup>114</sup>

James Heaton (1) was b. in England in 1633. Came to New Haven 1649. Came to New Haven 1649. His mother, Widow Elizabeth Heaton m. (2) \_\_\_ Wilmot and (3) William Judson of New Haven, whose former wife Grace d. 29 September 1659. In 1659 Widow Wilmot conveys to son James Heaton, and in 1664 Hannah Wilmot received a legacy from her stepmother, left to her by her stepfather William Judson.

James and his sister Elizabeth were only children by Heaton husband. m. 20 November 1662 Sarah Street, dau. of Rev. Nicholas Street of New Haven. Was Deputy to Connecticut General Assembly from New Haven, 3 terms 1696-7.

Died 16 October 1712. On 30 March 1713 his heirs signed an agreement for division of estate, viz: Widow Sarah, also Nathaniel Seth and Theophilus Heaton, John Gilbert for wife Abigail, and John Alcock, and Joseph Bradley.

Children:

Nathaniel (2) b. 19 November 1664, m. Mary Todd, d. of Samuel and Mary (Bradley) Todd.

Samuel (2) b. 4 October 1667, d. December 1690.

James (2) b. 13 February 1669, d. 1 March 1670.

James (2) b. 14 January 1671, d. same month.

Abigail (2) b. January 1673, m. December 1691 Ebenezer Atwater,  
m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) 27 November 1712 John Gilbert.

Seth (2) b. 25 March 1676, m. 2 June 1701 Hannah Todd (was 1<sup>st</sup> bapt. Theophilus and name changed afterwards)

Susanna (2) b. 23 December 1678, d. young

(Theophilus (2)) b. 12 April 1680

(Susanna (2) b. 12 April 1680, m. John Olcott

Theophilus Heaton (2) b. 12 April 1680 in New Haven CT, m. 21 December 1709 Sarah Earle sister of Mindwell Earl & perhaps of Huldah Earle. Lived in New Haven (Montowese). Died 1759.

Children:

Stephen (3) b. 30 November 1710, m. 27 May 1741 Mary Marsh

Noah (3) b. 21 February 1711-2, d. young

Ann (3) b. 20 January 1713-4, m. 21 May 1740 Thomas Ives, Jr.

(Theophilus (3)) b. 12 December 1719, m. 12 October 1743 Hannah Cook of Long Island

(Sarah (3)) b. 12 December 1719, m. 5 January 1742 John Bassett, Jr.

Earle (3) b. 31 October 1722, d. s.p. about 1754

Daniel (3) b. 3 February 1726, m. 13 September 1753 Ruth Harrison

<sup>114</sup> New Haven Probate Records Vol 4 p. 145; Blake's History of Hamden CT p. 256; Tuttle Genealogy p. 657-8

**HICKS:**<sup>115</sup>

1. Richard Hicks (1) was of Boston 1649. Had wife Mary \_\_\_\_.

Children:

2. Timothy (2) b. 2 May 1649

3. Mary (2) b. December 1654, m. Nathaniel Beadle q.v.

4. Richard (2) b. 20 January 1656-7

5. Elizabeth (2) b. 25 July 1659

6. Thomas (2) b. 23 February 1662

7. Rebecca (2) b. 26 March 1665

---

**HITCHCOCK:**<sup>116</sup>

1. Matthias Hitchcock (1): born in England, about 1610. Came from London to Boston in April of May 1635, aged 25 yrs. In the bark "*Susan & Ellen*", Edward Payne, master. In July 1636 he received a grant of land at Watertown MA of 23 acres, which he subsequently sold to D. Patrick, and removed to New Haven. Was in New Haven among the earliest settlers, and was one of the original signers of the Fundamental Agreement of Quinnipiack, 4 June 1639. Luke Hitchcock and Edward Hitchcock also appeared in New Haven in 1644, but Luke removed to Wethersfield the next year. No definite relationship between the three has been proved, but reference to court record 2 November 1642, shows that probably Edward Hitchcock was a brother of Matthias. Was one of the 5 purchasers of "South-end-Neck", now East Haven, to which locality he probably removed as early as 1651.

Died 16 November 1669, leaving widow Elizabeth, who died 1676, and four children.

Children:

2. Eliakim (2) b. \_\_\_\_ (probably New Haven), m. 4 November 1666 or 7 Sarah Merrick (or Mirick) daughter of Thomas of Springfield MA who came from Wales 1630 to Roxbury and thence 1636 to Springfield. She was b. 1643. Resided in New Haven. Died 1704. Eight children.

3. Nathaniel (2) b. \_\_\_\_ probably in New Haven

4. John (2) b. \_\_\_\_ probably in New Haven.

5. Elizabeth (2) b. 4 June 1651 in New Haven, m. (1) January 1672 Anthony Howd of Branford. He d. 1676 and she m. (2) 22 August 1677 John Nash.

3. Nathaniel Hitchcock (2) b. \_\_\_\_ probably in New Haven CT. Married 18 January 1670 Elizabeth Moss, daughter of John Moss of New Haven. Besides his homestead in New Haven, he held land at "South End" and in "Foxson". Owned on lot adjoining Eliakim Hitchcock's (his brother) land. Died in East Haven 1699. Inventory taken 22 March 1699 included "homestead, land and meadow in town, valued at £200, the South End farm, and woodland at Foxson valued at £300. Widow died about 1706, and her will, dated 5 September 1706, was admitted to probate June 1707.

---

<sup>115</sup> Savage Genealogical Dictionary.

<sup>116</sup> Hitchcock Genealogy; Dickerman Ancestry pp. 161-2; Davis' History of Wallingford; American Ancestry, Vol VIII.



## Children:

6. Elizabeth (3)            b. 17 March 1672, m. 3 July 1689 John Bishop and died before 1731. Had son John (4) Bishop, who settled in Guilford.
7. Nathaniel (3)            b. 28 July 1678, m. 23 December 1702 Rebecca Morris, dau. of Eleazer and Anna (Osborn) Morris of East Haven. Resided at East Haven (South End Neck); died 5 December 1726.
8. Abiah (3)                b. 26 October 1680, m. 3 December 1703 Samuel Peck, son of Joseph & Sarah (Alling) Peck. Resided in New Haven.
9. John (3)                b. 28 January 1685
10. Ebenezer (3)            b. 9 April 1689, m. 25 June 1711 Anna Perkins. Owned land in Milford, but lived in Amity Parish in New Haven. Was a taylor. Died about 1726, and estate appraised 16 February 1726-7. Widow d. November 1757.
11. Mary (3)                b. 20 January 1692, m. 1 August 1710 Samuel Bassett, son of Samuel & Mary (Dickerman) Bassett and brother of Abiah Bassett, who m. John Hitchcock (3) (#9 – q.v.). She d. 25 December 1721 and he married twice more. Five children (See Dickerman Ancestry p 158).
4. John Hitchcock (4): b. \_\_\_ probably in New Haven. Married (1) 18 January 1670 Abigail Merriman, dau. of Capt. Nathaniel Merriman of Wallingford. Owing possibly to his father-in-law's influence, he soon removed to Wallingford and is recorded as one of the original proprietors there in 1670, although he did not take up his actual residence there until 1676. His first 3 children were born in New Haven, 1671-4. Calls himself in a deed – "landsman, yeoman, or planter." Married (2) Mary Lines<sup>117</sup>, who after his death m. (2) 18 April 1717 Samuel Clark. Died 6 July 1716. Inventory of estate amounted to £302.
- Children (all by first wife):
12. daughter    b. 1 October 1671, d. in infancy
13. Samuel (3) b. 1672, d. young
14. Abigail (3) b. 10 April 1674, m. 14 December 1697 Serj. Jacob Johnson, son of William Johnson, and uncle of Samuel Johnson, the first president of Kings College, now Columbia.
15. Mary (3)    b. 10 December 1676, m. 1695, Benjamin Beach of Wallingford.
16. Nathaniel (3) b. 18 April 1679.
17. Margery (3) b. 9 September 1681, m. (1<sup>st</sup>) 10 March 1699, Ensign Joseph Munson, Jr.; m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) 8 May 1727 Stephen Peck.
18. Elizabeth (3) b. 8 April 1684,        m. Daniel Lines (brother of John Lines)
19. John (3)    b. 18 October 1685,    m. (1) 21 November 1712, Marlow Munson; m. (2) 29 November 1739 Elizabeth Chatterton, d. 22 May 1760.
20. Matthias (3) b. 26 May 1688, m. (1) 27 December 1710 Thankful Andrews; m. (2) Deborah, widow of Josiah Tuttle, and dau. of Thomas & Abigail Barnes, and granddaughter of Samuel Wooden, (b. 1 February 1698), m. (3) 10 January 1754 widow Sarah Hough. d. 1763.
21. Hannah (3) b. 9 January 1690-1, m. John Lines (brother of Daniel Lines)
22. Damaris (3) b. 11 July 1693, m. 22 April 1717 Sylvanns Clark.

<sup>117</sup> Dau. of John and Ellen (Harrison) Thompson and widow of Samuel Lines

23. Benjamin (3) b. 24 March 1696, Elizabeth Ives.

9. John Hitchcock (3): (son of Nathaniel(2)) b. 28 January 1685 in East Haven CT.

Married (1) 4 March 1707-8, Mary Thompson, dau. of Stephen Thompson. She died 27 February 1708-9 and he

m. (2) 29 May 1711, Abiah Bassett, dau. of Samuel & Mary (Dickinson) Bassett; she was born 1 December 1684, but the exact date of her death is not so certain, for the New Haven records say she d. 14 October 1760, and yet her will was admitted to probate 7 June 1758. He was a member of the Legislature 17 sessions – 1739 – 1747. Was also deacon of the First Church in New Haven, from 1742 until his death in 1753. Died 14 October 1753 and his tombstone is now in the Grove St. Cemetery, where it was removed from the old Center Churchyard.

Children: (1<sup>st</sup> wife)

24. John (4) b. 1 January 1708-9, m. (1) 1 March 1732-3 Esther Ford, dau. of Matthew Ford. They lived in Cheshire. She d. 11 July 1749. m.(2) Martha \_\_\_ and removed to Mt. Carmel. d. at New Haven 27 July 1764 and widow m. (2) 7 December 1766 Zinah Kimberly.

Children: (2<sup>nd</sup> wife)

25. Mary (4) b. 6 March 1712, m. 18 February 1730-1 James Peck, son of James & Abigail (Morris) Peck.

26. Samuel (4) b. 5 November 1713.

27. Abiah (4) b. 6 August 1714, m. 22 February 1737-8 John Alling, son of Capt. Jonathan and Sarah (Sackett) Alling.

28. Joseph (4) b. 13 February 1717, m. 14 December 1749 Hannah Ball, dau. of John and Mary (Tuttle) Ball. Was always called "Junior" to distinguish him from his cousin Joseph (4) (son of Ebenezer (3)). Resided in New Haven.

29. Thankful (4) b. 9 February 1718-9.

30. Sarah (4) b. 13 February 1720-1, m. 2 April 1741 Enos Thompson (son of Samuel)

31. Abigail (4) b. 2 September 1722, m. 24 November 1743 William Scott.

32. Amos (4) b. 12 June 1724, m. 9 January 1746 Dorcas Foote, dau. of Nathaniel Foote of Branford. Was Captain of Militia, Died in Bethany CT 20 November 1791.

33. Comfort (4) b. \_\_\_.

16. Nathaniel Hitchcock (3) (son of John (2)) born 18 April 1679 in Wallingford. The Wallingford town records state that: "Nathaniel Hitchcock was married to Sarah Jennings by Justis Hall 5 April 1704." "Nathaniel Hitchcock died 12 May 1710 in his 31<sup>st</sup> year." The history of Wallingford and the Hitchcock Genealogy both give her name as Sarah Lewis Jennings though what their authority is, I do not know. She was undoubtedly the daughter of Stephen and Hannah (Dickinson) Jennings of Hatfield. q.v. He lived always in Wallingford and died 12 May 1710, as above. His widow m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) 12 July 1711 John Johnson.

Children:

34. Sarah (4) b. 13 March 1705, m. 14 June 1722 Aaron cooke, d. 11 August 1735.

35. Elizabeth (4) b. 26 January 1707, m. 10 November 1726 Nathaniel Beadles q.v.

36. Hannah (4) b. 11 January 1709, m. 7 March 1727 Caleb Matthews, son of Caleb and Elizabeth (Hotchkiss) Matthews of Wallingford (b. 18 December 1703 at New Haven, and died 7 April 1786 at Bristol CT) Had two children, Nathaniel and Mamre. Caleb Matthews m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) Ruth Merriam.

26. Samuel Hitchcock (4) (son of John (3), son of Nathaniel(2)) born 5 November 1713 in New Haven.

Married (1<sup>st</sup>) 25 November 1740, Mary Perkins dau. of Daniel and Martha (Elcock) Perkins.

Married (2<sup>nd</sup>) 11 June 1764 Mabee (Punderson) Ives, dau. of Thomas and Lydia (Bradley)

Punderson and widow of Lazarus Ives (b. 19 March 1725-6, d. 1765);

Married (3<sup>rd</sup>) Mary (Jones) Bellamy dau. of Samuel and Sarah (Hickson) Jones and widow of Samuel Bellamy (b. 5 December 1721, d. 4 September 1803). Resided in Mt. Carmel Parish, in northern part of Hamden township. His will was administered upon in the Probate Courts 4 August 1788; is called "Samuel Hitchcock of Hamden". Died 8 June 1788 in Hamden (H.C.I.)

Children: (by 1<sup>st</sup> wife)

37. Jabez (5) b. 21 December 1741, d. 12 August 1751

38. Samuel (5) b. 29 March 1743

39. Martha (5) b. 19 December 1744, m. 9 September 1766 Daniel Rexford, Jr.

40. Mary (5) b. 6 February 1747, m. 12 March 1787 Jason Bradley

41. David (5) b. 31 December 1748, m. Lydia \_\_\_\_, d. 1777

42. Mercy (5) b. 12 July 1750, m. 29 November 1770 Joseph Gilbert

43. Eunice (5) b. 16 August 1754, d. 27 February 1757

Child (by 2<sup>nd</sup> wife)

44. Jabez (5) b. about 1765, m. Experience Bishop, d. 19 February 1842 ae. 77 in Bethany CT

38. Samuel Hitchcock (5) (son of Samuel (4), son of John (3), son of Nathaniel (2)) born 29 March 1743

in Hamden. Married (1<sup>st</sup>) 29 November 1769 Hannah Bassett, dau. of John and Sarah (Heaton)

Bassett (b. 13 December 1743 and d. 10 June 1792, aged 49). Married (2<sup>nd</sup>) 27 January 1793

Martha (Gaylord) Ives, dau. of Nathan and Thankful (Brooks) Gaylord and widow of Titus Ives

(b. 16 March 1745-6, d. 12 May 1815, aged 69.) Lived and died in Hamden. Probably died in

1816 for estate was divided 6 January 1817. Conn. State Records Vol. II, p. 140: "At the General

Assembly at New Haven 8 October 1778 – This assembly do establish Samuel Hitchcock, to be

Ensign of the 5<sup>th</sup> Company of the alarm list in the 15<sup>th</sup> Regiment in this State." Also Samuel

Smith Lieutenant.

Children(by 1<sup>st</sup> wife):

45. Sarah (5) b. 3 January 1771, m. 9 May 1790 Elam Ives q.v.

46. Mary (5) b. 9 August 1772, Names in her father's will 1816, as already dead.

47. Samuel (5) b. November 1775, d. 26 January 1777, ae. 1-2.

48. Hannah (5) b. about 1777, d. 20 December 1806 aged 29.

49. Samuel (5) b. about 1777, m. Mabel (perhaps daughter of Hezekiah and Sarah (Ives) Bassett).

50. Amasa (5) b. 1780, m. (1<sup>st</sup>) Phebe \_\_ who d. 19 March 1833, aged 64; (2<sup>nd</sup>) 26 May 1833 Phebe Leek<sup>118</sup> d. s.p. 24 August 1846, aged 66.

---

<sup>118</sup> The Hitchcock Genealogy says: "Amasa (5) who left all his property to Phebe Leek – 15 May 1833" evidently a will made shortly before marriage.

**HUBBARD**<sup>119</sup>**1. George Hubbard (1):** b. in England about 1595 in the S.E. section, probably Essex or Surrey.

Emigrated to Watertown MA, 1633. Wife was Mary Bishop, dau. of John and Anne Bishop who came over about the same time, stopped at Wethersfield, and then settled in Guilford CT. They had been married in England.

October 15, 1635 with a company of 60 men, women, and children, with cows, horses, and swine, George Hubbard and his family and his father-in-law, John Bishop, and his family, removed overland to Wethersfield CT. There was made Freeman and in 1639 Representative in the 1<sup>st</sup> colonial general Court.

In 1639 was called a "prominent surveyor", and laid out a number of towns under orders from the General Court.

The same year on 20 November he removed to Milford, and was one of the 44 original settlers there.

Sold his property there, later, to Richard Bryan, and removed to Guilford, where on 22 September 1648 he bought property of Jacob Sheaffe, who went to Boston.

Admitted to church in Guilford 6 October 1650.

Deputy Magistrate 1652-5-7-8-60-2-5-6.

In 1666-7 was member of Assembly – at union of Hartford and New Haven Colonies.

Wife died in Guilford 14 September 1675.

He died there January 1683 – will dated 23 May 1682 and inventory taken 30 May 1683, £564 – 8s. "He was a man of high standing and prominence in the politics of his times."

Children:

2. George (2) b. in England about 1620, settled in Wethersfield, m. 1640 Elizabeth, dau. of Richard Watts and had 8 children. (may or may not be the son of George (1))

3. Mary (2) b. in England about 1625, m. 1647 John Fowler, q.v. son of William Fowler of New Haven.

4. John (2) b. in England about 1630, m. 1648-9 Mary Merriam of Concord MA. Settled first in Wethersfield, but removed to Hadley MA, with Rev. John Russell's company, d. 1702 at house of son, Isaac (3), in Hatfield.

5. Sarah (2) b. at Wethersfield 1635, m. Daniel Harrison, son of Richard Harrison, Jr. of New Haven, and removed to Newark NJ.

6. Hannah (2) b. at Wethersfield 1637, bapt. At Milford 26 May 1644, m. 1662 Jacob Melyen, son of the Patroon, Cornelius Melyen of New Haven. Removed to Boston. She d. 1717.

7. Elizabeth (2) b. at Wethersfield 1638, m. (1) Thomas Watts, m. (2) very late in life Deacon John Norton, a widower, son of Thomas Norton of Guilford, his first wife was Hannah Stone, dau. of William Stone.

8. Abigail (2) b. at Wethersfield 1640, bapt. At Milford 26 May 1644, m. 14 October 1657 Humphrey Spinning of NJ.

9. William (2) b. at Milford 1642, m. (before 1664) Abigail Dudley, and removed to Greenwich CT. It is thought he afterwards removed to Stratford, where he d. 1684.

10. Daniel (2) b. at Milford 1644.

<sup>119</sup> Hubbard History p. 199; Savage Genealogical Dictionary; Davis' Plymouth, p. 157; Middletown (CT) Records

10. Daniel Hubbard (2): (son of George(1)) b. at Milford 1644, bapt. 26 May 1644. Removed with parents to Guilford 1648, and there married 17 November 1664 Elizabeth Jordan, related to Mary Thomas and John Jordan of Guilford (children of James Jordan of Dedham MA who came from Kent, England, and died 29 March 1655) possibly dau. of John. The Patent of Guilford was granted by the Governor and his council 7 December 1695 to "Serj. Daniel Hubbard and 11 others".

Lived at Guilford all his life and died there 1720.

Children:

11. Daniel (3) b. 1 August 1666, a farmer, m. 5 December 1691 Elizabeth Crittenden, dau. of Isaac and Lydia (Thompson) Crittenden of Guilford. Resided there, d. March 1702.

12. Elizabeth (3) b. 3 January 1669, m. 14 June 1690 David Buck of Wethersfield, q.v.

13. Abigail (3) b. 1 March 1671, m. Joseph Dudley, son of Joseph & Anne (Robinson) Dudley, d. 1740.

14. Ebenezer (3) b. 18 August 1673, m. Elizabeth Lord. Resided in Guilford, d. 5 October 1714.

15. Mary (3) b. 16 February 1676, m. Caleb Leete, son of Honorable Andrew and Elizabeth (Jordan) Leete of Guilford (b. 10 December 1673, d. 3 December 1760). She d. 10 November 1775.

16. John (3) b. 17 November 1677, m. Sarah Tyrrell. Lived in New Haven and Wallingford. Estate was administered by widow 2 October 1712. Inventory £56 – 15s, 2d.

#### HULL:<sup>120</sup>

1. Rev. Joseph Hull (1): born about 1594-5 in Somersetshire, England, the fourth son of his father. Graduated at Oxford with degree of A.B., and became rector of Northleigh, in Devonshire. All his children were born there. In 1635, he emigrated from England with his wife, family and servants, and we find them recorded as follows: " Bound for New England – at Waymouth, 20 March 1635, Joseph Hull of Somerset, a minister aged 40 years, Agnes, his wife, aged 25 years –

2. Joane (2) Hull, his daughter, aged 15 years

3. Joseph (2) Hull, his son, aged 13 years

4. Tristram (2) Hull, his son, aged 11 years

5. Temperance (2) Hull, his daughter, aged 9 years

6. Elizabeth (2) Hull, his daughter, aged 7 years

7. Grissell (2) Hull, his daughter, aged 5 years

8. Dorothy (2) Hull, his daughter, aged 3 years

Judith French, his servant, aged 20 years

John Wood, his servant, aged 20 years

Robert Dabyn, his servant, aged 28 years"

(Barnstable Church Records give baptism of additional children: Naomi, 23 March 1639-40, and Ruth, 18 April 1641 – see N.E.H. & G.R. IX. 281)

From this it would appear that his first wife, the mother of his children had died, as Agnes "aged 25" could scarcely be the mother of any but the younger children, and as no daughter is named after her, the presumption is against even that.

<sup>120</sup> N.E.H. & G. Reg. Vol. 25, p. 13, also Vol 2, p 194; Slocum Genealogy; Austin's Dictionary of Rhode Island Settlers.

He became the first minister of Weymouth MA 1635, preaching later at Barnstable, and in 1642 recorded at Yarmouth.

Died at Yarmouth 1665.

His daughter Joanna (2) married John Bursley of Barnstable 28 November 1639 at "Sandwidge." (N.E.H. & G.R. IX, 286)

4. Tristram Hull (2): (son of Joseph (1)) born about 1624 at Northleigh, Devonshire, England. Came to America in 1635 with his father. Married Blanche \_\_\_\_\_. Settled in Barnstable MA, where he became a prominent merchant and ship-owner. While he never united himself to them, he became greatly interested in the "Society of Friends" and sympathized strongly with them in their persecutions. Died about 1666-7. His will dated 20 December 1666 (see N.E.H.&G.R. Vol. 6, p. 188) names wife and 5 children:

Children:

9. Mary (3) b. September 1645

10. Sarah (3) b. 18 October 1647 – died soon

11. Sarah (3) b. March 1650

12. Joseph (3) b. June 1652

13. John (3) b. March 1654 – Was a sea captain of Newport RI, and London, England. Joined the Society of Friends at Jamestown RI. Died 1732.

14. Hannah (3) b. February 1657

12. Joseph Hull (3): (son of Tristram (2), son of Joseph (1)) born June 1652 at Barnstable MA. Married October 1676 Experience Harper, dau. of Robert and Deborah (Perry) Harper of Sandwich MA, who were among the first of the Quakers. He himself united with the Society of Friends and became one of their most prominent preachers. Settled in South Kingstown RI, where he kept a store. Was also a cooper, by trade. He became prominent too in the Colony. Was appointed by the General Assembly, a member of the Committee on revision of Taxation, 2 July 1695. Was also one of the "Governor's Assistants" in the General Assembly 1699-1702.

Died 1709.

Children:

15. Tristram Hull (4) b. 8 October 1677

16. Joseph (4) b. \_\_\_, married Ann \_\_\_\_

And probably others.

15. Tristram Hull (4) (son of Joseph (3), son of Tristram (2), son of Joseph (1)) born 8 October 1677 at S. Kingstown RI. Married 9 February 1698-9 Elizabeth Dyer, dau. of Charles & Mary (\_\_\_\_) Dyer of Newport RI. She died 1719. Resided at Kingstown, Westerly RI. Died 1718.

Children:

17. Mary (5)

18. Samuel (5)

19. Joseph (5) b. 1 October 1706

20. Hannah (5), m. Abraham Tucker of Dartmouth 4 April 1728

21. Bathsheba (5), m. 4 April 1728 Ebenezer Slocum

22. Charles (5)

23. Stephen (5)

24. Elizabeth (5)

25. Sarah (5)

**IVES:**

William Ives (1): born in England about 1607. Came to America in the ship "Truelove", which left London 19 September 1635, and landed in due time at Boston. He is recorded on passenger list as "Wm. Joes (or Ives) (28)" see N.E.H. & G.R. Vol 14. His whereabouts for the next three years are unknown, but he may have been in Charlestown part of the time, and probably joined the company who on 30 March 1638 started with Rev. John Davenport and others by boat for New Haven (that was to be). They arrived two weeks later and on 18 April 1638 spent their first Sunday in the new settlement. To make themselves secure from Indian depredations, they bought their title and right to all the land in the vicinity under several agreements dated 14 November 1638 and subsequently. On 4 June 1639, realizing the necessity for a permanent organization, the settlers assembled in the barn of Mr. Robert Newman and agreed upon and signed the famous "Fundamental Agreement of Quinnapiack."

William Ives signed the above document as one of the original 63 free planters of New Haven. The complete list is as follows:

Mr. Theophilus Eaton	*Mathew Hitchcock	Edward Pattenon
Mr. John Davenport	Francis Hall	*" <u>Will: Eves</u> "
Mr. Samuel Eaton	Thomas Kimberly	George Smith
Mr. Robert Newman	John Benham	John Peacock
Mr. Mathew Gilbert	Mr. Wilkes	Mathew Moulthrop
*Mr. Nathaniel Turner	Thomas Jeffreys	Andrew Messenger
Mr. Richard Malbon	Robert Seely	George Warde
Mr. Browninge	Nicholas Elsey	Lawrence Ward
Mr. Linge	John Budd	
*Mr. William Touttle	Richard Hull	
Mr. Cheevers	William Preston	
Mr. Perry	*John Brockett	
Mr. Craine	Jeremiah Dixon	
*Mr. Francis Newman	Robert Hill	
*Mr. Thomas Yale	Andrew Low	
Thomas Fugill	*William Thorpe	
*William Andrews	John Prenderon	
Richard Beckley	John Johnson	
*John Cooper	Edward Wigglerworth	
Jarvis Boykin	John Clarke	
John Chapman	Samuel Whitehead	
Edward Banister	*John Potter	
William Potter	Arthur Halbridge	
*John Mosse	Richard Osborne	
John Charles	James Clarke	
Richard Beach	Andrew Hull	
Timothy Forde		
John Reader		
John Cogswell		

(\* denotes those who are related to Arthur Stanley Ives.)

The following references to William Ives occur on the colony records:

- 5 February 1639-40 "It is ordered that Bro. Andrews, Bro. Kimberly, Wm. Ives, and Serjent Beckley shall assist Mr. Ling to ripen Goodman Taps business against the next court concerning his demand for certain moneys which he disbursed for bringing cattell from the Bay, appartayning to divers persons."
- 25 February 1641-42 – Mr. Malbon and Goodman Ives admitted members of the Court, and received charge of freemen.
- 1 July 1644 – "Will Ives" took oath of fidelity to first Governor Theophilus Eaton at his inauguration.
- 24 February 1644-45 – William Ives and Edward Banister appointed "fence viewers" for the suburbs.
- 3 December 1645 – "Wm. White testified that when he went to mowe in Mr. Bracyes meddow there was new stakes sett, and that bro: Ives tould him if hee did mow by those stakes he should cutt crosse brother Fowlers meddow."
- April 1646 – At inspection, Bro. Ives' gun wanted a scourer, and he was fined 6d.
- 3 November 1646 "Lieut. Robt. Seely hath sold his house lotte in town unto John Bassett with 2 acres of upland out of his first division; which 2 acres is 8 rodd in breadth and in length runneth cross from the highway between the suburbs quarter and Mr. Lamberts quarter, to Mr. Mansfields lott that was, and between William Ives and ....."
- 10 March 1646-7 – "The 3<sup>rd</sup> seat on the side" (mens) in the meeting house was assigned to William Ives, William Potter, Thomas Lampson, and Christopher Todd. "The fourth seat on the side" (womens) was assigned to Sister Ives, Sister Bassett, Sister Pattison, and Sister Elsey.
- 7 December 1647 – "Mr. Rudderford passeth over to William Ives 4 acres, 1 quarter and 30 rods of upland of 1<sup>st</sup> division within 2 myle, lying on further side of the West River, on both sides of a piece of land called the Club, on end abutting the West Meadow."
- 6 June 1648 – "Richard Miles and Roger allen were appointed to prise the estate of William Ives, lately deceased.
- 7 November 1648 – "The will of William Ives deceased, was presented in Court, made 3<sup>rd</sup> April 1648, and witnessed and underwritten by Richard Miles and Roger Allen, who now in court, testify that the said William Ives was in a state fit to make his will, and did make it. Also the inventory of the estate of William Ives amounting to £98-4s-0d; prised by Richard Miles and Roger Allen upon their oath, the 22<sup>nd</sup> of September 1648. William Bassett who is near the marriage (they being contracted) of ye widow, was called to put in security to ye court for the estate that the children of William Ives maye have their portions duly paid, according to ye General courts order, but he desired respite till ye next Court, which the Court granted."
- 5 December 1648 – "William Bassett was called to put in security for ye portion of his wife's children, but it was respited."
- 6 December 1648-9 – "William Bassett who hath married the widow of William Ives, deceased, being called to give security for ye portions of the children according to the will of William Ives doth in court ingadge the whole Estate which was left by him, ye said William Ives and will not alter any of it till he acquaint the Court with it and put in as good an estate as he shall dispose of."
- 7 August 1649 – "Mr. Evance hath sold to William Ives, now possessed by William Bassett, 4 acres, 26 rods, of Mr. Trowbridge's first division of land on ye west side."
-



In Volume I. pp 24 and 25 of the Probate Records of New Haven Colony we find –

“The last Will and Testament of William Ives, late of New Haven, deceased, made ye 3<sup>rd</sup> of April 1648.

“William Ives being under the afflicting hand of the Lord do make this my last will and testament, ffirst I make my wife whole and sole executrix of all my goods, house and lands, to have ye profit and use of them for the bringing up of my small children till they come of age, first I give my son John the house and lands at one and twenty years of age, and to my three other children when they come to one and twenty years of age, one cow apiece or also ye worth of them; and to be paid to them as they shall come to age above expressed, and ye rest of my estate I give to my wife, she discharging the Legacies above mentioned, provided that if ye Lord should take away any of ye daughters, then ye portion shall fall to my youngest son; and if ye Lord should take away my eldest sonn then it shall fall to ye youngest sonn at 21 yeeres of age: only that portion that is above expressed shall not be paid, and shall remain to my wife’s use. In witness I have set to my hand. The mark of

William Ives.

witnessed by

Richard Miles

Roger Allen

There also follows:

“An inventory of the Estate of William Ives late of New Haven, Deceased. Taken ye 22<sup>nd</sup> of September 1648.”

	£	s.	d.
In ye chamber – Imprim. his wearing old Cloathes	7	10	0
Item – one bed wth furniture to it	2	16	0
Item – one trundle bed wth bed and bolster	0	10	0
Item – two chests, one box	1	0	0
Item – 3 pair of sheets	2	0	0
Item – two pair of pillow beeres; 6 napkins, one board cloth	1	1	0
In ye hall – for table, stooles and chaires	1	10	0
for one old brasspot, 1 iron pot, 1 iron kettle	1	12	0
for two skillets, 1 bake pan, a mortar & pestle, 1 skimer, 2 ladles	0	19	0
for a warming pan 5s for pewter 15s	1	0	0
for two candlesticks, woodenware and earthenware	0	5	0
for one hower glass 12d one gridiron 1 pr of bellows 2s	0	3	0
for 1 pot, hookes; 1 pair of hangers, 2 frying pans, fire shovel and tongs	1	10	0
for Books 8s for cooperware 12s	1	0	0
for 1 muskit, 1 sword, bandolers & wrest	2	0	0
for working tools 44s: for 2 wheels 5s	2	5	0
for 1 cheese press	0	2	0
for ye house, house lot & all ye upland & meddow	35	0	0
for 3 coves £18: for two oxen £13: for 2 steers £4	35	0	0
for three swine 33s	1	13	0
for a debt Mathew Molthrop owes to ye estate	1	10	0
Suma Totaly	98	6	0

prised by Richard Miles and Roger Allen”

There has been a great deal of speculation as to the identity of the wife of William Ives. In the seating at the meetinghouse she is referred to as "Sister Ives," and after his death until her marriage with William Bassett, as "widow Ives" or "widow of William Ives". No record showing her given, or her family name has as yet been found.

William Ives died in 1648, between April 3<sup>rd</sup> the date of his will, and June 6 when Richard Miles and Roger Allen were appointed to appraise his estate.

His widow married (2<sup>nd</sup>) William Bassett, between November 7, 1648, when the court record shows they were "contracted", and 5 December 1648 when another court record refers to William Bassett's "wife and children."

She was still living in 1662 when her name as "sister Bassett" is given in the church sittings, but she died before 1679 when William Bassett makes no mention of her in his will.

She had four children by William Bassett:

John, Samuel, Hannah & Abiah

Of the children of William Ives, the New Haven records give the baptism of Phebe and John, but no mention of the other two. His will refers specifically to John as "eldest son", to "my youngest son", and to "any of ye daughters" – also to "my son John and my three other children"; hence there must have been two sons and two daughters. The will of William Bassett mentions "my son John Ives", "my son Joseph Ives" and "my daughter Phebe Rose", proving the name of the younger son as "Joseph", and no mention of the second daughter, so she probably had died before this date (1679). In his will, William Bassett gave 5 shillings each to John Ives and Phebe Rose, and 10 shillings to Joseph Ives, possibly including the other daughter's portion, as provided in William Ives' will.

An old English Bible in possession of Mrs. D.B.O. Bourdon of 1 Billings Park, Newton, MA who was Mary Cassandra Tuttle (8), dau. of Elizur Cowles Tuttle (7), and grand-daughter of Esther (6) (Ives) Tuttle (daughter of Dan (5), son of Dan (4), son of Joseph(3), son of Joseph (2) son of William (1) Ives), published in 1611, is said to have been brought from England by William Ives. At any rate it contains quite a little family record beginning in the handwriting of Capt. Joseph (3) Ives of North Haven, the first entry being –

"My father Joseph Ives died Nov. ye 9<sup>th</sup> 1694, his age was 47 yrs. & 9 mos."

from which we can compute the month and year of his birth as February 1647, (or 1646-7 old style). As Joseph therefore was only a little over a year old when his father died, it is reasonable to suppose that the "other daughter" was a twin of Joseph, or was the oldest of all the children. From the fact that the baptisms of Phebe and John are recorded, and Joseph and the other daughter omitted, the twin hypothesis seems most plausible.

Children:

2. Phebe (2) bapt 2 October 1642

3. John (2) bapt. 29 December 1644

(3. Joseph (2) born February 1646-7

(4. daughter (2) born February 1646-7

In the genealogy of the Whitney Family, and also in Davis' History of Wallingford, CT, the statement appears that –

"Samuel Cook, son of Samuel and Hope Cook, married Hannah Ives, daughter of William Ives of New Haven, March 3, 1692, John Moss, Esq. officiating."

As Samuel Cook was born 3 March 1667-8 or 20 years after the death of William Ives, he would have been at least 20 years younger than any daughter of William Ives, a discrepancy in age not customary among the early settlers.

Samuel Cook's wife was Hannah (3), daughter of John (2) Ives, and granddaughter of William (1), who was born 1672 and of suitable age.

The above error has been used as a basis for an assumption that William Ives' wife was named Hannah, but no other reason or substantiation appears. (see Dickerman Ancestry).

The "other daughter" undoubtedly died in childhood, as no mention of her or reference to her family in William Bassett's will.

2. PHEBE IVES (2) – (William (1)) Born in New Haven, CT. Bapt. 2 October 1642 in Church at New Haven, by Rev. John Davenport. It has long been supposed that she died young for no records appeared of her marriage, or death. The will of her stepfather, William Bassett, however, settles the point to the contrary. This reads as follows:-

Bequests to daughter Bia Bassett \_\_\_\_\_

to son John Bassett \_\_\_\_\_

to son Samuel Bassett \_\_\_\_\_

to son John Ives "as a token of my love" 05 shillings"

to son Joseph Ives, "10 shillings and one of my best caps"

to daughter Phebe Rose £5

after this, balance of estate in equal portions

to son Samuel Bassett, daughter Hannah Parker, and daughter Bya Bassett.

Appoints "my beloved brotheren John Cooper, Jr. and Abraham Dickerman to be overseers of his will."

Dated 19 September 1679.

Codicil dated 1 January 1679-80

Invoice September 1684 shows £50 – 10s (see N.H. Prob. Records I. 202)

William Bassett died 24 August 1684.

The children of William Bassett and his wife who was the "widow Ives", widow of William Ives, were

Hannah	b. 13 September 1650,	m. 6 November 1670 John Parker
--------	-----------------------	--------------------------------

John	b. 24 December 1652,	m. 1675 Mercy Todd
------	----------------------	--------------------

Samuel	b. 15 February 1654-5,	m. 21 June 1677 Mary Dickerman
--------	------------------------	--------------------------------

Abiah	bap. 7 February 1658,	m. 27 April 1681 Ralph Lines
-------	-----------------------	------------------------------

Hence we see that his "daughter Phebe Rose" must have meant his step-daughter Phebe (2) Ives.

New Haven records show that she was "w<sup>d</sup> Phebe Potter" before she married John Rose, Jr.; and the only Phebe Potter was wife of Joseph who d. 17 August 1669.

Hence we may write:- Married (1) 1660-1 Joseph Potter, son of William & Frances (\_\_\_\_) Potter of New Haven (b. 11 February 1635 & d. 17 August 1669); Married (2) August 1670 John Rose, Jr. son of John & \_\_\_\_ Rose of Branford. (b. \_\_\_\_ & d. 27 December 1722)

Probably lived in East Haven and Branford with her two husbands respectively. She was 2<sup>nd</sup> wife of John Rose, he having had a daughter Elizabeth by his first wife, b. 25 April 1665, and daughter Hannah, b. 24 August 1668 (died young). She probably died after 1684 and

before 1689 as we find John Rose with a third wife Elizabeth \_\_\_\_, by whom he had a son Samuel, b. 1 December 1690.

Children (1<sup>st</sup> husband):

Joseph (3) Potter b. 8 October 1661

Rebecca (3) Potter b. 26 May 1663

Son b. March 1667-8

Children (2<sup>nd</sup> husband):

Deborah (3) Rose b. 6 June 1671

Sarah (3) Rose b. 26 November 1673

Hannah (3) Rose b. 15 March 1676-7

John (3) Rose b. 28 October 1679

Daniel (3) Rose b. 11 March 1682-3

3. JOHN IVES (2) – (William (1)) Baptized 29 December 1644 in Church at New Haven, by Rev. John Davenport. Was brought up in the family of his stepfather, William Bassett, from whose will he received 05 shillings “as a token of love”, 19 September 1679. He married in New Haven, 12 November 1668, Hannah Merriman, dau. of Capt. Nathaniel Merriman of New Haven – later one of the original 38 proprietors, settlers in Wallingford, 1670. (She was b. 16 May 1651). After birth of their first child, they removed to Wallingford, receiving 8 acres of land in the first apportionment, as did also his brother Joseph, who however in 1674 sold his portion to “Good<sup>n</sup> Foote” and returned to North Haven.

Savage genealogical Dictionary, Vol 4, p. 685, says:-

“John Ives died 1682, leaving five children, and his widow married “the second Joseph Benham” (17 August 1682. He was b. 25 May 1659 and resided in Wallingford).

Children:

6. John (3) b. 14 November 1669 in New Haven

7. Hannah (3) b. 1672 in Wallingford

8. Joseph (3) b. 14 October 1674 in Wallingford

9. Nathaniel (3) b. 31 May 1677 in Wallingford

10. Gideon (3) b. 1680 in Wallingford

New Haven Prob. Records Vol I. Part 2, gives inventory of estate of John Ives, late of Wallingford, deceased, as £230.8.6. taken 1682.

9. Nathaniel Ives (3) (John (2), William (1)) Born 31 May 1677 in Wallingford, CT. Married 5 April 1699 Mary Cook<sup>121</sup>, dau. of Samuel and Hope (Parker) Cook (b. 23 April 1675). Lived in the southwest part of Wallingford. “His home lot stood south of the pasture land given to Rev. Mr. Whittlesey, 1709.” Listed at £26 in Wallingford “Grand List” 1701. Died 6 November 1711 aged 34 years. Administration of estate granted to widow Mary 17 January 1711-2, who was also guardian of children, Caleb, oldest son, aged 12 years, Stephen, nearly 8 years, Thankful 3 years and Abel about half a year old.

Children:

42. Caleb (4) b. 3 February 1699-1700

43. Stephen (4) b. 24 March 1704

44. Thankful (4) b. 11 August 1708

<sup>121</sup> Sister of Samuel Cook who married Hannah (3) Ives (dau. of John (2), son of William (1)) – 7. q.v.

45. Abel (4) b. 6 May 1711

Widow Mary Ives m. (2) 29 March 1722 Jonathan Penfield. He died 11 April 1735.<sup>122</sup>

43. Stephen Ives (4)<sup>123</sup> – (Nathaniel (3), John (2), William (1)) Born 24 March 1704 in Wallingford, CT. Married 25 October 1730 Sarah Hart, dau. of Hawkins and Sarah (Royce) Hart (she was b. 21 May 1710 and d. \_\_\_\_). Is recorded, as having sold his place in Wallingford, consisting of a dwelling house and 23 acres of land, to Moses Lyman of Durham, CT for £230, by deed dated 16 February 1731-2. If he moved away at all, it was not for long, for the births of all his children are recorded in Wallingford, where he probably continued to live. In Wallingford land records appears a deed dated 1772 (15 Jun) signed in Berkshire, MA from Stephen Ives of Wallingford to son of Amasa Ives of Wallingford and son of Stephen Ives of \_\_\_\_.

Mrs. Clara (9) (Merriman) Bell claims that Stephen (4) Ives “responded to the call for troops to defend the seaboard towns” during Revolutionary War, also that he d. 1786.

Children:

- |                      |  |
|----------------------|--|
| 200. Sarah (5)       | b. 29 March 1733                                     |
| 201. Mary (5)        | b. 16 April 1735                                     |
| 202. <u>Lois (5)</u> | b. 9 January 1737, m. <u>Joseph Blakeslee</u> , q.v. |
| 203. Stephen (5)     | b. 20 January 1739                                   |
| 204. Esther (5)      | b. 13 July 1742                                      |
| 205. Thankful (5)    | b. 15 July 1744                                      |
| 206. Amasa (5)       | b. 10 November 1747                                  |
| 207. Asahel (5)      | b. 12 May 1749                                       |
| 208. David (5)       | b. 29 July 1751                                      |

<sup>122</sup> Wallingford Town Records; N.H. Prob. Records III. 319; Hist. Wallingford; N.H. Probate Records

<sup>123</sup> Wallingford Town Records' History of Wallingford; Hart Genealogy p. 372; Foote Genealogy p. 208

4. Joseph (2) Ives<sup>124</sup> – (William (1)) Born February 1646-7 in New Haven, CT as computed from record of his death and age in old family bible. No record of birth or baptism found elsewhere.

Is mentioned in his father's will of 3 April 1648 as "younger son"; and also in will of his stepfather, William Bassett, (dated 19 September 1679) as "my son Joseph Ives", and received from him 10 shillings and "one of my best caps".

About 1670 several of the New Haven settlers had lands allotted to them in what is now Wallingford, then a wilderness. His brother, John Ives, was one of these, and receiving 8 acres he moved thither at once. Joseph also agreed to go and likewise received 8 acres, but there is no record that he ever really did so. At any rate, he never built on his lot, for on 20 October 1674 he obtained permission from the new settlement, and sold his lot (no house mentioned) to Goodman Robert Foote of Branford. Meanwhile he married 2 January 1672-3 Mary Yale, dau. of Thomas & Mary (Turner) Yale, and cousin of Gov. Elihu Yale (son of David and Ursula) (see Prof. Dexter in N.H. Hist. Soc. Papers, Vol. III.) She was born 16 October 1650 and died 10 November 1710. Her father, Thomas Yale, had previously, about 1659-60, moved northward from New Haven a few miles, and settled on land formerly owned by his stepfather, governor Theophilus Eaton, and which his stepbrother, Theophilus, Jr. and his stepsister, Hannah, (living in London, England) had given him "for the love and affection they had for him and 20 shillings", the land being described as "what was formerly William Bradley's now removed." This removal of Thomas Yale was the beginning of North Haven. After his marriage, Joseph Ives, naturally followed his father-in-law's family and in 1674 we find him buying some land and a dwellinghouse in North Haven, from his brother-in-law, Thomas Yale, Jr., near and adjacent to his father-in-law's property. Afterwards, Thomas Yale, Sr. also his son John Yale, sold him more land, so that finally by interest through his wife and by direct purchase he owned 79 acres in various parts of the town. His own farm and the bulk of his property lay just north of the present line between North Haven and Hamden, and this descended through his son Ebenezer (3) (who bought out the other heirs) to Loyal (6) Ives, who was of the 5<sup>th</sup> generation owning the same. Joseph Ives' house stood on the road 20 rods north of the house erected on the corner by Isaac Thorpe. In this house the people met for public worship on the Sabbath until they were able to build a Meetinghouse. He died 17 November 1694, "aged 47 years and 9 mos." We find no record of a will, but New Haven Probate Records, Vol. II. Show "Inventory of estate of Joseph Ives, late of New Haven, deceased, £692 taken June 1695." The estate was not, however, divided until after the death of his widow in 1710. Meanwhile his son, Lazarus Ives, had died in 1703 (Inventory of estate 1 February 1703-4, see Probate Records, Vol. III. P. 7) so only six heirs remained. Distribution of all 3 estates was made as follows: - To Joseph, Jr., as eldest son £73. 16s.1d., and to Samuel, Thomas, Ebenezer, "Martha Ives", and John Gilbert (Mary's husband) each £40. 14s.11d. This was in February 1711 (see Prob. Rec. III.259). At this time Martha was 32 years of age, and evidently unmarried. As no mention is anywhere found of the other children, we may infer that they died in childhood if not in infancy.

Children:

- |                |                                   |
|----------------|-----------------------------------|
| 11. Joseph (3) | b. 17 October 1673                |
| 12. Mary (3)   | b. 18 March 1674-5 – died infancy |
| 13. Mary (3)   | b. 17 March 1675-6                |
| 14. Samuel (3) | b. 6 November 1677                |

<sup>124</sup> Savage Gen. Dict IV. 685; North Haven Records; N.H. Prob. Records; N.H. Town Records, Vol. I

15. Martha (3)            b.5 March 1678-9  
 16. Lazarus (3)        b.19 February 1680-1,            d. unmarried 5 November 1703  
 17. Thomas (3)        b.22 August 1683  
 18. Abigail (3)        b.17 August 1685 - died infancy  
 19. John (3)            b.18 January 1686-7 – died young<sup>125</sup>  
 20. "child"            b. 1690 – died infancy  
 21. Ebenezer (3)        b. 6 April 1692

21. Ebenezer Ives (3)<sup>126</sup> (Joseph (2), William(1)) Born 6 April 1692 in North Haven, CT. Married 17 January 1714-5 Mary Atwater, dau. of Ebenezer and Abigail (Heaton) Atwater, and granddaughter of David Atwater of New Haven. (b. 12 March 1695 and d. 13 February 1772 "aged 77 yrs.") Lived in North Haven. Died 7 July 1759 "in the 67<sup>th</sup> year of his age". (both gravestones can be seen in the old No. Haven Cemetery) There is no discrepancy between this gravestone record and the N.H.Prob. Rec. Vol. 9 p. 264, which gives date of will as 29 July 1751, and date received for probate as 1<sup>st</sup> Monday in August 1759. Will names wife Mary, and all the children except Mary.

Children:

80. Lazarus (4)        b. 19 October 1715  
 81. Martha (4)        b. 1 May 1717  
 82. James (4)        b. 19 October 1718  
 83. Merriam (4)        b. 28 October 1722  
 84. Abel (4)            b. 17 February 1723-4  
 85. Mary (4)            b. 26 January 1725-6 – prob. died before 1751 as she is not mentioned in her father's will of 29 July 1751.  
 86. Ebenezer (4)        b. 19 July 1727  
 87. Abigail (4)        b. 25 November 1728, d. 12 May 1773 aged 45 years unmarried (No. Haven Cemetery)  
 88. Noah (4)            b. 4 December 1730  
 89. Eunice (4)        b. 4 May 1782  
 90. Lydia (4)          b. 2 October 1733

8.(Deacon) Joseph Ives (3) (John (2), William (1)) born 14 October 1674 in Wallingford, CT. Married 11 May 1697 Esther Benedict, dau. of Thomas Jr. and Mary (Messenger) Benedict of Norwalk, CT (b. 5 October 1679 and d. 1 January 1752 "aged 72 years")<sup>127</sup>. He settled as early as 1694 in S.W. part of old Wallingford, which was later organized into the parish of Cheshire, 1723. In the Wallingford Grand Tax List of 1701, he was listed at £40. He was one of the original 11 male members and one of the first 2 Deacons of the First Church organized in Cheshire 1724 and served as such till his resignation in 1739. He was a most useful and devoted member of the infant parish and spent much time and money in its service. Died 18 March 1755, ae. 81<sup>128</sup> and buried in Cheshire. "Parson Hall's record" in Beach's History of Cheshire says:- Wife of Deacon Joseph Ives, buried 20 January 1750-1 Deacon Joseph Ives, buried 16 April 1754.

<sup>125</sup> Mrs. Jane Ives Washburn says "d. 1710"

<sup>126</sup> N.H. Records; No. Haven Cemetery; Street Genealogy (1895) pp. 13 & 29

<sup>127</sup> Benedict Geneal. P. 27 (E.R.Brown) Historical Homes Cheshire. Hist of Wallingford.

<sup>128</sup> H.B. Ives

## Children:

Thomas (4)	b. 30 May 1698,	m. 15 November 1720 Rebecca Hotchkiss
Elizabeth (4)	b.6 September 1700,	m. 10 October 1718 Benjamin Hitchcock
Hannah (4)	b.13 October 1701,	m. 1 June 1725 Abraham Sperry
Abigail (4)	b. 27 August 1704,	m.5 February 1723-4 Daniel Sperry Jr.
Esther (4)	b.7 January 1706-7,	m. 20 December 1727 Joseph Smith 3 <sup>rd</sup>
Joseph (4)	b.10 December 1709,	m. (1 <sup>st</sup> ) 13 June 1733 Mamre Munson; (2 <sup>nd</sup> ) 30 May 1745 Mary (Hotchkiss) Barnes
Phineas (4)	b.8 April 1711,	m. 26 January 1738 Margery Munson
Nathaniel (4)	b.15 January 1714,	m. 1 June 1745-6 Mehitable Andrews
Ephraim (4)	b.4 January 1717,	m. 12 March 1741 Elizabeth Atwater
Dinah (4)	b.4 April 1721,	m. __Johnson

82. James Ives (4) (Ebenezer (3), Joseph (2), William(1)) Born 19 October 1718 in North Haven, CT. Married (1) 20 November 1750 Damaris Atwater, dau. of Daniel & Abigail (Tuttle) Atwater (she was b. 30 December 1729 and d. 26 October 1752) "in her 23<sup>rd</sup> yr." buried in old No. Haven Cemetery. Married (2) 6 November 1753 Sarah Tuttle, dau. of Josiah & Deborah (Barnes) Tuttle. (she was b. 25 March 1723 and d. 21 January 1796<sup>129</sup> "ae. 74" and is buried in Hamden Cemetery.) Settled in Hamden, very early, about a mile east of the turnpike on the road to North Haven, the place being now owned by his great-grandson Henry (7) Todd. Died 14 May 1804 "in the 86<sup>th</sup> year of his age".

Children (by 1<sup>st</sup> wife):

292. James (5)            b. 11 August 1751

Children (by 2<sup>nd</sup> wife):

293. Damaris (5)        b. 25 December 1754

(294. Eber (5)            b. 16 September 1756

(295. Sarah (5)         b. 16 September 1756, d. unmarried 5 April 1790 in her 34<sup>th</sup> year.

296. Eunice (5)        b. 18 August 1758, d. unmarried 24 April 1780

297. Mary (5)            b. 16 March 1760

298. Elam (5)            b. 16 December 1761

299. Jason (5)         b. 1766, d. unmarried 7 September 1794 "ae. 29"

300. Beda (5)            b. 14 May 1770

<sup>129</sup> Hamden Cemetery; Dickerman Ancestry p. 164; New Haven Records



298. Family of (Squire) Elam Ives<sup>130</sup>(5) (James (4), Ebenezer (3), Joseph (2), William (1)) Born 16 December 1761 in Hamden, CT. Married 9 May 1790 Sarah Hitchcock, dau. of Samuel & Hannah (Bassett) Hitchcock of Hamden (she was b. 3 January 1771<sup>131</sup> and d. 25 January 1852 aged 81 years). He lived and died at Mt. Carmel – his homestead – being on the North Haven Road just west of the river. Was “a man of great native force and unyielding persistence in whatever he undertook”. During the War of 1812 he established a freight line between Boston and New York. Died 24 January 1846, aged 84 yrs. and is buried in old Hamden Cemetery.

Children:

Parsons (6)	b. 29 August 1791	
Beda (6)	b. 31 December 1793	
Jason (6)	b. 28 April 1795	
Sarah (6)	b. 8 January 1798,	d. 17 October 1803 of scarlet fever
Lyman (6)	b. 21 April 1800,	d. 15 October 1803 of scarlet fever
Elam (6)	b. 7 January 1802	
William (6)	b. 1 January 1804 (19 January in Hamden Records WWI)	
Mary (6)	b. 28 November 1805	
Henry (6)	b. 24 January 1808	
(Julia (6)	b. 24 January 1811	
(Julius (6)	b. 24 January 1811	
Lucius (6)	b. 5 May 1813	
James (6)	b. 8 December 1815	

July 4, 1779 the news was brought to Hamden that New Haven was about to be invested by British troops under Gen. Tryon. Elam Ives (5) was working in the fields over on the “Blue Hills” at the time, but immediately, though only 17 years old at the time, left his work and proceeded to the locality where the militia was gathering, offered his services, was accepted, and went with this force to New Haven. Took active part in the defence, remaining there until the withdrawal of the British.

He and his sons, by their active spirit of enterprise, have been the chief factors in changing this old farming community into the manufacturing village it is today.

Of his 13 children, 9 lived to be over 50; 6 passed “3 score and 10” and 4 (Jason (6), Julius (6), Lucius (6), and James (6) observed their golden weddings.

In spite however of this large family, only 16 great- grandsons are now living (1898) who bear the name Ives.

Parsons Ives (6) (Elam (5), James (4), Ebenezer (3)) Born 29 August 1791 in Hamden, CT. Married Mary Hough, dau. of Joel Hough of Bristol, CT (?) (b. 1794, and d. 28 March 1851 ae 57)<sup>132</sup> Lived in Hamden, CT. Was associated with his father and brother Jason Ives (6) in management of a freight line between Boston and N.Y. during war of 1812 and later. In 1833 and subsequently

<sup>130</sup> Hamden Town Records; Blake’s History Hamden, CT; Dickerman Ancestry pp. 162-9; Also family records which Mary Steele sent to Aunt Eliza.

<sup>131</sup> Sister of Sarah Bassett who married Jonathan (5) Ives (son of Jonathan (4), son of Samuel (3), son of Joseph (2))q.v.

<sup>132</sup> Hamden Cemetery; Dickerman Ancestry p. 164 & 168

was associated with brother Jason (6) in manufacture of iron axels, by machinery, probably the first attempt to do this in the U.S. Died 10 September 1850.

Children:

Hobart (7) b. 4 January 1817

Cornelia (7) b. 14 November 1820

Beda Ives<sup>133</sup> (6) (Elam (5), James (4), Ebenezer (3)) Born 31 December 1793 in Hamden, CT. Married Thanksgiving Day in November 1813, David Bradley, son of Deacon Aaron and Patience (Todd) Bradley of Mt. Carmel (b. 23 September 1791 and d. 1 October 1854) They lived in Mt. Carmel on a farm in the northern part of town just south of the Cheshire line. After his wife's death, he became imbued with Baptist doctrines and, to his father's great grief, joined the Baptist Church and became a preacher in that denomination. He was the only Baptist among either the Bradleys or the Iveses of Hamden. She d. 10 May 1818, aged 24 years.

Children:

Amelia Bradley (7) b. 21 January 1815

Henry Ives Bradley (7) b. 1 November 1816

Jason Ives (6) (Elam (5), James (4), Ebenezer (3)) Born 28 April 1795 in Hamden, CT. Married 1 September 1818 Phoebe Ann Freeman, of Uniontown, NJ (now Raleigh) dau. of Randolph and Agnes (Bloomfield) Freeman ("a tanner by trade"<sup>134</sup>) (b. 1794, and d, 15 August 1877, aged 83). Was associated in various enterprises with his brother Parsons Ives (6) (q.v.) including manufacture by machinery of iron axles (1833 et seq.) Met his wife while teaching school in Union town. Married and came back to Hamden to live for two or 3 years – then removed to Newark, NJ. Lived again in Mt. Carmel for some 8 to 10 years between 1840 and 1850; but returned to Newark and remained until about 1876 when he and his wife both went to live with son William Walter Ives in West Haven, where both died. Died 6 June 1879, aged 84.

Children:

George Whitfield (7) b. 23 August 1819

Joel Cooper (7) b. – d. in infancy

William Walter (7) b. 22 July 1822

Solon Emmet (7) b. 18 April 1827

Charles Frederick (7) b. 6 October 1829 (bapt. Charles Pond (7) Ives)

(Prof.) Elam Ives (6) (Elam (5), James (4), Ebenezer (3)) Born 7 January 1802 in Hamden, CT. Married (1) April 1822 Louisa Todd, dau. of Medad Todd (b. 1805, and d. 30 April 1866, aged 61 yrs<sup>135</sup>) Was divorced and married (2) Lucy (d. about 1862 according to Mrs. Fred. (7) Ives). Lived in Philadelphia and N.Y. City. Distinguished himself as a composer and successful music teacher. Edited the "Beethoven Collection" in 1845. Author of "American Psalmody, a collection of sacred music" pub. In Hartford 1829; "Solfeggi"; "Musical ABC"; "Musical Recreations"; "Operatic Album"; "Musical Wreath"; and other collections. Died 10 February 1864<sup>136</sup> (9 February 1863 in fam. Record in possession of Mrs. John Sebastian Bach (7) Ives).

Children (1<sup>st</sup> wife):

<sup>133</sup> Tuttle Gen. p. 272; Amelia (7) Bradley; Dickerman Ancestry p. 164

<sup>134</sup> Freeman Family

<sup>135</sup> Hamden Cemetery

<sup>136</sup> Brown's Biographical Dict. Musicians (1886)

Augusta Louisa (7) b. 5 May 1823

Mary Cooper (7) b. 9 September 1827

Emily (7) b. 29 December 1831 died "in N.Y.City" 7 February 1837 "aged 5 years 1 mo & 9 days"<sup>137</sup>

John Sebastian Bach (7) b. 24 September 1837

Child (2<sup>nd</sup> wife):

Ella (7) b. about 1850

(Prof.) William Ives (6) (Elam (5), James (4), Ebenezer (3)) Born 1 January 1804 in Hamden. Married (1) Mary Tuttle, dau. of (Capt.) Benajah & Betsey<sup>138</sup> (Ray) Tuttle, of North Haven. (b. 11 March 1815 and d. 21 November 1847)"ae 33" buried in (new) North Haven cemetery. Married (2) 19 November 1849 Susan Cutler of New Haven, dau. of James K. and Elizabeth (Arms) Cutler (b. in N. Haven, d. 1925) Resided – New Haven, CT. Was professor of music. Died 8 December 1874 [and widow (Susan) m. (2) as 2<sup>nd</sup> wife Samuel L. Talcott (b. July 1816) Resides (1898) Norwalk, CT.] Buried in No. Haven Cemetery. Aged 71 yrs.

Children (by 1<sup>st</sup> wife):

Child b. and d. 24 June 1840 (New Haven Records)

Mary Wilhelmina (7) b. 10 November 1847 (New Haven records say "b. 9 November 1847")

Mary Ives (6) (Elam (5), James (4), Ebenezer (3)) Born 28 November 1805 in Hamden, CT. Married Chester Dickerman, of Mt. Carmel, son of Chauncey and Hannah (Gill) Dickerman (b. about 1795 and d. 20 June 1871, ae 76) lived at Mt. Carmel, CT. Died 17 May 1879, ae 73. No children. [Dickerman Ancestry, p. 386]

Henry Ives (6) (Elam (5), James (4), Ebenezer (3)) Born 24 January 1808 in Hamden, CT. Married 20 April 1831 Eliza Ives (7), dau. of Jesse (6) and Mabel (Goodyear) Ives (son of Ezra (5), son of Lazarus (4), son of Ebenezer (3))q.v. She was b. 1811 and d. 11 December 1885, "aged 74 yrs." Was a manufacturer in Hamden and New Haven. Proprietor of the Mt. Carmel Axle Works 1835-59; jointly with brothers Parsons (6), Jason (6), and James (6); and later independently and assisted by his son Frederick (7). During this time the axle works had been removed from the power on the canal and located on an historic old mill-site on Mill River, anciently called "Hunt's Mill" and later "Kimberly's Mills". Died 3 February 1859 and was buried in Mt. Carmel. Children:

Frederick (7) b. 6 March 1832

Ellen Maria (7)b. 8 June 1833

Fitz Henry (7) b. January 1839 – fell from a tree and d. 21 October 1848 "ae 9 yrs. & 9 mos."

Wilbur (7) b. 3 January 1843 – grad Yale Coll. '63 and entered the U.S. Navy – appointed Acting Assist. Paymaster 16 October 1863 – was honorably discharged 3 January 1866. Later studied medicine at Yale in 1866-7 but his health gave out and he finally died 27 December 1870 unmarried. [Yale Class Book '63 – pub. 1868]

(Julia Ives (6) (Elam (5), James (4), Ebenezer (3)) Born 24 January 1811 in Hamden, CT. Married 7 June 1832 Benjamin Trumbull Eastman, son of Peter and Mary (Trumbull) Eastman. Resided in New Haven, CT. She d. 17 June 1833, after which Mr. Eastman married again – had 3 daughters and d. 1887. No children.

<sup>137</sup> Hamden Cemetery

<sup>138</sup> New Haven Records; Tuttle Gen. p. 277

Julius Ives (6) (Elam (5), James (4), Ebenezer (3)) Born 24 January 1811 in Hamden, CT. Married 25 March 1833 Eunice Amelia Beadle(8), dau. of Harry and Merancy<sup>139</sup> (7)(Blakeslee) Beadle (she was b. 5 January 1816 and d. 21 January 1906, aged 90 years & 16 days). Removed about 1838 to Meriden – where he was an agent for Smith’s “improved carriage shaft couplings” and other hardware. Later in 1849 is recorded as “manufacturer of cast iron inkstands”. Lived subsequently in Geneva, NY, Brooklyn, NY, Philadelphia, PA, and New Haven, CT. Died 4 February 1888 in New Haven, CT and is buried at Mt. Carmel in the old Hamden Cemetery. His widow resided with dau. Elizabeth (7) in Philadelphia, PA (2005 Mt Vernon St) for several years before her death.

Children:

Cornelius Wisner (7) b. 6 February 1835 at Hamden, CT d. 28 July 1835 do.

Julius (7) b. 6 February 1837

Julia Eastman (7) b. 10 May 1839 at West Meriden, CT unmarried, resided (1907) in Philadelphia with sister Elizabeth (7) d. 21 October 1920

Arthur Cowles (7) b. 7 June 1841 at Meriden, CT

Alice Amelia (7) b. 13 April 1844

Elizabeth Harrison (7) b. 17 May 1846

Lucius Ives (6) (Elam (5), James (4), Ebenezer (3)) Born 5 May 1813 in Hamden, CT. Married 1 May 1833 Ann Talcott Hall, of Cheshire, CT (b. 15 July 1815 and d. 11 May 1893, ae 78<sup>140</sup>) Lived all his life in the old homestead of his father Elam (5), where he was born, as well as all his brothers and sisters, just east of the “turnpike” on the North Haven road. Member of “North Haven Blues”<sup>141</sup> 1838. Was prominent in the church and Sunday-school, and in temperance reform work. Died 24 August 1892, aged 79 yrs.<sup>142</sup>

Children:

Franklin Eugene (7) b. 9 September 1834

Elliott Ellsworth (7) b. 4 July 1836

Brainerd Taylor (7) b. 30 September 1838

Sarah Anna (7) b. 24 October 1843, d. 24 April 1849 ae 6½<sup>143</sup>

Adeline Amelia (7) b. 22 February 1848 unmarried (1898) Is librarian in 42<sup>nd</sup> St. Branch of the New York Public Library - NYCity

Henry Lucius (7) b. 20 November 1854

James Ives (6) (Elam (5), James (4), Ebenezer (3)) Born 8 December 1815 in Hamden, CT. Married 28 November 1838 Lucy Ann Candee of Oxford, CT (b. 14 July 1818 and d. 27 March 1890) Was a manufacturer in Mt. Carmel. Learning the trade of a mechanic at age of 17, he developed great ingenuity and owned many valuable patents on his own inventions. His principal business was the manufacture of carriage and harness hardware, which had been unknown in this country until he introduced it. Also proprietor of the Mt. Carmel Bolt Co. Was Postmaster of Mt. Carmel for many years. Died 21 September 1889.

<sup>139</sup> She was dau. of Joseph (6) Blakeslee, who was son of Joseph and Lois (5) (Ives) Blakeslee, and grandson of Stephen (4) Ives (son of Nathaniel (3), son of John (2), son of William (1)) -56- q.v.

<sup>140</sup> Hamden Cemetery

<sup>141</sup> This was a militia of the mid-1800s.

<sup>142</sup> Hamden Cemetery

<sup>143</sup> Hamden Cemetery

## Children:

Catharine Candee (7) b. 26 October 1839, d. unmarried 7 September 1858  
 Lucy Wheeler (7) b. 13 December 1843, d. unmarried 7 May 1873  
 Mary Augusta (7) b. 24 September 1848 – unmarried, resides (1898) New Haven, CT.  
 Sarah Hitchcock (7) b. 19 April 1851 – d. 8 April 1857  
 Helen Melissa (7) b. 20 May 1855

Hobart Ives<sup>144</sup> (7) (Parsons (6), Elam (5), James (4)) Born 4 January 1817 in Hamden, CT. Married 22 September 1841 Emily Goodyear, dau. of Horace and Sally (Dickerman) Goodyear (b. 7 July 1820). Resided in Hamden, CT. Member of "North Haven Blues" 1838. Died 2 November 1847 [Hamden Cemetery] and widow m. (2) 17 November 1852 Willis Goodyear (6) (Beda (5), James (4), Ebenezer (3)) q.v.

## Child (only one):

Cornelia Augusta (8) b. 9 November 1845

Cornelia Ives (7)<sup>145</sup> (daughter of Parsons (6), son of Elam (5) son of James (4)) Born 14 November 1820 in Hamden, CT. Married James L. Ensign of Holyoke, MA (b. 27 January 1821) He was a well known teacher of music in New York and later New Haven. Was one of the organizers of the Philharmonic Club of New York City. He d. 26 October 1896 in New Haven. She d. 26 March 1895 in New Haven.

No children.

Amelia Bradley (7) (Beda (6) Elam (5) James (4)) Born 21 January 1815 in Mt. Carmel, CT. Married 21 August 1834 Willis Churchill, son of Asa and Hannah (Norton) Churchill of Bristol, CT (b. in Southampton, MA 10 March 1810 and d. 4 June 1880).

He was captain of "North Haven Blues"<sup>146</sup> 1838.

He had come to Hamden as a young man from Bristol, and after marriage lived between Whitneyville and Centerville on the main road. Manufactured augers there – from which the settlement was called Augerville. About 1856, they removed from Hamden and lived for a time at Mattewan and Sing Sing, NY and at Waterville, CT.

In 1861, however, they settled finally in Newark, NJ, and very soon, in connection with his son Charles, began the exportation of American tools and machinery to London, England, and sale of them there, which business is still continued as Charles Churchill & Co. Charles conducted the London end after 1862. Widow still lives in excellent health (1898) at Vanderpoel St., Newark, NJ. Children:

Mary Churchill (8) b. 8 September 1835 unmarried  
 Charles Churchill (8) b. 8 July 1837  
 Ellen Churchill (8) b. 30 April 1839 unmarried  
 David Bradley Churchill (8) b. 10 January 1842, died<sup>147</sup> "aged 23 days" 3 February 1842  
 Emma Churchill (8) b. 4 December 1844 died "aged 3 yrs" 25 August 1847  
 Amelia Bradley Churchill (8) b. 27 May 1851  
 Alice Churchill (8) b. 20 August 1853 unmarried

<sup>144</sup> No. Haven Annals; Dickerman Ancestry pp. 164 & 457; Goodyear Family

<sup>145</sup> Hamden Cemetery; Dickerman Ancestry p. 164

<sup>146</sup> This was a militia of the mid-1800s.

<sup>147</sup> Hamden Cemetery

(Dr.) Henry Ives Bradley (7) (Beda (6) Elam (5) James (4))

Born 1 November 1816 in Mt Carmel, CT.

Married 10 May 1837 Mariette Smith, dau. of Stephen Smith of Foxson (part of East Haven).

Was a physician (M.D.)

Resided in East Haven, Syracuse and elsewhere.

Died 6 November 1892. Widow lives (1898) with daughter Charlotte in East Haven.

Children:

William Bradley (8) b. 27 August 1838, d. 10 August 1841

Charlotte Jeanette Bradley (8) b. 3 April 1841

William Henry Bradley (8) b. 3 April 1845 – enlisted for the Civil War as member of  
10<sup>th</sup> Conn. Vol. Inf. and was killed 3 April 1863 at Newbern, NC

Caroline Smith Bradley (8) b. 23 November 1850<sup>148</sup>

(Dr.) George Whitfield Ives (7) (Jason (6) Elam (5) James (4))

Born 22 August 1819 in Hamden, CT.

Married 20 December 1848 Frances Sarah Smith, dau. of Isaac and Hannah (Lake) Smith of  
Stratford, CT. (originally of Derby, CT b. about 1825 and d. 1 April 1891 “aged about 66  
years”)

Grad. Yale College 1841 and Yale Medical School (M.D.) a few years later.

In 1844-5 was assistant physician at the Hartford Retreat for the Insane.

Removed to New York City and became (1848) physician on staff of New York Lying-In Hospital.

Practised medicine successfully in New York City the rest of his life.

Died 6 December 1874 buried<sup>149</sup> in Stratford, CT.

Only child:

Francis Linsey Ives (8) b. 1 October 1849

William Walter Ives (7) (Jason (6) Elam (5) James (4))

Born 22 July 1822 in Newark, NJ.

Married 7 May 1845 Eliza H. Dorman, dau. of Nathan and Minerva (Whitney) Dorman of Oxford,  
CT (b. 15 February 1826 and d. 31 January 1895) Being in poor health in childhood, he was  
brought up in Hamden by his grandfather, Elam Ives (5).

Was for many years a sailor and identified with shipping interests. Has been around the world  
more than once. Also Whaling.

Finally settled in West Haven.

Mr. Ives is living in good health (1898) at 168 First Ave., West Haven, CT with daughter Hattie  
Emma.

Children:

Solon Emmet (8) b. 2 December 1847, d. 30 April 1849

William Walter (8) b. 5 March 1850

Hobart Ensign (8) b. 30 October 1852

Mary Josephine (8) b. 9 August 1855

Frederick Jason (8) b. 17 June 1858

Hattie Emma (8) b. 23 September 1865

<sup>148</sup> Report from Wm. W. (8) and Alice (8) and Mary (8) Churchill

<sup>149</sup> NY City vital Records, Report from Francis L. (8) Ives

Solon Emmet Ives (7)– (Jason (6) Elam (5) James (4))

Born 18 April 1827 in New Haven, CT.

Married 23 September 1851 Emma Crockett, dau of David Baldwin and Mary (Vanderpool) Crockett of New York (b. \_\_\_ and d. 1911-2).

Resided Newark, Chicago and Minneapolis at different times.

Died 12 January 1898 “aged 71 years”. Widow resided 1823 Columbus Ave., Minneapolis, MN.

Children:

Harry Crockett (8) b. 25 June 1852

Marietta Phebe (8) b. 14 December 1854

(Dr.) Charles Frederick Ives (7) [bapt. Charles Pond Ives] (Jason (6) Elam (5) James(4))

Born 6 October 1829 in New Haven, CT.

Lived in Newark, NJ with parents during early boyhood.

Was associated with Prof. Morse during the early days of telegraphy and was engaged in installing and operating early telegraphic apparatus in various sections of the country, for some years. Learned dentistry of Dr. Kimball of Watertown, NY and married his daughter.<sup>150</sup>

Married (1) 2 March 1852 Josephine C. Kimball, dau. of Joseph Kimball of Greenwich, RI and Watertown, NY (she was b. 27 February 1832 and d. 6 weeks after marriage).

Married (2) 12 April 1855 Frances J. Hubbard of Watertown, NY

He later became a dentist and resided until his death in NY City.

Was a good amateur musician.

Died 14 September 1896<sup>151</sup> and buried at Carthage, NY. Widow resides (1898) with dau. Nellie (8) in Mt. Vernon, NY.

Only child: (2<sup>nd</sup> wife)

Nellie P. (8) b. 19 August 1856

Augusta Louisa Ives (7) (Prof. Elam (6) Sq. Elam(5) James (4))

Born 5 May 1823.

Married 11 December 1845 Charles H. Langdon of Hartford.

Lived in Hartford, CT for many years.

Died \_\_\_. After her death Mr. Langdon married again and now (1898) resides in Elizabeth, NJ.

Children:

Charles Langdon (8) b. 17 January 1847, d. 18 January 1849

Gertrude Langdon (8) b. 1 April 1848

Florence Woodruff Langdon (8) b. 4 September 1850

Augusta Louisa Langdon (8) b.17 August 1854, d. unmarried 4 March 1867

Mary Cooper Ives (7) (Prof. Elam (6) Sq. Elam(5) James (4))

Born 9 September 1827 Married 30 November 1848 Henry W. Steele (Divorced 1866)

She was a superior teacher of music (piano) in Hartford and NY City.

She was organist at St. Thomas Church in New Haven for many years.

She died 17 October 1883<sup>152</sup> at the house of her brother John S.B. (7) Ives in Brooklyn, NY.

No children.

<sup>150</sup> Kimball Family (1897) p. 464

<sup>151</sup> NY City Vital Records

John Sebastian Bach Ives<sup>153</sup>(7) (Prof. Elam (6) Sq. Elam(5) James (4))

Born 24 September 1837 in New York City.

Married (1) 23 July 1861 Fannie E. Washburn (b. in Farmington about 1843 and d. in Hartford 26 July 1863 aged 21 years).

Married (2) 5 October 1865 Annie Maria Chapin, dau. of Edward C. & Nancy A. (Reed) Chapin of NY City (b. 25 September 1841)

Was a soldier in the Civil War.

Lived in Hartford, CT, where he was in the dry goods business, firm of Birkett & Ives "The Beehive".

Removed later to Brooklyn, NY, where he failed in health (paralysis) and d. 6 February 1887 in Brooklyn, NY and buried in Hartford.

Widow and family removed to Hartford, CT, where they now (1898) reside at 70 Niles St.

Children (1<sup>st</sup> wife):

Charlotte (8)                      b. 4 July 1862

Children (2<sup>nd</sup> wife):

Frederick Chapin (8)    b. 2 February 1868

Ralph Burkett (8)        b. 27 January 1873

Annie Louisa (8)        b. 21 June 1877

Mary Wilhelmina Ives<sup>154</sup> (7) (Prof. Elam (6) Sq. Elam(5) James (4))

Born 10 November 1847 in New Haven, CT.

Married 30 April 1872 Edward Augustus Parsons of New Haven, son of Henry S. and Martha (Taylor) Parsons. (b. in Hartford 2 November 1849)

Both Mr. and Mrs. Parsons excel as pianists and musical instructors.

Reside in New Haven, CT. She d. 14 February 1926.

Children:

Louisa Augustus Parsons (8)    b. 26 February 1873

Marion Parsons (8)                b. 4 September 1874, d. 30 March 1883

Frederick Ives (7) (Henry (6) Elam (5) James (4))

Born 6 March 1832 in Hamden, CT.

Married 4 June 1856 Susan J. Wakelee of New Haven, dau. of Stiles<sup>155</sup> & Julia C. (Wilmot) Wakelee (b. 12 July 1831, d. 11 March 1908 in New Haven, CT at home of son, Frederick Ives (8).)

Was a manufacturer in Hamden and New Haven.

Proprietor of the Mt. Carmel Axle Works, after his father's death under the name "Ives & Miller".

President of the "Palladium Co."

Director of City Bank, New Haven Wheel Co., etc., etc.

Died 4 December 1883 in New Haven.

<sup>152</sup> Hamden Cemetery

<sup>153</sup> Hartford Town Record; Loomis Gen. (1880) pp. 54& 59

<sup>154</sup> Report of M.W. (7) Ives

<sup>155</sup> b. Huntington, CT, wife b. Milford, CT



## Children:

Jessie (8)      b. 23 May 1857  
 Henry (8)      b. 27 April 1859  
 Susan (8)      b. 24 May 1868, d. 26 August 1868  
 Frederick (8)   b. 30 September 1871

Ellen Maria Ives (7) (Henry (6) Elam (5) James (4))

Born 8 June 1833 in Hamden, CT.

Married 1 September 1859 Samuel Andrew Stevens, of New Haven, CT, son of Newton and Polly (Reynolds) Stevens of West Haven. (b. 11 July 1826, d. 20 November 1912 in New Haven).

He was for many years a member of the firm of Stevens & Brooks, furriers in New Haven. She died 30 June 1880.

Mr. Stevens resided until his death at the corner of Wall and Orange Streets in New Haven, in the house formerly owned by Henry Ives (6), his father-in-law.

## Children:

Eliza Ives Stevens (8)      b. 6 May 1861,      d. 8 August 1861  
 Nellie Stevens (8)      b. 12 September 1862, d. 20 September 1862  
 Mabel Ives Stevens (8)      b. 25 November 1873, d. unmarried 24 July 1898

Julius Ives, Jr. (7) (Julius (6) Elam (5) James (4))

Born 6 February 1837 at North Haven, CT.

Married 8 October 1862 Gertrude Childs<sup>156</sup> of Niagara Falls, NY, dau. of William H. and Laura (Amsden) Childs, and granddaughter of Deacon Aaron Childs, an early settler in Niagara Co. (b. 14 November 1841 and d. 7 October 1907 in Brooklyn, NY)

Resided Brooklyn and Geneva, NY and Montclair, NJ.

He died 20 February 1879 at Brooklyn, NY.

## Children:

Charles Taylor (8)      b. 8 April 1864  
 William Childs (8)      b. 18 June 1865  
 Howard Colby (8)      b. 11 October 1867  
 Theodore Edward (8)   b. 31 December 1870  
 Florence Aten (8)      b. 28 April 1876 unmarried (1920) – resides NY City

Arthur Cowles Ives (7) (Julius (6) Sq. Elam (5) James (4))

Born 7 June 1841 at Meriden, CT.

Went to Brooklyn, NY at the age of 16 and engaged subsequently in various mercantile pursuits there. Resided in "South Brooklyn", as the 6<sup>th</sup> ward was called, and attended the South Congregational Church.

During the civil War he entered the US Navy and became Purser on one of the US transports running between NY and New Orleans. After serving his enlistment period was honorably discharged, and returned to New York.

Married 10 October 1866 Celestia Blinn Adams, dau. of Gideon and Bertia (Slocum) Adams of Wellington, OH (born 24 May 1841 – died 24 January 1912 in Brooklyn, NY).

<sup>156</sup> Childs Genealogy p. 531; Hist. Niagara Co., NY, p. 312

He was an excellent amateur musician; played organ and piano and sang bass.

Went into the life insurance business about 1868 or 1869 and was agent for one or two companies, which in 1872 he left to become General Agent for NY and vicinity for the Provident Life & Trust Co. of Philadelphia, continuing thus until his death.

He was a great admirer of Henry Ward Beecher, and united with Plymouth Church in July 1875 during the famous "Beecher Trial".

He was a man of very magnetic personality and was loved, admired and respected by all who ever came into contact with him.

Was a member of the Young Republican Club and the New England Society, both of Brooklyn.

He died 7 March 1882 in Brooklyn and is buried in Greenwood Cemetery there.

Widow resided 33 Sidney Place, Brooklyn, NY until her death.

Children:

Arthur Stanley (8)      b. 3 January 1870

Clarence Adams (8)    b. 11 November 1871, d. 23 July 1872

Clara Ethel (8)        b. 2 May 1880 – resides Santa Monica, CA, m. C. Edward Fortin

Alice Amelia Ives (7) (Julius (6) Sq. Elam (5) James (4))

Born 13 April 1844 at Wallingford, CT.

Married 5 March 1874 Rev. William Laurie.

He is a Presbyterian minister.

Resides Bellefonte, PA (1898)

She died 10 October 1913 in Bellefonte, PA.

Children:

Jessie Porter Laurie (8)      b. 17 November 1875

Bertha Amelia Laurie (8)      b. 4 January 1878

Elizabeth Harrison Ives (7) (Julius (6) Sq. Elam (5) James (4))

Born 17 May 1846 at Meriden, CT.

Married 24 September 1873 Frank Palmer Pendleton, son of Benjamin F. and Emilie (Palmer)

Pendleton (b. 30 June 1834)

He is a manufacturer in Philadelphia, PA.

Resides 2005 Mt. Vernon St. Phila., PA (1898)

Children:

Alice Amelia Pendleton (8)      b. 9 July 1874

Edith Emilie Pendleton (8)      b. 14 December 1876

Frank Ellsworth Pendleton (8)    b. 9 October 1878

Arthur Ives Pendleton (8)        b. 19 September 1881, d. 16 March 1883

Franklin Eugene Ives (7) (Lucius (6) Elam (5) James (4))

Born 9 September 1834 at Hamden, CT

Married (1) 18 October 1856 Anna Maria Gilbert, of North Haven (b. \_\_, d. 11 January 1876 ae 36)<sup>157</sup>

Married (2) 1 November 1877 Eva Jane Wilson, of Plainville, CT (b. \_\_, d. 9 January 1898)<sup>158</sup>

Resided Mt. Carmel, CT (Hamden).

<sup>157</sup> Hamden Cemetery

<sup>158</sup> Plainville Records

Was a highly respected citizen and held frequent offices of public trust in Mt. Carmel.  
Butcher and meat dealer.

Died 21 January 1901 (suddenly of heart disease).

Children (1<sup>st</sup> wife):

John Frederick (8)      b. 1 December 1861

Frank Gilbert (8)      b. 6 December 1864, d. 28 January 1886

Benjamin Hall (8)      b. 7 January 1865

Catharine Anna (8)    b. 8 January 1876, d. 8 January 1876

Children (2<sup>nd</sup> wife):

Frank Eugene (8)      b. 8 October 1887

Elliot Ellsworth Ives (7) (Lucius (6) Elam (5) James (4))

Born 4 July 1836 at Hamden, CT.

Married (1) December 1856 Mary Ellen Tucker of Little Rock, AR.

Married (2) 3 October 1889 Sophia Depka

Was quite a musician.

A mechanic by trade, but later drove stage to New Haven for his brother Brainerd (7).

Died 1899 in Mt. Carmel.

Children (1<sup>st</sup> wife):

Hartwell Tucker (8)

Leila (8)

Charles Bertrand (8)

Brainerd Taylor Ives (7) (Lucius (6) Elam (5) James (4))

Born 30 September 1838 in Mt Carmel, CT (Hamden).

Married 17 September 1865 Martha Elizabeth Curnow

Was a soldier in the Union army during the Civil War – becoming a Sergeant – Co. I 30<sup>th</sup> Regt. CT  
Vol. – and earned a high reputation for bravery and soldierly fidelity.

Owned and operated the “Hamden – New Haven Stage Line” for many years.

Resided in Hamden – in his grandfather Elam (5) Ives’ old homestead.

Died 26 January 1896. Widow still resides (1898) in Hamden.

Children:

George Curnow (8)    b. 20 June 1867

Ernest Brainerd (8)   b. 1 December 1869

Henry Lucius Ives (7) (Lucius (6) Elam (5) James (4))

Born 20 November 1854 in Hamden, CT.

Married 22 November 1876 Ella Isabella Potter of Hamden.

Is a mechanic.

Resides Mt. Carmel, CT.

Child:

Mabel Esther (8)      b. 17 August 1886

Helen Melissa Ives (7) (James (6) Elam (5) James (4))

Born 20 May 1855 at Mt. Carmel, CT.

Married 29 June 1880 James Henry Webb, son of James Josiah and Florilla Mansfield (Slade)  
Webb of Hamden (b. 22 December 1854 in New Mexico)

Mr. Webb grad. Amherst Agricultural College 1873 and Yale Law School 1877.

Mr. Webb is a lawyer in New Haven, CT, firm of Alling, Webb & Morehouse – 42 Church St. Also carries on a large dairy farm in Hamden (Whitneyville) where they reside. (1898)

Children:

James Ives Webb (8)            b. 28 May 1881  
 Paul Webb (8)                b.27 May 1885  
 Henry Alling Webb (8)        b.10 July 1888  
 Florilla Helena Webb (8)     b.29 October 1889  
 Arthur Joseph Webb (8)      b.23 March 1891  
 Lucy Bernadette Webb (8)    b.20 August 1893  
 Thomas Augustine Webb (8) b.5 November 1896

Cornelia Augusta Ives<sup>159</sup>(8) (Hobart (7) Parsons (6) Elam (5))

Born 9 November 1845 in Hamden, CT.

Graduated at Miss Brace's School in New Haven.

Married 5 December 1866 Peter F. Thorne, son of Richard and Phebe (Fish) Thorne (b. 11 November 1822 and d. 10 October 1887)

Resided – Fort Plain, NY.

After the death in 1874 of her stepfather, Deacon Willis Goodyear (6), her mother resided with her in Fort Plain, NY, where she still lives (1897).

Mrs. Cornelia Thorne (8) d. 12 April 1893.

No children.

Charles Churchill (8) (Amelia (7) Beda (6) Elam (5))

Born 8 July 1837 in Hamden, CT.

Married 19 March 1861 (in Sing Sing, NY) Charlotte Louise Lewis, dau. of Clark Lewis of Sing Sing, NY.

In 1862 they removed to London, England, where they still reside (1898) at 3 Northfield Road, Stanford Hill, London N., England.

He is the head of the firm of Charles Churchill 7 Co. of 9-15 Leonard St., Finsbury E.C., London, England. Importers of and dealers in American tools and machinery.

Children (all born in London, England):

Charles Henry Churchill (9)    b. 1 April 1864 – in business with his father. m. 23 July 1891

Margaret Sarah James, dau. of Edwin James of London. Resides London.

Has children: Harold Edwin (10) b. 16 July 1892

Enid Margaret (10) b. 25 May 1896

Willis Clark Churchill (9) b. 5 March 1868 –unmarried – in business with his father.

Arthur Lyman Churchill (9) b. 11 June 1872 – in business with his father. m. 3 September 1898

Mary Minnie Guthrie

Alice Louisa Churchill (9) b. 12 October 1878

Amelia Bradley Churchill (8) (Amelia (7) Beda (6) Elam (5)) (called "Minnie")

Born 27 May 1851 in Hamden, CT.

Married 21 April 1875 (Rev.) Delavan DeWolf, son of John DeWolf of Delavan, WI.

He graduated Chicago college 1870 (?) and at Rochester Theological Seminary 1872.

<sup>159</sup> Report of Goodyear Family; Dickerman Ancestry pp. 164& 457; Munson Record p. 636

Became Baptist minister at Bristol, CT about 12 yrs., and at Salem, NJ about 4 years more (1885-9). Is now (1898) and has been since \_\_, Superintendent of State Missions, connected with the NJ Baptist State Convention.

Resides -12 Vanderpoel St., Newark, NJ

Children:

Grace Amelia DeWolf (9) b. 15 August 1878

Paul Churchill DeWolf (9) b. 1 August 1882

Charlotte Jeanette Bradley<sup>160</sup> (8) (Henry I.(7) Beda (6) Elam (5))

Born 3 April 1841.

Married 4 April 1867 Sidney B. Smith.

Resides (1898) East Haven, CT.

He is a farmer.

Child:

Charles S. Smith (9) b. 2 March 1878

Caroline Smith Bradley<sup>161</sup> (8)(Henry I.(7) Beda (6) Elam (5))

Born 23 November 1850

Married (1) 23 November 1866 Edward L. Smith (b. \_\_, d. 4 July 1868)

Married (2) 13 February 1871 Edward P. Bates

Lives (1903) Syracuse, NY

Children (1<sup>st</sup> husband):

Ettie Smith (9) b. 2 April 1868, d. 24 November 1874

Dr. Francis Linsly Ives<sup>162</sup> (8) (Dr. Geo. W. (7) Jason (6) Elam (5))

Born 1 October 1849 in Stratford, CT.

Graduated College Physicians & Surgeons NYC 1871 (M.D.)

Married 15 November 1881 Margaret Seaman Lasak, dau. of Edgar f. and Sarah W. (Seaman) Lasak of NY City (b. about 1855)

Surgeon – NY Eye and Ear Infirmary since \_\_.

Surgeon – NY Fire Department 1876-1895.

Deacon in Collegiate Dutch Church, NY city since 1892.

Practices medicine New York City (1898) – 117 East 30<sup>th</sup> St.

Died 22 March 1912.

Children:

Marie (9) b. 22 January 1883

Daughter b. 8 January 1885 d. in infancy

Francis Lasak (9) b. 30 December 1885

Margaret (9) b. September 1889

#### Newspaper Clipping [DEATHS]

IVES – on Friday, March 22, 1912, at his residence, 117 East 30<sup>th</sup> Street, after a short illness, FRANK LINSLY IVES, in his 63<sup>rd</sup> year. Funeral services at the Marble Collegiate Church, 5<sup>th</sup> Ave. and 29<sup>th</sup> St. Monday, March 25, at ten A.M.

<sup>160</sup> Report of Wm. W. (8) Ives

<sup>161</sup> Report of Wm. W. (8) Ives & Alice (8) and Mary (8) Churchill

<sup>162</sup> NY City Vital Records; Report of Francis L. (8) Ives; Col. Coll. Cat. 1894

William Walter Ives, Jr.(8) (W. Walter (7) Jason (6) Elam (5))

Born 5 March 1850 at New Haven, CT.

Married 30 November 1871 Mary Amelia Price, dau. of Ogden and Martha (Church) Price.

Learned an organ builder's trade and followed the business for many years.

Operated a bicycle repair shop later.

Has lived in Norwich since 1872.

Is now and has been since 1895 (1898) Chief Clerk, Bureau of Labor Statistics, Hartford, CT but resides 11 Champlin St., Norwich, CT.

Children:

Etta May (9)                    b. 9 August 1873

Harry Howard (9)        b. 31 July 1876, d. 17 May 1887

Walter Morse (9)        b. 2 November 1878, d. 2 December 1883

Carrie Eliza (9)        b. 30 September 1880 unmarried (1913) living with parents

Gena Whitney (9)        b. 28 November 1883

Hobart Ensign Ives (8) (W. Walter (7) Jason (6) Elam (5))

Born 30 October 1852 in Newark, NJ.

Married (1) 8 April 1885 Adelaide Conner

Married (2) (widow) Georgianna Alice Murray of Brunswick, GA.

Is a sea captain.

Resides – 99 Plymouth St., New Haven, CT (1898)

Children (1<sup>st</sup> wife):

Leon Beers (9)                    b. March 1887

Madelene Farquarson (9)        b. 5 May 1888

Capt. and Mrs. Ives and their 2 children were lost at sea August 30, 1898.

Mary Josephine Ives (8) (W. Walter (7) Jason (6) Elam (5))

Born 9 August 1855 in Milford, CT.

Married 22 September 1876 Eugene M. Thompson of New Haven, CT.

Resides (1898) 11 Wallace St. West Haven, CT.

No children.

Frederick Jason Ives (8) (W. Walter (7) Jason (6) Elam (5))

Born 17 June 1858 in West Haven, CT.

Married 25 December 1885 Martha Conner.

Resides – New Haven, CT.

Child:

Walter Leslie (9)

Hattie Emma Ives (8) (W. Walter (7) Jason (6) Elam (5))

Born 23 September 1865 in West Haven, CT.

Married 17 January 1895 William Tegrueir

Resides (1898) 168 First Ave., West Haven, CT.

No children.

Harry Crockett Ives (8) (Solon E. (7) Jason (6) Elam (5))

Born 25 June 1852 at Newark, NJ.

Married 14 November 1877 Jessie Fremont Griffin, dau. of \_\_\_.

Grad. Rutgers College 1870.

Member Zeta Psi fraternity.

Resided – Chicago, IL.

Was a railroad engineer – Supt. And Asst. G. M. St. Paul, Minnesota & Manitoba R.R. and later  
Asst. Gen. Mgr. of the Atchison, Topeka & Santa Fe R. R. at the time of his death.

Killed in railroad accident at Chester, near Springfield, MA 31 August 1893<sup>163</sup>.

His widow removed to Minneapolis – where she died.

Children reside (1899) with grandmother 1832 Columbus Ave., Minneapolis.

Children:

Edith (9)                      b. 1 September 1878

Lee Emmet (9)              b. 26 October 1882

Ora Romona (9)            b. 23 March 1886

Marietta Ives (8) (Solon E. (7) Jason (6) Elam (5))

Born 14 December 1854.

Married 10 August 1875 George R. Lyman son of Rev. Ephraim Lyman.

Resides – Minneapolis, MN.

He is in the wholesale drug business.

Removed to Pasadena, CA.

Children:

Mabel Ives Lyman (9)              b. 25 July 1877

Florence Richards Lyman (9)    b. 30 January 1879, m. 7 April 1914 John c. Brainard. Reside 714  
Prospect Square, Pasadena, CA

George Huntington Lyman (9) b. 12 August 1882 died

Marietta Lyman (9)              b. 6 April 1885

Alice Lyman (9)                  b. 23 July 1887

Henry DeForrest Lyman (9)    b. 12 September 1889

Marjorie Lyman (9)              b. 25 June 1895

Nellie P. Ives (8)            (Dr. Charles F. (7) Jason (6) Elam (5))

Born 19 August 1856 in NY City.

Married 15 June 1880 Frederick A. Brower.

Resides (1898) 118 Fulton Ave., Mt. Vernon, NY

Children:

Elsie Brower (9)                  b. 1882 m. 2 June 1904 Harold Duncan Patterson (resides (1921)  
at 1 Post St., Yonkers, NY)

Frederick C. Brower (9)        b. 1888

Also another child who died

Gertrude Langdon (8) (Augusta L. (7) Elam (6) Elam (5))

Born 1 April 1848 in Hartford, CT.

Married 21 September 1870 John Younglove (M.D.) “at No. 4 Broad St. Elizabeth, NJ”

Live in Elizabeth, NJ

Children:

Florence Younglove (9)              b. 17 July 1871

<sup>163</sup> Chicago Records; Zeta Psi Cat. 1900

HelenAugusta Younglove (9)      b.14 April 1873  
 Margaret Langdon Younglove (9)      b. 28 May 1876  
 Herbert Beverly Younglove (9)      b. 29 August 1878

Florence Woodruff Langdon (8) (Augusta L. (7) Elam (6) Elam (5))

Born 4 September 1850 in Hartford, CT.

Married 3 May 1876 Job C. Crane.

Lived in Elizabeth, NJ.

Children:

Elsie Langdon Crane (9)      b. 23 April 1877  
 Nellie Clark Crane (9)      b. 24 May 1879

Charlotte Ives (8) (John S.B. (7) Elam (6) Elam (5))

Born 4 July 1862 in Hartford, CT.

Married<sup>164</sup> 2 October 1884 William James Ulrich of East Hartford, CT, son of Wm. Henry and Olive (Barnard) Ulrich (b. 1856).

Lived in Farmington, CT.

Is a mechanic.

Children:

Mary Ives Ulrich (9)      b. 26 September 1885  
 John Albert Ulrich (9)      b. 27 March 1888  
 Marjorie Lucie Ulrich (9)      b. 23 November 1890

Frederick Chapin Ives (8) (John S.B. (7) Elam (6) Elam (5))

Born 2 February 1868 in Hartford, CT.<sup>165</sup>

Married 15 October 1891 Bertha Louise King, dau. of Wm. H. and Nettie (Hawley) King of Hartford (b. 9 December 1871).

Resides Hartford, CT.

With Hartford Fire Insurance Co. – Trumbull and Pearl Streets.

Children:

Richard King (9)      b. 2 December 1895

Ralph Burkett Ives (8) (John S.B. (7) Elam (6) Elam (5))

Born 27 January 1873 in Hartford, CT.

Married 3 November 1897 Edith May King, dau. of William H. and Nettie (Hawley) King of Hartford (b. 10 February 1874).

Resides 70 Niles St., Hartford, CT.

With Olds & Whipple, 164 State St.

Annie Louisa Ives (8) (John S.B. (7) Elam (6) Elam (5))

Born 21 June 1877.

(Rev.) Louis Augustus Parsons (8) (Mary W. (7) William (6) Elam (5))

Born 26 February 1873 in New Haven, CT.

Married 27 June 1907 Elizabeth Agnes Brooks, dau. of \_\_\_\_ and Elizabeth (Clark) Brooks of Reading, MA.

He graduated at Trinity College, Hartford, CT.

<sup>164</sup> Brooklyn Vital Records

<sup>165</sup> Hartford Town Records.



Is an Episcopal minister.

Held pastorates at North Haven, CT, and Philadelphia, PA.

Rector of St. Paul's Church, Brunswick, ME (1907).

Jessie Ives (8) (Frederick (7) Henry (6) Elam (5))

Born 23 May 1857 in New Haven, CT.

Married 14 June 1882 Addison Smith, Jr., son of Addison and Eliza (\_\_\_) Smith of New haven (b. 17 May 1854).

Lived in Brooklyn, NY (1899 and later in Montclair, NJ)

Children:

Stanley Ives Smith (9) b. 22 February 1884 Frederica Ives Smith (9) b.3 September 1885

Marguerite Robb Smith(9) b.3 June 1887

Addison Smith (9) b.3 December 1888, d. January 1889

Jessie Worthington Smith (9) b.27 February 1892

Jerrould Smith (9) b. March 1897

Henry Ives (8) (Frederick (7) Henry (6) Elam (5))

Born 27 April 1859

Frederick Ives (8) (Frederick (7) Henry (6) Elam (5))

Born 30 September 1871 in New Haven, CT.

Married 23 January 1896 Emily Mabbitt of New Haven, CT.

Charles Taylor Ives (8) (Julius Jr. (7) Julius (6) Elam (5))

Born 8 April 1864 in Brooklyn, NY.

Married (1) 18 October 1888 Mary Isabel Parson, dau. of Dr. Frederick and Hannah (Bowden) Parson.

Is a stockbroker: member of consolidated Stock & Petroleum Exchange, NYC.

Also organist and choirmaster of the Congregational Church in Montclair, NJ.

Resides (1898) 145 Park St., Montclair, NJ

(1907) 114 upper Mountain Ave., Montclair, NJ

Children:

Constance (9) b. 10 February 1890

Frederick Parson (9) b. 23 September 1897

William Childs Ives (8) (Julius Jr. (7) Julius (6) Elam (5))

Born 18 June 1865 in Brooklyn, NY.

Married 29 October 1902 May Waterman.

Children:

Thena (9) b. March 1904

Florence Aten (9) b. 18 April 1906

Alice Waterman (9) b. 29 April 1907

(Rev.) Howard Colby Ives (8) (Julius Jr. (7) Julius (6) Elam (5))

Born 11 October 1867 in Brooklyn, NY.

Married 12 November 1890 Elizabeth Church Hoyt, dau. of Enoch R. and Emilie W. (Hancock) Hoyt of Brooklyn, NY (b. 4 December 1862 at Newling, NY)

Was in life insurance and other business in Brooklyn, Springfield, MA, and Philadelphia, but later attended and graduated (1905) from Unitarian Theological Seminary at Meadville, PA.

Is now (1907) pastor of Unitarian Church at New London, CT.

## Children:

Waldo Rolfe (9)        b. 9 October 1891, d. 16 April 1892  
 Whitney Thayer (9)    b. 13 February 1894, d. 25 December 1896  
 Muriel (9)            b. 31 March 1897  
 Douglass (9)         b. 2 January 1900, d. same day

Theodore Edward Ives (8) (Julius Jr. (7) Julius (6) Elam (5))

Born 31 December 1870 in Geneva, NY.

Married 10 May 1898 Hattie May Simpson, dau. of Julius and Kate (Grovestem) Simpson of Schraalenburgh, NJ.

Is employed with Greenwich Savings Bank, NY City, as \_\_\_\_.

Resides Schraalenburgh, NJ.

Arthur Stanley Ives (8) (Arthur C. (7) Julius (6) Elam (5))

Born 3 January 1870 in Brooklyn, NY.

Graduate from School of Mines, Columbia College, 1889 with C.E. degree and 1891 with E.E.

Assistant in surveying to Prof. H. S. Monroe of Columbia, 1890.

Honorary Fellow in Mech. Engrg to Prof. F.R. Hutton of Columbia, 1889-91.

Electric railway expert with Thompson Houston Elec. Co. and General Electric Co. 1891-2.

Assistant Engineer – N.Y. & B. Bridge `892 to 1897.

Expert for steel and iron construction – Brooklyn Dept. of Buildings 1897-98.

Eastern Representative Milwaukee Bridge & Iron Works 1898-9.

Engineer and salesman – Prindle Pump Co. 1899-1900 NY City.

Married 5 June 1900 Emma Elizabeth Hoyt of Chicago, dau. of Judson Q. and Emma L. (Hoyt) Hoyt (b. in Chicago 24 January 1877)

He is a Civil Mechanical and Electrical Engineer.

Member of the college fraternity of Beta Theta Pi, also of Masonic Fraternity.

Member of American Society of Civil Engineers.

Charter member of Brooklyn Engineers Club.

Removed June 1900 to Philadelphia, PA.

Engineer and manager centrifugal pump department, R. D. Wood & Co., of Philadelphia, 1900-1905.

Removed March 1905 to Lynchburg, VA.

Assistant General Manager, Glamorgan Pipe & Foundry Co. 1905-7.

Consulting Engineer & Assist. General Manager – Poughkeepsie Light, Heat & Power Co. Poughkeepsie, NY 1907 to 1911.

Member of firm of Ives & Davidson, Consulting Engineers, NY City 1911 –

Resided – Cranford, NJ (1912 to 1918) Brooklyn, NY (1918

## Children:

Clara Elizabeth (9) b. 29 November 1901

Stanley Hoyt (9) b. 3 July 1904

Jessie Porter Laurie (8) (Alice A. (7) Julius (6) Elam (5))

Born 17 November 1875 in Penn Yan, PA

Married 17 October 1901 Samuel Foster Eldredge.

He is a lawyer.

Resides – Cape May City, NJ.

## Children:

Katharine Laurie Eldredge (9) b. 28 January 1903

Samuel Foster Eldredge (9) b. 1 August 1904

Bertha Elizabeth Eldredge (9) b. 31 January 1907

Alice Amelia Pendleton (8) (Elizabeth H. (7) Julius (6) Elam (5))

Born 9 July 1874 in Philadelphia, PA.

Married (1) 23 January 1896 Charles Clarence McKee, son of Josiah A. and Laura (Baylis) McKee  
(b. 31 December 1872).

He was at one time General Manager for James Smith Woolen Machinery Co. of Philadelphia.  
Resides Philadelphia, PA.

## Only child:

Baylis Pendleton McKee (9) b. 10 October 1897

Frank Ellsworth Pendleton (8) (Elizabeth H. (7) Julius (6) Elam (5))

Born 9 October 1878 in Philadelphia, PA.

Married 8 September 1903 Helen Stevens, dau. of Miles R. and Frances Elizabeth (Potter)  
Stevens

Graduated at Cornell University.

Chief Engineer of New York Steam Co., 90 West St., NY City

Resides – 37 Erwin Park Road, Montclair, NJ.

## Children:

Frank Palmer Pendleton (9) b. 9 November 1906

John Frederick Ives (8) (Franklin E. (7) Lucius (6) Elam (5))

Born 1 December 1861 at Hamden, CT.

Married 1 January 1888 Anna Marie Schmith of Waterbury, CT.

## Children:

Lucius Gilbert (9) b. 22 February 1889

Addison Joseph (9) b. 4 December 1897

Benjamin Hall Ives (8) (Franklin E. (7) Lucius (6) Elam (5))

Born 7 January 1865 at Hamden, CT.

Married 12 October 1898 Gertrude Isabella Shepard of New Haven, CT.

Catharine Anna Ives (8) (Franklin E. (7) Lucius (6) Elam (5))

Born 1 February 1867 in Mt. Carmel, CT.

Married 19 January 1888 Edwin Aurelius Higgins.

Resides – Plantville, CT.

## Children:

Ethel Ives Higgins (9) b. 11 January 1892

Grace Blakeslee Higgins (9) b. 27 February 1898

Frank Eugene Ives (8) (Franklin E. (7) Lucius (6) Elam (5))

Born 8 October 1887.

George Curnow Ives (8) (Brainerd T. (7) Lucius (6) Elam (5))

Born 20 June 1867 at Hamden, CT.

Married 10 January 1889 Emma Hancock of Springfield, MA.

Ernest Brainerd Ives (8) (Brainerd T. (7) Lucius (6) Elam (5))

Born 1 December 1869 at Hamden, CT.

Married 19 May 1893 Mary Wallace of Hamden, CT.

Live at Hamden, CT.

Children:

Helen Marguerite (9)                      b. 19 February 1894

Loretta Curnow (9)                        b. 18 February 1896

Walter Brainerd (9)                        b. 18 December 1897

Etta May Ives (9) (William W. (8) W. Walter (7) Jason (6))

Born 9 August 1873 in Norwich, CT.

Married 28 July 1898 Albert H. Smith of New Haven, CT.

Resides - 19 Cottage St., New Haven, CT.

Died 1901.

Children:

Howard Ives Smith (10)                    b. 31 July 1900

Edith Ives (9) (Harry C. (8) Solon E. (7) Jason (6))

Born 1 September 1878 in St. Louis, MO.

Married 20 January 1904 Richard Paul Woodworth.

He is in grain elevator business.

Reside - 1808 So. Dupont Ave, Minneapolis, MN.

Children:

Richard Paul Woodworth (10)

James Lee Woodworth (10)

Harry Ives Woodworth (10)

Mabel Ives Lyman (9) (Marietta (8) Solon E. (7) Jason (6))

Born 25 July 1877 in Minneapolis, MN.

Married 5 September 1905 (Dr.) Charles Frederick Flocken.

Resides - Minneapolis.

**JENNINGS:<sup>166</sup>**

1. Stephen (1) Jennings - called "of Hatfield". Came to Hatfield from Brookfield. Married 15 March 1677 Hannah (Dickinson) Gillet, widow of Samuel Gillet, who was killed in 1676 in the "Falls Fight"<sup>167</sup> with the Indians, and dau. of John & Frances (Foote) Dickinson of Hadley. She was born 6 December 1648 and died after 1705. A few months after her second marriage, Mrs. Jennings was carried off by the Indians following the famous Deerfield Massacre<sup>168</sup>, (about 19 September 1677), but was unharmed by them although taken as far as Canada. Their first child was born at this time 14 March 1678 and was named Captivity on account of the circumstances. The following summer the Indians returned her to her home.

In 1690 they removed to Brookfield, MA, where he is recorded as "freeman". In spite of her personal safety with the Indians, her family and connections suffered greatly from them. Her father, both husbands and one son were killed by Indians.

Mr. Jennings was slain by Indians in Brookfield 22 July 1710, with his son Benjamin (2).

Children:

- |                     |  |
|---------------------|--|
| 2. Captivity (2)    | b. 14 March 1678, m. Abijah Bartlett   |
| 3. Stephen (2)      | b. 16 June 1680, m. Mary ____  |
| 4. Joseph (2)       | b. 23 August 1682, m. (1) Mary Rich, widow of T ____ Rich; (2) Sarah ____  |
| 5. <u>Sarah (2)</u> | b. 29 August 1684, m. (1) 3 April 1704 <u>Nathaniel Hitchcock</u> , son of John & Abigail (Merriman) Hitchcock of Wallingford CT, q.v. (b. 18 April 1679) After his death on 12 May 1710, she married (2) 12 January 1711 John Johnson, son of John and Mabel (Gramies) Johnson, (b. 3 March 1687, d. 24 July 1746) She died 14 July 1748. |
| 6. Benjamin (2)     | b. ____ Killed with his father by Indians, 22 July 1710.   |
| 7. John (2)         | b. living in Brookfield 1720.  |
| 8. Jonathan (2)     | b. 24 November 1692, m. (1) Joanna ____; (2) Ester ____  |
| 9. Ebenezer (2)     | b. ____  |

Note: (a) Hannah (Dickinson) children by her first husband Samuel Gillet - see Dickinson.

Note: (b) Sarah (2) (Jennings) children by her second husband John Johnson were:

- |                      |                     |   |
|----------------------|---------------------|---|
| Esther Johnson (3)   | b. 4 May 1712,      | m. 24 January 1733 Merriam Munson       |
| Barbara Johnson (3)  | b.5 February 1714,  | m. 11 May 1736 Abraham Ives             |
| Damaris Johnson (3)  | b. 31 January 1716, | m. 23 December 1737 Wait Abernathy      |
| Daniel Johnson (3)   | b.14 December 1717, | m. 26 December 1744 Ruth Todd - d. 1761 |
| Phebe Johnson (3)    | b.28 April 1720,    | m. 22 December 1743 Dydimus Parker      |
| Jennings Johnson (3) | b.7 January 1722,   | m. 20 October 1748 Sarah Johnson        |
| Ruth Johnson (3)     | b.1 October 1723,   | m. 12 May 1743 Abel Hall                |
| Amos Johnson (3)     | b. 4 March 1726,    | m. 24 April 1746 Abigail Holt           |
| Patience Johnson (3) | b.28 July 1728,     | m. 17 December 1746 Daniel Culver       |

<sup>166</sup> Jennings Genealogy Vol. II, p 470 and 517: Foote Family - p. 270; Temples History of Northfield; Boltwood's Genealogy of Hadley Families p. 79

<sup>167</sup> According to history, the fight at Turner's Falls occurred in 1676 – it was initiated by the colonists in retaliation for an Indian massacre, Battle of Bloody Brook (September 1675), where half of all the white men in Deerfield had been killed. At Turner's Falls, mostly Indians were killed as the colonists tried to eliminate the Indian village there.

<sup>168</sup> This is misleading – the Deerfield Massacre is the name given to a battle that took place in February 28, 1704. There were however many instances of people being killed or carried off by Indians between 1676 – the time of Turner's Falls fight - and 1703 - when Queen Anne's War began. Queen Anne's War was a war between the French and the English with both sides having Indian allies – there were many battles in the area of Deerfield and Hadley at this time.

**JOHNSON:**<sup>169</sup>Family in England:

1. Maurice Johnson, Esq.(1) was M.P. for Stamford, England in 1523. Had children:
  2. Robert (2)
  3. Francis (2), and perhaps others.
2. Robert Johnson (2), of Clipsham, in County Rutland - was Archdeacon of Leicester, England 1584, and parson of North Luffenham in said County, by wife, Maria, had children:
  4. Abraham (3) b. 1577, and perhaps others.
4. Abraham Johnson (3) b. 1577. Lived in Milton Bryan, but later removed with family to Canterbury, County Kent, England. Married (1) 1597 Anna Meadows; (2) 1602 Cicerly Chadderton, dau. of William Chadderton, D.D. puritan Bishop of Lincoln. Had children:
  - (1<sup>st</sup> wife)
  5. Isaac (4)
  - (2<sup>nd</sup> wife)
  6. Lawrence (4)
  7. Maurice (4)
  8. Robert (4)
  9. William (4)
  10. Edward (4)
  11. Ezekial (4)
  12. Nicholas (4)
  13. Francis(4)
  14. Henry (4)
  15. Cicerly (4)
  16. Elizabeth (4)
5. Isaac Johnson (4) - came to America accompanied by his wife, Lady Arabella Pinners, dau. of Thomas, 14th Earl of Lincoln, in the "*Eagle*", renamed "*Arabella*" by Governor Winthrop, who was also a passenger, and landed at Noddell's Island 12 June 1630. The women stayed at Salem, but the men continued to Charlestown. Lady Arabella d. August 1630 of hardship, and her husband 30 September 1630 of disease and affliction.
6. William Johnson (4) came to America with his half-brother Isaac (4) and settled in Charlestown. married in 1633 Elizabeth Story of Charlestown. Was a brick maker by trade. Wrote a history of New England from 1628 to 1652 which was printed in London, entitled "*Wonderworking Providence of Zion's Savior*". He had a son John (5) who married 15 October 1656 Elizabeth Maverick and settled in Haverill.
10. Edward Johnson (4) came to America with his half-brother Isaac (4). Resided first in Charlestown, but later removed to Woburn, where he was town clerk until his death in 1672.
13. Francis Johnson (4) came to America and settled in Salem, was 60 yrs. old when in 1668, hence born in 1608. (see N.E.H.& G.R. XIII.170: d. in 1691).
8. Robert Johnson (4) – b. in England. (One record says "b. in Rutlandshire, England 1599 – American Ancestry IV. 166). Was an early settler in New Haven, CT 1641. Married Adaline (d. April 1685)

<sup>169</sup> Driver Family p. 510-1; "Reminiscences of a Nonagenarian" by Mrs. Emery of Newburyport p. 210; Savage Genealogical Dictionary II. 551; American ancestry IV. 166, VI.88, VII. 91, VIII. 50; N.E.H.& G.R. VIII.360.

Died at New Haven 1661, [and widow m. (2) 7 January 1662-3 Robert Hill, who d. 3 August 1663. m. (3) 22 May 1666 John Scranton, who d. 1671.] In his will he names surviving children Thomas, John and William.

Children:

17. John (5) b. 1624, m. 1651 Hannah Parmalee, d. 1687 "aged 63"

18. Robert (5) b. 1625, grad. Harvard College 1645, removed to Rowley, MA and d. unmarried about 1650-1.

19. Thomas (5) b. \_\_, d. unmarried

20. William (5) b. 1629

20. "Deacon" William Johnson (5) b. in England about 1629. Settled in Guilford, CT. Married 2 July 1651 Elizabeth Bushnell, dau. of Francis Bushnell of Saybrook (b. \_\_ and d. 27 April 1672). Was Deacon in church, also representative in 1665 and often for 20 years thereafter. Was an important man in Guilford. He d. 27 October 1702 "aged 73".

Children:

21. Elizabeth (6) b. 1652, m. 1674 Samuel Hall of Guilford

22. Hannah (6) b. 21 March 1654, m. 1680 John Fowler of Guilford, q.v.

23. Mary. (6) b. 21 February 1657, m. 23 December 1678 Thomas Stone

24. Sarah (6) b. 22 November 1658, d. young

25. Martha (6) b. 27 February 1660, d. 8 May 1660

26. Abigail (6) b. 24 October 1661, d. young

27. Mercy (6) b. 12 January 1665, m. John Scranton of Guilford

28. Sarah (6) b. 13 August 1667, d. 11 October 1669

29. Samuel (6) b. 5 June 1670, m. 7 November 1694 Mary Sage, dau. of David Sage of Middletown, CT. his son Samuel (7) b. 1696 became President of Kings College, NY.

30. Nathaniel (6) b. 17 April 1672, d. 25 June 1672

Another line of descent for Robert Johnson (4) is given in Family History and Genealogy by E.E. Salisbury, 1892, as follows:-

\_\_\_\_ (3) Johnson of Kingston-upon-Hull, near York in Yorkshire, England.

Children:

John Johnson(4) – of New Haven 1639 – removed to Rowley, MA, and died 1641.

Robert Johnson (4) of New Haven 1641.

Thomas Johnson (4) – took oath at New haven 1647. Removed to Newark, NJ 1666.

Married (1) \_\_, (2) 1663 Frances Hitchcock, (3) \_\_ Ellena

Anne Johnson (4) – bapt. In England – Married and stayed in England.

Another record – Stephen A. Johnson of Boonville, NY in American Ancestry VII. P. 91 says:-

Thomas (4) Johnson – came from Kingston-upon-Hull, England, with brother Robert. Was drowned in New Haven harbor, winter 1640, leaving 4 sons:

John Johnson of Guilford

Thomas Johnson of New Haven and Newark, NJ

Daniel Johnson of New Haven

William Johnson of New Haven and Wallingford "connected with the Johnsons of Stamford hall, County Lincoln, and Luffingham, County Rutland, Eng."

**JUDSON**

1. William Judson (1):- born in England. Came to New England in 1634 with wife and 3 sons, Joseph (2), Jeremiah (2), and Joshua (2). Was in Concord 1635. Removed to Hartford 1639, and to Stratford in 1644. He finally removed again, late in life, to New Haven where his first wife died, and he married again. Married (1) in England probably 1618 Grace, who died 29 September 1659. Married (2) in New Haven – 8 February 1659-60 Elizabeth Wilmot, widow of Benjamin Wilmot. He died December 1661.

Children:

2. Joseph (2) b. 1619

3. Jeremiah (2) b. 1621

4. Joshua (2) b. \_\_

2. Joseph Judson (2):- born in England 1619. Was listed as Freeman at Stratford 1658. Representative 1659 to 1667. Was officer of militia in King Philip's War, after which he removed for a time to Woodbury, but returned soon to Stratford, where all his children were born. Married 24 October 1644 Sarah Porter, dau. of John and Rose (\_\_) Porter of Windsor. (b. \_\_ and d. 16 March 1696). He died 8 October 1690 aged 71 yrs.

Children:

5. Sarah (3) b. 2 March 1646, m. 1 November 1664 Edmund Howell of Southampton,  
Long Island

6. John (3) b. 2 December 1647

7. James (3) b. 24 April 1650

8. Grace (3) b. 19 February 1652, m. Samuel Prudden

9. Joseph (3) b. 10 March 1654, d. unmarried

10. Hannah (3) b. 13 December 1657

11. Esther (3) b. 20 August 1660, m. Benjamin Curtiss

(12. Joshua (3) b. 27 October 1664, d. young

(13. Ruth (3) b. 27 October 1664

14. Phebe (3) b. 29 October 1666

15. Abigail (3) b. 15 September 1669

7. James Judson (3):- born in Stratford, CT 24 April 1650, where he lived and died. Married (1) 18 August 1680 Rebecca Welles, dau. of Thomas Jr. and Hannah (Tuttle) Welles (b. May 1655, d. 5 November 1717). Married (2) 20 November 1718 Ann (Welles) Steele – widow of James Steele of Wethersfield, and dau. of Samuel (2) Welles, son of Gov Thomas (1) Welles, and cousin of his first wife. She d. 1739. He was Deputy to the General Court. Also Lieut. of Dragoons, and later Captain. He died 25 February 1721.

Children:

16. Hannah (4) b. 30 May 1661, m. Corp. James Lewis

17. Sarah (4) b. 16 February 1683, m. 12 October 1708 Nathaniel Chauncey q.v.

18. Rebecca (4) b. 25 February 1684, d. 1698

19. William (4) b. 4 January 1685

20. Joseph (4) b. 10 June 1687, m. 1709 Hannah Hawley

21. James (4) b. 3 April 1689, m. Martha Lewis

22. Phebe (4) b. 12 October 1691, m. 1714 Joseph Lewis

23. David (4) b. 7 August 1693, m. 1713 Phebe Stiles



**KIRBY**<sup>170</sup>

1. John Kirby (1) – first found in Boston, from whence he removed to Plymouth, CT. (1643); to Hartford (1646); to Wethersfield (1649); and finally to Middletown, CT, where he remained. Birth of 5 younger children recorded in Middletown. He is known to have owned an estate in Rowington, near Kenilworth in Warwickshire, England, where he was baptized 4 January 1624. Died between the 6<sup>th</sup> and 27<sup>th</sup> of April 1677, the dates respectively of his will and inventory of estate, leaving widow Elizabeth (probably Hinds) (b. probably Bury St. Edmund's, England).

Children of John (1) and Elizabeth (Hinds) Kirby:

2. Mary (2) b. 27 April 1645, m. Emanuel Buck 17 April 1658 (2<sup>nd</sup> wife)
3. Elizabeth (2) b. 8 September 1646, m. David Sage, d. before 1677
4. Hannah (2) b. 1649, m. Thomas Andrews
- (5. John (2) b. 18 December 1651 – killed by Indians 1676
- (6. Eunice (or Esther) (2) b. 18 December 1651, m. Benajah Stone
7. Sarah (2) b. 16 January 1653-4, m. Samuel Deming (Savage says Hubbard)
8. Joseph (2) b. 17 July 1656, m. (1) Sarah; (2) Mary  
Had 6 children. Died 2 December 1711.
9. Bethia (2) b. 19 February 1658-9
10. Susanna (2) b. 3 may 1664, m. Abraham Crittenden
11. Abigail (2) b. 6 March 1666

---

<sup>170</sup> Savage Genealogical Dictionary; Middletown (CT) Records

**LOTHROP or LATHROP**<sup>171</sup>

John Lowthroppe (1) living early in 16<sup>th</sup> century in Cherry Burton, a parish about four miles from Lowthroppe in East Riding of York, England. (The church in Lowthroppe was dedicated to St. Marin, and one Robert Lowthroppe was one of its chaplains before 1398 in the reign of Richard II.) Though belonging to a junior branch of the family, John was a gentleman of quite extensive landed estates. In 37<sup>th</sup> Henry VIII, he appears on a Yorkshire subsidy roll assessed at twice as much as any other in the parish. He had a son

Robert (2)

Robert lowthroppe (2) – m. Ellen He succeeded to the estate of his father in Cherry Burton. Died 1558.

Children (named in will):

Thomas (3) (eldest son)

Elizabeth (3)

Isabell (3)

Thomas Lowthroppe (3), m. (1) widow Elizabeth Clark, who was buried in Etton, England, 29 July 1574.

m. (2) Mary \_\_, who was buried in Etton 6 January 1588. m. (3) Jane \_\_, who d. 1606.

Children (by 2<sup>nd</sup> wife):

Anne (4)           bapt. at Etton 29 July 1576

Mary (4)           m. John Gallant

Thomas (4)   bapt. at Etton 14 October 1582, took Bachelor's degree at Queen's College, Cambridge, 1604. m. Elizabeth

John (4)           bapt. 20 December 1584

William (4)   bapt. 24 May 1587

(Rev.) John Lathropp (4) – bapt. at Etton, England, 20 December 1584. Graduated Queen's College, Cambridge, with A.B. in 1605 and A.M. in 1609. m. (1) Hannah Howse of Eastwell, County Kent, on license issued in Canterbury 10 October 1610. Became curate at Egerton, Kent, 1611 and continued until 1623, when he espoused the cause of the Independents, and his persecution began. He was finally imprisoned, but later released on condition that he leave the country. This he did in 1634, with his children and thirty-four of his church members, on the "*Griffin*", arriving at Boston in September. He did not stay in Boston, but settled in Scituate and later Barnstable, as pastor of churches there. m. (2) in Scituate Ann \_\_, who outlived him and d. 25 February 1688. He died in Barnstable, MA 8 November 1653.

Children (1<sup>st</sup> wife – all born in England):

Jane (5)           bapt. 29 September 1614,   m. 8 April 1635 Samuel Fuller, son of Edward of the "*Mayflower*"

Anne (5)           bapt. 12 May 1616, d. 1617

John (5)           bapt. 22 February 1618 – settled in Barnstable

Barbara (5)   bapt. 31 October 1619, m. 19 July 1639 John Emerson

Thomas (5)   b. about 1621, m. 11 December 1639 Sarah, Dau. of William Larned and widow of Thomas Ewer. Settled in Barnstable; d. 1707.

Samuel (5)   b. about 1622

<sup>171</sup> Lo-Lathrop Family, by E.B. Huntington (1884); Memo. Re Ancestry of S.F. Hall p. 35 et seq.

(Capt.) Joseph (5) b. in 1624, m. 11 December 1650 Mary Ansell. Settled in Barnstable.

Benjamin (5) b. about 1626, m. Martha \_\_\_. Lived in Barnstable.

Children (by 2<sup>nd</sup> wife):

Barnabus (5) bapt. 6 June 1636, m. 1 December 1658 Susanna Clark, dau. of Thomas.  
m. (2) Abigail Dodson, a widow.

Child (5) b. 30 July 1638, d. same day.

Abigail (5) bapt. 2 November 1639, m. 1657 James Clark, son of Thomas

Bathsheba (5) bapt. 27 February 1641, Alexander Marsh

John (5) b. 9 February 1644, m. (1) Mary Cobb, (2) Hannah

Child (5) b. 25 January 1650, d. in infancy

Samuel Lothrop (5) b. in England 1622 (6<sup>th</sup> child of John and Hannah). Came to Scituate, MA with his father and thence to Barnstable, m. (1) 28 November 1644 Elizabeth Scudder, sister of John Scudder of Boston. (she was dismissed 10 November 1644 from Boston church with recommendation.) In 1644 he settled in Boston; in 1648 removed to New London, in 1668 to Norwich, where he was a first settler and prominent. Was a house builder and farmer. Filled various offices of responsibility in New London and Norwich. m. (2) in 1690 Abigail, dau. of Deacon John Doane of Plymouth (b. 1631, d. 1735, aged 104.) He d. 29 February 1700.

Children (all by first wife):

John (6) b. 1645, m. 1669 Ruth Royce and removed to Wallingford,  
d. 26 August 1688

Elizabeth (6) b. 1648, m. (1) 1669 Isaac Royce of Wallingford;  
m. (2) 1690 Joseph Thompson of Wallingford

Samuel (6) b. 1650, m. (1) Hannah Adgate in 1675;  
m. (2) 1697 Mary Edgerton – resided in Norwich

Sarah (6) b. October 1655, m. (2<sup>nd</sup> wife) 21 April 1681 Nathaniel Royce  
She died 11 November 1706.

Martha (6) b. January 1657, m. 1677 John Moss, Jr. son of John of Wallingford

Israel (6) b. 1659, m. 1686 Rebecca Bliss – resided Norwich

Joseph (6) b. 1661, m. (1) 1686 Mary Scudder;  
m.(2) 1697 Elizabeth Watrons;  
m.(3) (widow) Martha Perkins – resided in Norwich.

Abigail (6) b. 1665, m. 1686 John Huntington

Anne (6) b. 1667, m. William Hough

---

### LEONARD:<sup>172</sup>

1. Solomon Leonard (1): born 1610 in Monmouthshire, England.

Emigrated to Leyden in Holland with his father, whose name is believed to be Samuel. Probably both came to America, but if so, the father died soon after.

Came to America some time between 1629 and 1637.

Lived in Plymouth a while, but in 1637 was one of the incorporators of the town of Duxbury, owning land at "Blue Fish" in the north part of the town.

---

<sup>172</sup> Leonard Genealogy (1897) by M. Leonard.

About 1645, in company with Miles Standish, John Alden, Constant Southworth, William Bradford, and others, he became an original proprietor of Bridgewater, settling there with his family. His house was near the centre of the town, and he continued to reside there until his death.

He married – probably before 1640 Mary\_\_, but no dates of marriage or even births of children can be found on record.

No record appears of date of death, but was probably before 1670. In records of Deeds of Plymouth Colony, Book 3, p. 199, he is referred to as “deceased.”

Children:

2. Samuel (2) b. probably about 1643
3. John (2) b. probably about 1645, m. Sarah Chandler
4. Jacob (2) b. probably about 1647, m. (1) Phene Chandler; (2) Susanna King
5. Isaac (2) b. probably about 1650, m. Deliverance \_\_\_\_
6. Solomon (2) b. after 1650, m. Mary \_\_
7. Mary (2) b. after 1650, m. John Pollard, 1673.

2. Samuel Leonard (2): (Solomon (1)) Born before 1645, at Duxbury, MA but was brought up in Bridgewater, to which place his father removed about 1645. Built a house on his father’s land, and married before 1676 Abigail Wood, dau. of John and Sarah Wood of Plymouth, [and sister of Mary Wood who m. (1) John Holmes of Duxbury (Rev.) 1661, and (2) Major William Bradford 1677 (3<sup>rd</sup> wife)].

Was a “carpenter”, and later “husbandman” and “planter”.

With his brother Jacob Leonard (2) he became an early proprietor of Worcester, MA and in 1690 removed there.

About 1695 however he again removed, this time to Norwich, CT and bought lands in Preston.

Was a constituent member of the 1<sup>st</sup> Church in Preston, found 16 November 1698.

About this time he married (2) Deborah, possibly the dau. of John Leonard of Springfield.

Became a member of the North Church of Preston upon its formation 30 November 1720, his name being 2<sup>nd</sup> on the Roll, to the pastor’s, Rev. Hezekiah Lord. His wife’s name does not appear, so probably she had died.

No further record of him, so he probably died soon after.

Children (1<sup>st</sup> wife):

8. Mary (3) b. \_\_, m. Edward Newton, 1700.
9. Mercy (3) b. \_\_, m. Richard Adams, d. 24 December 1749
10. Elizabeth (3) b. \_\_, m. Thomas Clark 10 July 1703
11. Samuel (3) b. about 1683, m. Lydia Cook [dau. of Richard & Grace Cook of Stonington & Norwich (bapt at Stonington 27 April 1679)- according to NY Mail & Express 27 November 1897], d. 11 May 1718

Children (2<sup>nd</sup> wife):

12. Abigail (3) b. \_\_, m. Isaac Reed 1722
13. Phebe (3) bapt. 17 October 1703

**LETTICE:**<sup>173</sup>

1. Thomas Lettice (1): born in England about 1612. Came from London (aged 23) in the "*Elizabeth*" 1635 (recorded Lettyne).

Mentioned in the Plymouth records 1638.

Died 1681, and will proved 25 October 1681 mentions wife Ann, who died subsequently 3 July 1687, in her 80<sup>th</sup> year.

Children:

- |                       |   |
|-----------------------|---|
| 2. Thomas (2),        | d. 3 November 1650  |
| 3. Ann (2)            | m. Samuel Jenney  |
| 4. Elizabeth (2)      | m. (1) William Shurtleff 1655;<br>m.(2) Jacob Cook 1669;<br>m. (3) Hugh Cole 1689 |
| 5. <u>Dorothy (2)</u> | m. (1) <u>Edward Gray</u> , 12 December 1665;<br>m. (2) Nathaniel Clarke          |

---

**LUPTON**<sup>174</sup>

Thomas Lupton (of New Haven, 1644) of Norwalk 1654, one of the 1<sup>st</sup> settlers and admitted to be freeman 1664. Had 2 children. Was living 1687, but a widow Lupton is mentioned next year. She was Hannah, dau. of Thomas Morris of New Haven, m. 1662 and had daughter Hannah b. 27 May 1665, m. Ebenezer Blakeslee of New Haven

---

<sup>173</sup> Savage Genealogical Dictionary

<sup>174</sup> Savage Genealogical Dictionary, III. 131

**MANCHESTER:****1. Thomas Manchester (1):** born in England.

Was an early settler in Portsmouth, RI, being mentioned as "Juryman" there 13 March 1643.

Married Margaret Wood, dau. of John Wood of Portsmouth, RI (d. 1693)

He died 1691.

Children:

2. Thomas (2)                    b. 1652

3. William (2)                    b. 1654

4. John (2)                    b. 1656

5. George (2)                    b. 1659 – Resided Portsmouth; had possibly George (3) and Nathaniel (3)

6. Stephen (2)                    b. 1663 – Removed to Tiverton 1692 – had Gershom (3) and Ruth (3)

7. Job (2)                    b. \_\_, of Tiverton 1692 and soon Dartmouth, MA – had Stephen (3) and Hannah (3) and possibly Edward (3)

8. Mary (2)                    b.

9. Elizabeth (2)                    b.

**2. Thomas Manchester (2)** – born 1652 in Portsmouth, RI, where he lived and died after 1718. Married Mary \_\_, who also died after 1718.

Children:

10. John (3)                    m. before 1718 Mary

11. Thomas (3)

And probably others

**3. William Manchester (3)** born 1654 in Portsmouth, RI. Made "Freeman" there 1675.

Married Mary Cook, dau. of John & Mary (Borden) Cook (died 1716).

Lived in Portsmouth, and later in Tiverton, RI from organization of town 2 March 1692.

Died 1718. Will of 27 September 1716, was proven 3 November 1718; names wife and all children.

Children:

12. John (3)

13. William (3)                    d. 1734

14. Mary (3)                    m. 1711 (2<sup>nd</sup> wife) Edward Gray, Jr.

15. Sarah (3)                    m. Edward Wilcox

16. Deborah (3)                    m. Samuel Sandford

17. Elizabeth (3)                    m. 15 January 1719 Elkanah Sherman

18. Margaret (3)

19. Amey (3)

20. Susanna (3)

21. Rebecca (3)

22. Thomas (3)                    m. 28 July 1720 Sarah Earl – Resided Tiverton.

**4. John Manchester (2)** b. 1656 in Portsmouth, RI, where he lived and died 1708. Married \_\_\_\_ who died before 1703.

Children:

23. Elizabeth (3)

24. Mary (3)

25. Margaret (3)

26. John (3)

Note: In the third generation there were only 3 John Manchesters, numbers 10, 12, and 26. The identification is obvious from the fact that the first child of each was a son, and in each case was given the name of the representative John Manchester's father.

10. John Manchester (3): (son of Thomas (2)) born in Portsmouth, RI probably 1693. As he was freeman 1714. Married Mary \_\_\_

Children: (records of Portsmouth, RI)

27. Thomas (4)            b. 2 July 1715

28. Isaac (4)            b. 6 November 1717,            m. 1 November 1750 Abigail Brown  
(Tiverton Records)

And possibly others.

12. John Manchester (3) (son of William (2)), born in Portsmouth or Tiverton. Lived in Tiverton – where he was Justice of Peace, also 1<sup>st</sup> Deputy to General Assembly from Tiverton 1747 and 1748. Was called “Capt.” John Manchester.

Married 22 March 1719 Phebe Gray, dau. of Edward & Mary (Smith) Gray of Tiverton (b. 6 September 1699)

He died 23 March 1757 (records of Tiverton)

Children: (records of Tiverton, RI)

29. William (4)            b. 9 February 1719-20

30. Phillip (4)            b. 11 February 1721-2

31. John (4)            b. 12 February 1723-4 died young

32. Mary (4)            b. 23 January 1725-6

33. John (4)            b. 17 April 1728

34. Isaac (4)            b. 27 June 1731,            m. 9 April 1769 Deborah Cook

26. John Manchester (3) (son of John (2)) born in Portsmouth, RI probably 1696. Settled in East Greenwich, RI where he was made “freeman” 1717. Married 16 July 1719 Mary Grinnell, widow of Matthew Grinnell.

Children: (records of E. Greenwich RI)

35. John (4)            b. 19 August 1722,            m. 19 October 1752 Elizabeth Arnold

29. William Manchester (4) (son of John (3) son of William (2)) b. 9 February 1719-20 in Tiverton, RI.

Lived in Tiverton. Married 7 October 1742 (by Rev. Richard Billings) Rebecca Cook, dau. of John & Alice (Southworth) Cook. (b. 1724). He died \_\_\_.

Children: (records of Tiverton)

36. Phebe (5)            b. 21 July 1743,            m. David Slocum q.v.

37. Gilbert (5)            b. 9 April 1745

38. Godfrey (5)            b. 19 September 1746, m. 23 November 1769 Elizabeth Simmons of Little  
Compton

39. Rhody (5)            b. 11 May 1748

40. John (5)            b. 7 November 1749, m. 1 March 1772 Sarah Baily of Little Compton

41. Alice (5)            b. 21 May 1753

42. Thaddeus (5)            b. 1 January 1756

43. Priscilla (5)            b. 28 November 1761

**MARSHALL:**<sup>175</sup>

1. Thomas Marshall Came from London in the "*James*" in 1635 aged 22 years.

Was of Reading. About 1656 removed to Lynn where he is called "Captain".

Was Representative 1659-60-3-4-7-8.

Married Rebecca (d. August 1693)

Died 23 December 1689

Children:

- |                        |  |                      |
|------------------------|--|----------------------|
| 2. Hannah (2)          | b. 7 June 1640,  | m. 1659 John Lewis   |
| 3. Samuel (2)          | b. 1 September 1643, d. young                          |                      |
| 4. Abigail (2)         | b.   |                      |
| 5. Sarah (2)           | b. __ d. young   |                      |
| (6. Thomas (2)         | b. 20 February 1648-9                                  |                      |
| (7. <u>Rebecca</u> (2) | b. 20 February 1648-9, m. <u>Nathaniel Sharpe</u> q.v. |                      |
| 8. Elizabeth (2)       | b. _   |                      |
| 9. Sarah (2)           | b. 14 February 1655, m. 1674 Ebenezer Stocker          |                      |
| 10. Joanna (2)         | b. 14 September 1657                                   |                      |
| 11. John (2)           | b. 14 January 1659-60                                  |                      |
| 12. Ruth (2)           | b. 14 August 1662                                      |                      |
| 13. Mary (2)           | b. 25 May 1665,  | m. 1685 Edward Baker |

---

**MERRIMAN:**<sup>176</sup>

Gregory Merriman (1) was a weaver of the town of Whytney, now Witney, in Co. Oxford, England.

Probably son of Thomas Merriman a weaver of Co. Oxford, d. 1559.

Married Maria

Died 1596

Children:

George (2) b. about 1575 - and probably others.

George Merriman(2) born probably about 1575. Wife's name unknown.

Was a cooper living in West Smithfield, London, Engl. in 1595, and a member of the Cooper Company, an old Guild there.

His will dated 31 October 1655 and probated 19 May 1656 reads "I do give unto my son Nathaniel Merriman, now resident in N.E., the sum of £10. lawful English money, and unto my daughter, Elizabeth Norman, whom I have already advanced in marriage with master John Norman, I give 20s. to buy her a ring in remembrance of my love. To my servant, Henry Allison £3. on this condition, that he serve out the remainder of his time of apprenticeship with my son John Merriman. The residue to son John, whom I do hereby make and ordain full and sole executor."

Children (according to will):

Nathaniel (3)

---

<sup>175</sup> Savage Genealogical Dictionary

<sup>176</sup> Merriman Reunion and Geneal. by D.L. Jacobus.



Elizabeth (3)

John (3)

Nathaniel Merriman (3) born probably in London 2 June 1613.

Came to New England in ship "*Whale*" which sailed from Hampton 8 April 1632, arriving in Boston 26 May 1632. Where and how he spent next few years \_\_\_ but we know he fought in the Pequot Wars in spring 1637, waged by men of the Connecticut River Valley, because of a land grant to his son John in 1698 on account of the same. Arrived in New Haven with or soon after original settlement, surely not later than 1640. Was one of supplemental signers of the agreement of Quinnipiac, and in 1641 was allotted a lot on what is now e. Water Street. Also had a farm in Fairhaven. In 1669 joined with 37 others in settlement of Wallingford, being the 4th on agreement list of signers.

Was early interested in military organization. Was first sergeant of train band in New Haven 1665 and later in Wallingford. Rose to Captain of Dragoon in King Philip's War of 1675.

Was Deputy 1669 to 1685 and otherwise prominent in the community.

Was Town Clerk of Wallingford for 8 years.

Died 13 February 1693-4 at Wallingford aged 80 years.

Children:

Nathaniel (4)	b. about 1648.	d. s.p. 19 December 1675 (King Philip's War).
John (4)	b. __,	d. 26 September 1651.
<u>Hannah</u> (4)	b. 15 May 1651,	m. 12 November 1668 <u>John Ives</u> .
Grace (4)	b. 1653,	d. young.
<u>Abigail</u> (4)	b. 18 April 1654,	m. 18 January 1670 <u>John Hitchcock</u> .
Sarah (4)	b. 1655,	d. young.
(Elizabeth (4)	b. 12 July 1657,	d. young.
<u>(Mary</u> (4)	b. 12 July 1657,	m. <u>Thomas Curtiss</u> .
John (4)	b. 28 February 1659-60,	m. (1 <sup>st</sup> ) 28 February 1682 Hannah Lines; m. (2 <sup>nd</sup> ) 20 November 1690 Elizabeth Peck; m. (3 <sup>rd</sup> ) Hannah Dewey widow of Benjamin Newberry of Windsor; m. (4 <sup>th</sup> ) after 1720 Elizabeth Brown widow Michael Todd and Samuel Street.
Samuel (4)	b. 29 September 1662,	m. 1686 Anna Street.
Caleb (4)	b. May 1665,	m. 1697-8 Mary Preston.
(son (4)	b. 1667,	d. young.
(son (4)	b. 1667,	d. young.
Elizabeth (4)	b. 14 September 1669,	m. (1 <sup>st</sup> ) 2 December 1685 Ebenezer Lewis; m. (2 <sup>nd</sup> ) William Frederick.

Note: Abigail, Mary and John were baptized at New Haven (?) June 24 1660 (or 27 January 1660-1)

**MORRIS:**<sup>177</sup>

Thomas Morris of New Haven 1639. d. 21 July 1673. Wife Elizabeth. She d. 1681.

Children:

Hannah b. 14 March 1642, bapt. 18 June 1643, m. 1662 Thomas Lupton

Elizabeth bapt. 10 December 1643.

John bapt. 12 March 1645, d. young.

John m. (1st) Ann \_\_;

m. (2nd) Widow Elizabeth Lamson:

m. (3rd) 12 August 1669 Hannah Bishop

Eliazer bapt. 29 October 1648, m. Ann Osborn.

(Thomas b. 3 October 1651, d. before father's will 1673.

(Ephraim b. 3 October 1651, d. 6 October 1651.

Joseph b. 25 May 1656, m. 2 June 1680 Esther Winston.

Will of 11 July 1673 gives estate to daughters Hannah and Elizabeth, and to John, Eliazer and Joseph.

**MOSS:**<sup>178</sup>

1. John Moss (1) - born in England about 1604. Was one of the original settlers of New Haven, CT, signing the Fundamental Agreement of Quinnipiack 4 June 1639.

Representative from New Haven 1667-70.

Removed to Wallingford 1670 - of which place he was also Representative 1671-3 - but continued to be a Proprietor at New Haven.

Was always prominent in community.

Died 1707, aged 103 years, being the oldest person ever died in the state of Connecticut.

Children:

2. John (2) b. 11 January 1639, bapt. 5 January 1640 - died young

3. Samuel (2) b. 4 April 1641

4. Abigail (2) b. 10 April 1642, m. 2 July 1663 (2<sup>nd</sup> wife) Abraham Doolittle, q.v.

5. Joseph (2) b. 6 November 1643, m. (1) 1667 Mary Alling;  
m. (2) 1717 Sarah Peck widow of Matthew Gilbert

6. Ephraim (2) b. 16 November 1645, d. young

7. Mary (2) b. 11 April 1647, m. 3 November 1664 John Peck

8. Mercy (2) b. 1 April 1649, m. Elizabeth Curtis

9. John (2) b. 12 October 1650, m. 12 December 1676 Martha Lathrop

10. Elizabeth (2) b. 3 October 1652, m. 18 January 1670 Nathaniel Hitchcock, q.v.

11. Esther (2) b. 2 January 1653, m. 27 October 1673 Nathaniel Royce

12. Isaac (2) b. 21 November 1655, d. 1659

<sup>177</sup> Savage III.236

<sup>178</sup> Savage Genealogical Dictionary; New Haven Church Records

**MOULTON:**<sup>179</sup>

1. William Moulton (1) b. in England about 1617 at Ormsby. d. Hampton, NH 18 April 1664. Came to New England as "servant" of Robert Page of Ormsby, Norfolk County, England, in 1637 "aged 20 years".

Lived first in Salem.

m. 1651 Margaret Page, dau. of Robert and Lucy (\_\_) Page, b. in England 1629.

[Robert (1) Page, son of Robert and Margaret (\_\_) Page, b. in Ormsby, England, county Norfolk, 1604; on April 11, 1637, aged 33 yrs., and wife Lucy, aged 30 years, and son Francis and two daughters, and servant William Moulton, set sail for New England. 1639 resided at Hampton, NH. He d. 22 September 1679 aged 75 yrs. Wife d. 12 November 1665. In 1659, of 76 persons taxed, his was highest. Master carpenter by trade. Deacon 1660-79. Daughter Margaret, b. in England 1629 m. William Moulton 1651.]

Settled at Hampton.

Children:

2. Joseph (2)

3. Benjamin (2)

4. Hannah (2)

5. Mary (2) m. 1 January 1674 Jonathan Haynes of Haverill, and died in a few months.

6. Robert (2)

7. Sarah (2) b. 17 December 1656 in Hampton, m. (2nd wife) 30 December 1674 Jonathan Haynes

[Jonathan Haynes of Newbury, who was b. in England, removed from Newbury to Haverill, October 1684 and 1687 - taken prisoner by the Indians with four children 15 August 1696 - two sons taken to Canada and never returned. He was killed 22 February 1698 in Haverill by Indians. Had seven children.]

8. Ruth (2)

Widow m. (2) Lieut. John Sanborn, Sr. and d. 13 July 1699, aged 70 yrs.

<sup>179</sup> Savage Genealogical Dictionary Vol 3, p 249; Swan-Farwell Genealogy p 154 and 159

**MUNSON:**<sup>180</sup>

Thomas Munson (1) b. in England about 1712. Came to Boston in the "*Elizabeth*" in 1634.

Removed to Hartford and was of the Hartford Contingent under Captain Mason at the destruction of the Pequot Fort.

Removed to New Haven 1642. Was a carpenter by trade.

Was prominent in Colony affairs and held military rank as Captain.

Wife's name was Joanna b. about 1610, d. 13 December 1678, aged 68.

He died 7 May 1685, aged 73. Inventory of estate £279.

Children:

Elizabeth (2) b. \_\_, m. Richard Higginbotham of Stamford

Samuel (2) bapt. 7 August 1643

Hannah (2) bapt. 11 June 1648, m. 2 May 1667 Joseph Tuttle of East Haven

Samuel Munson (2) bapt. 7 August 1643 in New Haven.

m. 26 October 1665 Martha Bradley, dau. of William and Alice (Pritchard) Bradley

Lived in Wallingford, CT. Was a shoemaker and tanner.

Died between January 10 and March 2, 1693.

Children:

Martha (3) b. 6 May 1667, m. Thomas Elcock

Samuel (3) b. 28 February 1668-9, m. (1) Martha \_\_;

m. (2) 10 March 1708 Mary (Preston) Merriman

Thomas (3) b. 12 March 1670-1, m. 15 September 1694 Mary Wilcox

John (3) b. 28 January 1672-3, m. 10 November 1692 Sarah Cooper

Theophilus (3) b. 1 September 1675, m. Esther Mix

Joseph (3) b. 1 November 1677, m. 10 March 1700 Margery Hitchcock

Stephen (3) b. 5 December 1679, m. (1) 23 December 1703 Lydia Bassett;

m. (2) 1747 Widow Hollingsworth

Caleb (3) b. 19 November 1682, m. (1) 26 March 1706 Elizabeth Hermon;

m. (2) 1741 Hannah Porter

Joshua (3) b. 7 February 1684, m. 20 December 1710 Katharine Street

Israel (3) b. 6 March 1686-7, d. before 1697

<sup>180</sup> Tuttle Genealogy p. 278 & 672, Munson Family

**MYGATT:**<sup>181</sup>

1. Joseph Mygatt (1) -came from England in the "*Griffin*" (1633) with Cotton and Hooker, and settled in Cambridge where he was made a Freeman 6 May 1635.

Removed to Hartford, CT in the great migration.

Was representative in General Assembly 1658.

In 1666 was recorded as "aged 70 years"; hence, born 1596.

He died 7 December 1680, aged 84 yrs.

His widow, Ann, (b. 1602) survived him several years and d. 1686.

Children of Joseph (1) and Ann Mygatt:

2. Jacob (2) b. 1633, m. Sarah, dau. of Wm. Whitney - 1654-5.

3. Mary (2) b. 1637, m. John (2) Deming, Jr. 20 September 1657

---

<sup>181</sup> Savage gen. Dict. also Goodwin's Gen. Notes p. 163

**NEWBERRY:**<sup>182</sup>

1. Thomas Newberry (1) born in England, tradition says "in Mypern in Devonshire" also that the Newberrys had been involved in the civil wars between Parliament and King Charles I, in which they had acted a conspicuous part under Oliver Cromwell. Mr. J. H. Trumbull of Hartford, some years since, found some old letters of the family pasted in the cover of an old book, in which mention was made of an "Uncle (or Capt.) Newberry, living in Morchard" (now Marchard Bishop) 15 miles from Exeter, in Devonshire, England.

He probably came over in the "*Mary & John*" in 1630, and became one of the earliest settlers at Dorchester, MA and also one of the largest landed proprietors. He received from the General Court 16 March 1634, 100 acres of land lying at Neponset; also from the Dorchester proprietors, many other grants. Had large farm at Squantum and built a house there. Lived at the "Rock" in 1634.

Freeman 3 September 1634 and Representative 1635.

Was early engaged in the Connecticut Enterprise, sold his Dorchester property, and was preparing to go with Wareham, and the rest of his congregation, to plant Windsor (CT), when he died early in 1636. His will of 1 December 1635 (see N.E.H.&G.R. VII 29) left large property to wife Jane, beside what she brought in marriage, and residue to children equally except that three youngest daughters should have each £50 less than the others. Invoice of 28 January 1635-6 was £1520.4s.7d. (including land in England at £300).

His widow and children, however, removed to Windsor as planned; and being well descended, possessing abundant means, and becoming connected by marriage with some of the first families of the place, the Newberrys assumed a prominent and honorable position among the early settlers of the Connecticut Colony.

Children: (order of birth not known)

2. Benjamin (2)            b. in England, m. 11 June 1646 Mary, dau. of Matthew Allyn; was Representative 22 sessions; Capt. in King Philip's War. Lived always in Windsor, and d. 11 September 1689
3. Thomas (2),            d. 12 June 1644
4. Sarah (2),              m. 8 November 1640 Henry Wolcott
5. Mary (2),                m. 13 June 1644 Daniel Clarke
6. Rebecca (2)            m. 1632 (2<sup>nd</sup> wife) Rev. John Russell (2) of Hadley, q.v.
7. Hannah (2)              m. Rev. Thomas Hanford and died early.

<sup>182</sup> Savage Genealogical Dictionary; New England Genealogical Register VII 29; Miss Martha Russell's manuscript; American Ancestry VIII 210.

**NEWMAN:**<sup>183</sup>**1. Francis Newman (1)** born in England.

Was one of the original settlers of New Haven in 1638 and it was in his barn that the famous Quinnipiac Agreement was signed 4 June 1639. He was the 14th signature, being one of the 15 who were given the title Mr. Was one of the commissioners of the United Colonies in 1654 & 1658 for settling troubles with the Dutch of New Netherlands. Was "Assistant" from 1653 to 1658 when he became Governor of the Colony until his death 18 November 1660.

Francis Newman (1) was probably brother to Mr. Robert Newman, another of the signers of the Quinnipiac Agreement; as well as of Rev. Samuel Newman of Dorchester, MA who is reported as "son of Richard Newman", and born in England 1600.

Married Mary. After his death his widow m. (2) Rev. Nicholas Street, and (3) Gov. William Leete  
Children:

**2. Richard (2)**

3. Elizabeth (2) m. (1) Thomas Knowles (D.L.J. says she was not his dau.)  
m. (2) Nicholas Knell

**2. Richard Newman (2)** (son of Francis(1)) born \_\_\_ (D.L.J. says not son of Francis)

Children:

Samuel (3) b. 1 July 1656, m. 15 February 1687-8 Elizabeth Rose, dau. of John; he died 1689 and widow d. next year, so property was inherited by his brother John (3) and sister Sarah (3) [Note: Inventory of Samuel Newman of New Haven given to the Probate Court 7th of November 1689 and from this and subsequent court records (New Haven Probate Court) it appears that John Newman and Sarah wife of Samuel Tuttle were the only heirs. subsequently as John Newman (who is later mentioned as brother and co-heir with Sarah Tuttle) died without issue in 1711 we find that in 1712 the estate of Samuel Newman was distributed to the children of Samuel Tuttle as the legal heirs also of John Newman, deceased. From this it is evident that Mercy (3) died unmarried before her brother Samuel, and that Samuel and John both died without issue.]

John (3) b. bapt. 1665, m. Abigail, d. s.p. 30 January 1712

Sarah (3) b. bapt. 1665, m. June 1684 Samuel (3) Tuttle q.v.

Mercy (3) b. 7 December 1665, bapt. 28 January 1665-6, d. s.p.

<sup>183</sup> Savage Genealogical Dictionary III. 274 and IV. 702 & 693; New Haven Records

**NICHOLS:****1. Francis Nichols (1)** of Stratford - died 1650

Children: - all born in England.

Isaac (2)

Caleb (2) of Stratford

John (2) of Fairfield

**2. Isaac Nichols (2)** of Stratford 1639. Born in England. One of first settlers. Was sergeant appointed to train the men in military discipline 1639.

Rep. 1664

Children:

Mary (3) b. 2 February 1648, m. 8 January 1667 Rev. Israel Chauncey

Sarah (3) b. 1 November 1649, m. Stephen Burritt

Josiah (3) b. 29 January 1652

Isaac (3) b. 12 March 1654

Jonathan (3) b. 20 December 1655

Ephraim (3) b. 16 December 1657

Patience (3) b. 2 February 1660

Temperance (3) b. 17 May 1662

Margery (3) b. 30 November 1663

Benjamin (3) b. 2 February 1666

Elizabeth (3) b. 2 April 1668, m. 1691 Rev. Jos. Webb

He was a soap boiler and had good estate.

Made will 28 September 1694 and inventory was brought in September 1695. Names of wife Margaret and all children but Josiah, who died in 1691 leaving will but no children.



**PABODIE:**<sup>184</sup>

John Pabodie (1) b. in England 1590. Came from England to America about 1635. Was a planter in Duxbury, MA 7 February 1636-7.

Was Freeman in Duxbury 1637-8. An original proprietor of Bridgewater, MA 1645, but removed to Duxbury and died there.

Married Isabel \_\_, who survived him.

d. at Bridgewater about 1667. Will of 16 July 1645 dated at Plymouth was probated at Boston 27 April 1667 names wife and 4 children.

Children:

Thomas (2)

Francis (2) b. 1614, m. Mary Foster

William (2) b. 1619-20

Anne (2) m. John Rouse of Marshfield, about 1639

William Pabodie (2) b. in England 1619-20. Came to America with father about 1635.

m. 26 December 1644 Elizabeth Alden, eldest daughter of John and Priscilla (Mullins) Alden. (She was first girl born in Plymouth Colony 1623 and d. 31 May 1717, aged 93 yrs.) Lived in Plymouth, then in Duxbury and finally about 1684 removed to Little Compton, RI, where he died 13 December 1707 in his 88th year.

Children: (all born in Duxbury, MA)

John (3) b. 4 October 1645, d. 17 November 1669 unmarried

Elizabeth (3) b. 24 April 1647, m. 16 November 1666 John Rogers of Duxbury

Mary (3) b. 7 August 1648, m. 16 November 1669 Edward Southworth

Mercy (3) b. 2 January 1649-50, m. 1670 John Simmons

Martha (3) b. 24 February 1650-1, m. (1) Samuel Seabury 4 April 1677;  
m. (2) William Forbes

Priscilla (3) b. 15 January 1652-3, m. 24 December 1677 Ichabod Wiswall

(child)(3) b. 1654-5 d. young

Sarah (3) b. 7 August 1656, m. 10 November 1681 John Coe

Ruth (3) b. 27 June 1658, m. Benjamin Bartlett

Rebecca (3) b. 16 October 1660, m. 1680 William Southworth

Hannah (3) b. 16 October 1662, m. 2 August 1683 Samuel Bartlett

William (3) b. 24 November 1664, m. (1) Judith; (2) Elizabeth; (3) Mary

Lydia (3) b. 21 April 1667, m. David Grinnell

<sup>184</sup> Southworth Genealogy p. 36: Austin's Genealogical Dictionary of R.I.

**PAGE:**<sup>185</sup>

1. Robert Page (1): son of Robert and Margaret (\_\_\_\_)Page, was born in England about 1604. Was evidently a man of means, and of distinction, even in England, for he brought two "servants" with him to America. Came to Salem, MA from Ormsby, near Yarmouth, County Norfolk, England, sailing 11th April 1637, aged 33 years with wife Lucy, aged 30 years, and children - Francis, Margaret, and Susanna, and two servants, William Moulton aged 20 years, and Ann Wadd, aged 15 years.

Was in Hampton, NH, 1639. A master carpenter by trade.

Was made a Freeman 18th May 1642.

In 1659, of seventy-six persons taxed, his was the highest.

Representative 1657 and 1668. Deacon 1660 to 1679.

Died 22 September 1679. Will of 9 September 1679 names wife and children, also grandson Robert, son of Thomas and a grandson, John.

Children:

2. Francis (2)                    b. in England

3. Margaret (2)                b. in England 1629     m. William Moulton

4. Susannah (2)                b. in England, probably died young - not mentioned in father's will [Note: he does mention a "son-in-law William Marston" - possibly this was the husband of Susannah (deceased).](all born in England; following born in America)

5. Mary (2),                        m. Samuel Fogg

6. Thomas (2)

7. Rebecca (2),                    m. John Smith

8. Hannah (2)                      m. Henry Dow

---

<sup>185</sup> Savage Genealogical Dictionary, Vol 3, p. 331; Swan-Farwell Genealogy

**PAIN or PAYNE**<sup>186</sup>**1. William Paine (1)** (or Payne) born in England.

Settled early in New Haven - probably by 1644. Married (1) \_\_\_\_; (2) Mary Edwards widow of Francis Brown, who died 7 December 1693. Had a wife and three small children in November 1649, for at that time (N.H.Records) he was excused from bringing his "arms" to church, as he had far to come, and his wife was lame, and could not help bring the children. The New Haven Records again refer to William Paine and his son John Paine, in October 1662. He died 11 January 1683.

Children:

2. Mercy (2) m. 9 June 1664 John Frost q.v.  
 3. Elizabeth (2) m. 11 October 1666 Thomas Sanford  
 4. John (2) b. 1649, m. 22 January 1673 Abigail Brockett

**4. John Paine (2)** (son of William (1)) born in New Haven 1649.

Made Freeman in New Haven 1670.

m. (1<sup>st</sup>) 22 January 1673-4 Abigail Brockett youngest daughter of John Brockett. She was born 10 March 1649-50. [Note: One record states that Abigail (Brockett) Paine "died 1721", in which case the second marriage of John (2) Paine must be in error, and may be confused with his son John (3) Paine. However it is probable that Abigail (Brockett) Paine died before 1689-90 as she is not mentioned in her father's will of that date.]

m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) 24 March 1692 Mary Little, daughter of Richard and Joan<sup>187</sup> (Walker) Little (b. 28 July 1669).

Lived in New Haven, CT.

Died 4 July 1729.

Children (by first wife):

John (3) b. 15 August 1674

Abigail (3) b. 17 March 1676, m. 10 November 1704 Joseph Andrews q.v., d. after 1744  
 (d. s.p. (?) see D.L.J.)

Elizabeth (3) b. 2 October 1677, m. 23 December 1703 Joseph Pardee

Josiah (3) b. 21 September 1679, d. 1680

William (3) b. 24 February 1681, d. soon

Samuel (3) b. 27 February 1683

Mary (3) b. 18 September 1685, d. 1704 aged 18 years

James (3) b. 6 April 1687, m. 10 December 1712 Martha Humiston

Israel (3) bapt. 7 April 1687, d. soon

(by 2nd wife)

William (3) b. 5 November 1695, m. 21 September 1720 Esther Carnes

Ann (3) b. 16 February 1697, d. 24 February 1697

Nathaniel (3) b. 4 may 1699, m. 17 February 1725-6 Experience Thorpe

Ann (3) b. 6 January 1700, m. 28 December 1727 Samuel Thorpe

<sup>186</sup> Savage Genealogical Dictionary III. 333& 657 and IV. 702; New Haven Col. Records I. 501 and II. 466; New Haven Town Records

<sup>187</sup> I have typed "Joan" while Arthur Stanley Ives typed "John" - it should be checked against original sources.

Hannah (3) b. 2 April 1703, d. soon  
 Mary (3) b. 31 January 1705, d. 8 October 1727  
 Hannah (3) b. 10 November 1708, m. 28 December 1726 Daniel Luddington  
 Joanna (3) b. \_\_\_  
 Deborah (3) b. 24 June 1712, m. 16 December 1736 Enos Tuttle

---

### **PAPILLON or PAPILLION**<sup>188</sup>

Peter Pappillon (1) (or Pappillion) of Bristol, RI was first in Boston, where the births of his first two children are recorded. Married Joan \_\_\_. She was received in Congregation Church at Bristol as "Mrs. Papillion" before 12 June 1695.

Children:

Mary (2) b. 28 January 1679-80 in Boston, m. 1700 Edward Barker of Branford, CT  
Peter (2) b. 6 March 1682 in Boston  
John (2) b. 20 July 1685 in Boston  
Ebenezer (2) b. 13 March 1687-8  
Samuel (2) b. 16 November 1690 in Boston  
Obediah (2) b. 19 May 1692

Peter (2) m. Katherine \_\_\_

Children:

Peter (3) b. 20 September 1710

John (2) m. Bridget \_\_\_ She was recorded in Congregational Church Bristol before 16 September 1722 as "Bridget Papillon". She m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) 29 November 1722 James Pecker

Children:

Ebenezer (3) b. 9 April 1712

Obediah (2) m. (1<sup>st</sup>) Esther (or Hester) She was recorded in Congregational Church Bristol before 16 September 1722. Removed 20 January 1731-2. She died 20 January 1731-2, buried St. Michaels Ch. Bristol 23 January 1731-2. m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) 29 February 1735-6 Abigail Carpenter (St. Michaels), d. 13 January 1760 in South Carolina.

Children: (1<sup>st</sup> wife)

Esther (3) b. 17 October 1717, Buried 27 June 1729 (St. Michaels)

John (3) b. 8 April 1718-9, d. 29 October 1740 (Vital), Buried 30 October 1740 (St. Michaels)

Samuel (3) b. 25 November 1721

Mary (3) b. 3 November 1724, Buried 14 June 1727 (St. Michaels)

Peter (3) b. 27 March 1727, d. at sea 1746

(2<sup>nd</sup> wife)

Esther (3) b. 18 September 1738, Bapt. 8 October 1738 (St. Michaels)

Samuel (3) m. 3 July 1743[St. Michaels says 1742] Rebecca Bosworth. She died 21 February 1775 aged 58 years. He died 24 February 1745 at Jamaica.

---

<sup>188</sup> See Bristol RI Vital Records; Bristol Cong. Ch. Records; St. Michaels Church, Bristol Records

**PARKE**<sup>189</sup>

Robert Parke (1) born in Preston, England (probably County Suffolk) in 1580. m. (1) Martha Chaplin, dau. of William Chaplin of Edmunsbury, England, and sister of Clement Chaplin, who later settled in Wethersfield, CT. She probably died in England, as no mention has been found of her here. Sailed with his family from Cowes, Isle of Wight, on the "*Arabella*", 29 March 1630, with 76 passengers, including Governor John Winthrop, and landed in Boston 17 June 1630, making the voyage in 78 days. After living for a few years in Roxbury, MA, he removed about 1639 with son Thomas (2) to Wethersfield, CT, where he was one of the first settlers.

m. (2) about 1644 in Wethersfield, Mrs. Alice Thompson, widow of John Thompson of Preston, England, and mother of Dorothy Thompson, who became wife of his son Thomas (2) Parke. In 1649 he removed to Pequot (now New London), CT. He lived on the town plot of New London for six years, but in 1655 he finally settled on land which he owned on the Mystic River. With John and Deane Winthrop and Jonathan Brewster, he is uniformly referred to on New London Records as "Mr."

The first place of worship in New London was in his barn.

Was Freeman 1640. Representative 1641 et. seq.

He died at Mystic, CT 4 February 1664-5, aged 84 years.

His will of 14 May 1660 was admitted to probate 14 March 1664-5, and mentions only three of his children, according to some authorities would be:

Children:

William (2) b. in England about 1606, m. Martha, dau. of John Holgrave of Salem. Settled in Roxbury, MA.

Thomas (2) b. in England

Samuel (2) b. in England - came to New England about 1665 and res. Stonington, CT 1672 to 1685.

Ann (2) b. in England, m. Edward Payson of Roxbury, MA 20 August 1640, d. 10 September 1641

Joseph (2)

Richard (2)

Edward (2)

Thomas Parke (2) b. in Preston, England. Came to America with his father in 1630 and removed with him to Wethersfield, CT in 1639.

m. (in Wethersfield) Dorothy Thompson, dau. of John and Alice Thompson.

Her mother was also his father's 2nd wife.

In 1650 he removed to New London, where he became Deacon.

In 1656 he removed to Stonington, where he was Selectman, but later returned to the northern outskirts of New London.

In October 1686 he was one of the petitioners for the incorporation of the town of Preston, CT, and in 1698 he, with his sons Robert and John and 9 others, organized the First Church of Preston, and became its first Deacon.

<sup>189</sup> Savage Genealogical Dictionary; Parke Family of Connecticut - 1906; New London Probate Records, Books A and C; Maltby Genealogy, Page 102

He d. 30 July 1709 after a long and well spent life. His exact date of birth is not known, but he must have been about 90 years of age. Will dated 5 September 1707 proved 8 August 1709.

Children:

- Martha (3) b. 27 October 1646, m. Isaac Wheeler of Stonington  
Thomas (3) b. 18 April 1648  
 Robert (3) b. about 1651 res Groton and Preston, m. (1) Rachel Leffingwell; (2) Mary Rose  
 Nathaniel (3) b. \_\_\_ res. Groton and Preston, m. Sarah Geer 1676-7  
 Dorothy (3) b. 6 March 1652, m. April 1670 Lt. Joseph Morgan, res. Preston  
 William (3) bapt. 1654, Res. Groton and Preston, m. (1) Hannah Frick; (2) Hannah Plimpton;  
 (3) Mary \_\_\_  
 John (3) b. about 1660, m. Mary Witter  
 Alice (3) b. \_\_\_, m. 16 March 1673 Greenfield Larribee

Thomas Parke (3) b. at Wethersfield, CT 18 April 1648. Was in Stonington, CT 1667, where he received 100 acres from the new town. m. 4 January 1671-2 Mary Allyn of Norwich, dau. of Robert Allyn. She was b. in Salem, MA 19 November 1648.

When Preston was laid out, his farm was included in that town.

Died before 1699.

Children:

- Samuel (4) b. 26 November 1673, m. Abigail Ayres. Res. Preston  
 Thomas (4) b. 20 January 1675-6, m. Hannah Witter. Res. Preston  
 Mary (4) b. 28 January 1677-8  
 Jonathan (4) b. 6 April 1679, d. unmarried  
Deborah (4) b. December 1679, m. John Clark  
 Eleazer (4) b. about 1682, m. Eliphel Button  
 Hannah (4) b. \_\_\_, m. Amos Woodward of Woburn

---

## PARKER<sup>190</sup>

1. Edward Parker (1) was "of New Haven" in 1644.

Married June 1646 Elizabeth Potter, widow of John Potter of New Haven.

He died 1662. Inventory of 27 June 1662 shows £124.

Widow married (3<sup>rd</sup>) Robert Rose of Branford.

Her will was made and dated 20 July 1677 but she died before signing it, however, her children all agreed to its provisions so the Courts admitted it. In it she names her sons John and Samuel Potter, and son John Parker; daughter Brooks (Hannah Potter m. (1<sup>st</sup>) Samuel Blakeslee, (2<sup>nd</sup>) Henry Brooks), daughter Hall (Mary Parker m. John Hall) and daughter Cook (Hope Parker m. Samuel Cook); "all my grandchildren to have £12 apiece"; and "the rest to be divided to my three daughters, Mary, Hope, and Lydia."

Children:<sup>191</sup>

<sup>190</sup> Savage Genealogical Dictionary III. 350

<sup>191</sup> New Haven Church Records gives baptisms of "children of Sister Parker, wife of Edward Parker": Mary 27 April 1648, John 8 October 1648, Hope 26 May 1650, Lydia 14 April 1652

2. Mary (2)    b. 1646,            m. 6 December 1666 John Hall, d. 23 September 1725  
 3. John (2)    b. 1648,            m. 8 November 1670 Hannah Bassett, daughter of William  
 4. Hope (2)    b. 26 April 1650, m. 2 May 1667 Samuel Cook q.v., d. between 1686 & 1691  
 5. Lydia (2)    b. 14 April 1652, m. 12 January 1671 John Thomas

On account of the Bassett connection:

3. John Parker(2) bapt. in New Haven 8 October 1648. Settled in Wallingford. Married 8 November 1670 Hannah Bassett (b. 13 September 1650, d. 7 January 1726). Died \_\_\_\_  
 Children:

- |               |                    |   |
|---------------|--------------------|---|
| Hannah (3)    | b. 20 August 1671, | m. 12 January 1692 <u>William Andrews</u>   |
| Elizabeth (3) | b. 1673,           | m. (1 <sup>st</sup> ) 24 March 1693 <u>Josiah Roys</u> ;<br>m. (2 <sup>nd</sup> ) 22 December 1696 <u>Ebenezer Clark</u> ;<br>m. (3 <sup>rd</sup> ) 16 October 1721 <u>Nathaniel Andrews</u>                                |
| John (3)      | b. 26 March 1675,  | m. 1 November 1699 <u>Mary Kibbe</u>  |
| Abiah (3)     | b. 26 March 1677,  | m. 23 May 1700 <u>Thomas Matthews</u>   |
| Rachel (3)    | b. 16 June 1680,   | m. 1700 <u>Thomas Reatheson</u>   |
| Joseph (3)    | b. 1682,           | m. 7 June 1705 <u>Sarah Curtiss</u>   |
| Mary (3)      | b. about 1685,     | m. 27 November 1707 <u>Joseph Clark</u>   |
| Eliasaph (3)  | b. __,             | d. 24 March 1712  |
| Eliphalet (3) | b. 1687,           | m. (1 <sup>st</sup> ) 6 August 1708 <u>Hannah Beach</u> ;<br>m. (2 <sup>nd</sup> ) 26 December 1751 <u>Damaris Bristol</u>  |
| Samuel (3)    | b. 1690,           | m. 16 July 1713 <u>Sarah Goodell</u>  |
| Edward (3)    | b. 1692,           | m. (1 <sup>st</sup> ) 1716 <u>Jerusha Merriam</u> at Lynn, MA;<br>m. (2 <sup>nd</sup> ) 1 December 1748 widow <u>Rebecca (Hotchkiss) Ives</u> ;<br>m. (3 <sup>rd</sup> ) 30 September 1762 <u>Widow Ruth (Hart) Merriam</u> |
| Abigail (3)   | b. 1694,           | m. 8 December 1715 <u>Joseph Hotchkiss</u>  |

PECK:<sup>192</sup>

1. (Deacon) William Peck (1): born in England about 1600-1, probably in London. His progenitors are unknown. He was a merchant there. Both he and Henry Peck (undoubtedly related, and possibly a brother) came over in ship "*Hector*" with Eaton, Davenport, and others from London, and arrived at Boston 26 July 1637, proceeding the following Spring to New Haven, where he was one of the signers of the fundamental agreement of Quinnipiack; 4 Jun 1639. He brought with him from England his wife Elizabeth and his (then) only son Jeremiah (2). (They were married about 1622 in London.)

Was a merchant in New Haven and a man of high standing in the colony.

Was trustee, treasurer, and general business agent of the Colony Collegiate School, now Hopkins Grammar School.

Was Deacon in the New Haven Church from 1659 until his death.

His wife Elizabeth, the mother of all his children, died 5 October 1683, and he married (2) Sarah, widow of William Holt, who survived him. (The family name of neither of his wives is known.)

He died 4 October 1694 aged 93 years, and his tombstone is still standing in the Grove Street Cemetery at New Haven. his home lot of one acre and dwelling and shop, was on the southeast side of, and fronting on Church Street from Center Street northeast to Chapel about 100 ft. and easterly a few feet beyond Orange Street.

Children:

2. Jeremiah (2)            b. in England 1623, m. 12 November 1656 at Guilford, CT dau. of Robert & Margaret (Sheaffe) Kitchell, Joanna Kitchell. Kept a school at Guilford 1656 to 1660; was 1st settled minister at Saybrook, CT 1661, and preached later at Newark, NJ 1667-74, and at Elizabethtown, NJ 1674-1688, at Greenwich, CT 1689, and Waterbury, CT 1690, at which place he d. 7 June 1699, aged 76 years. (Had 4 sons, Samuel (3), Caleb (3), Jeremiah (3), and Joshua (3), and among his daughters was Ruth (3) who m. Jonathan Atwater, and was mother of Ruth (4) Atwater, who m. Deacon Samuel Ives.)
3. John (2)                b. at New Haven 1638, m. 3 November 1664 Mary Moss, dau. of John Moss of New Haven, and settled at Wallingford. d. 1724 aged 86 years.
4. Joseph (2)            bapt. at New Haven 17 January 1640-1; removed 1662 to Lynn, CT where he became a deacon in the church and a Justice of the Peace. Married 1662 Sarah Parker, d. 1718, aged 78.
5. Elizabeth (2)        bapt. at New Haven 6 May 1643, married 1661 Samuel Andrews q.v.

NOTE: (see Peck Genealogy (1868) p. 324)

Henry Peck of New Haven - referred to above was also one of the signers of the fundamental agreement of Quinnipiack. He died 1651 leaving 4 children:

Eleazer,            bapt. 13 March 1643, m. 31 October 1671 Mary, dau. of Wm. Bunnell and settled in Wallingford

---

<sup>192</sup> Peck Genealogy - by Ira B. Peck (1868); Peck Genealogy - by Judge Darius Peck of Hudson, NY (1877); History of Greenwich, CT (Mead) p. 295-7; Savage Gen. Dict.; New Haven Church Records



Joseph, bapt. 5 September 1647, m. 28 November 1672 Sarah, dau. of Roger Alling

Benjamin, bapt. 5 September 1647, m. 29 March 1670 Mary, dau. of Richard Sperry

Elizabeth, b. 16 March 1649, bap. 24 March 1650, m. 4 December 1672 John Hotchkiss

Peck Genealogy (1868) pp. 367-8

101. (Deacon) Paul Peck (1)- born in England, probably Essex county, in 1608; came to this country in the ship "*Defence*" in 1635, landed in Boston; joined Rev. Thomas Hooker's company in 1636 and removed to Hartford, CT. Was one of the proprietors of Hartford 1639, and became one of its leading men. His residence was on what is now Washington Street, near Trinity College. Was Deacon of Congregational Church 1681 to 1695. His wife's name was Martha Hale (b. about 1622, d. after 25 June 1695)[sister of Samuel & Thomas Hale of Fairfield, CT]. He died 23 December 1695. His will of 25 June 1695, proved 15 January 1695-6, is quite lengthy, and gives detailed descriptions of his property. Estate inventoried £536 and 5s.

Children:

102. Paul (2) b. 1639, m. Elizabeth, dau. of John Baisey, and had 7 children. Resided West Hartford. Died 1725.

103. Martha (2) b. 1641, m. 8 June 1665 John Cornwell of Middletown, CT where she d. 1 March 1708. They had 10 children as follows: Mary, Martha, John, William, Paul, Hannah, Joseph, Thankful, Thankful 2nd, and Benjamin

104. Elizabeth (2) b. 1643, m. Jeremiah How of Wallingford

105. John (2) b. 22 December 1645. Resided Hartford; had 7 children

106. Samuel (2) b. 1647, m. Elizabeth \_\_. Resided in West Hartford; died 10 January 1696; had only 1 child

107. Joseph (2) bapt. 22 December 1650, m. Ruth \_\_, and removed to Windsor, CT; had 7 children. He d. 26 June 1698

108. Sarah (2) b. 1653, m. Thomas Clark of Hartford, 6 May 1678

109. Hannah (2) b. 1656, m. 12 May 1680 John Shepherd of Hartford

110. Mary (2) b. 1662, m. John Andrew of Hartford, d. 1752

Note: He may have had two daughters between Hannah and Mary, for his will mentions his "granddaughter Ruth Beach" (who m. Thos. Beach 12 May 1680) and his "son-in-law Joseph Benton".

**PERKINS**<sup>193</sup>

Edward Perkins (1) was b. 18 January 1622, son of William and Mary (Purchas) Perkins of Thaxstead, Essex County, England, and half-brother of Rev. William Perkins, who was with John Winthrop, Jr. at Ipswich, MA. (Rev. William Perkins was eldest son of the 1st wife. Edward, a child by second wife.) William, father of Edward (1), was b. 1 January 1579, and was son of George and Catherine Perkins of Abbots, Salford, County Warwick, England. (See N.E.H. & G.R. Vol X p. 369) Settled early in New Haven, CT where he m. 20 May 1649 Elizabeth Butcher. He and his three sons were named in list of New Haven Proprietors 1685. Died after 1688.

Children:

John (2)            b. 18 August 1651  
 Mehitable (2)    b. 21 September 1652  
 Jonathan (2)     b. 12 November 1653  
David (2)        b. 3 October 1656

John (2)            b. 18 August 1651 in New Haven CT. Married (1<sup>st</sup>) 16 May 1677 Mary (name of wife not given in New Haven Records); (2<sup>nd</sup>) 1703 Rebecca (Thompson) Thomas, daughter of John Thompson of East Haven and widow of Daniel Thomas. Lived in East Haven. Died \_\_\_ (after 1727, as in that year he and wife Rebecca are both mentioned in town records.)

Children:

John (3)            b. 3 June 1678  
 Stephen (3)        b. 7 April 1680  
 Peter (3)            b. 18 May 1682  
 James (3)          b. 23 August 1684, probably d. young  
 Elisha (3)          b.  
 Mary (3)            b. 9 October 1689, m. Abraham Tomlinson of Derby  
 Nathan (3)         b.  
 Aaron (3)            b.

Jonathan (2)      b. 12 November 1653 in New Haven, CT. Married 14 June 1682 Mary Ellcock, daughter of Anthony Ellcock (b. 21 July 1661 and d. 9 November 1718). Lived in New Haven.

Children:

Seth (3)            b. 2 September 1685  
 Anne (3)            b. 5 November 1690, m. 25 June 1711 Ebenezer Hitchcock  
 Jonathan (3)      b. 6 May 1694 No further information  
 Sarah (3)          b. 6 December 1696 No further information  
 Thomas (3)        b. 11 August 1699  
 Eleanor (3)        b. 7 March 1702, m. 15 December 1726 Abraham Dickerman, 3rd.

---

<sup>193</sup> Connecticut Magazine Vol. 9 p. 198 & 666 (by Donald Lines Jacobus of New Haven)

David Perkins (2) b. 3 October 1656 in New Haven, CT. Married (1<sup>st</sup>) 8 June 1682 Deliverance Bliss, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth Bliss (b. August 1655 at Saybrook, CT) (Marriage and birth recorded in Norwich, CT Vital Records). m. (2nd) 19 June 1727 Sarah Bradley, daughter of John and Hannah (Parmelee) Johnson and widow of John Wolcott and Benjamin Bradley. (b. 26 August 1664, d. 1 November 1732-3). Lived in New Haven. Died 27 October 1732.

Children: (all by first wife)

David (3) b. 14 May 1693, d. 25 November 1686

Elizabeth (3) b. 9 January 1684-5, d. 27 November 1686

Rebecca (3) b. 9 January 1686-7, d. 9 March 1693

Daniel (3) b. 4 April 1689

Experience (3) b. 31 January 1690-1, d. 24 April 1691

Mehitable (3) b. 29 October 1692, m. 23 May 1717 William Punchard

Rebecca (3) b. 28 November 1694, m. before 1733 Caleb Thomas

Samuel (3) b. 16 May 1698, d. young

Experience (3) b. 5 December 1699, m. 28 May 1724 David Gilbert

John (3) (son of John(2)) b. 3 June 1678 in New Haven, CT.

m. (1) 15 May 1701 Sarah Weaver (She d. 11 March 1706);

m. (2) 3 February 1707-8 Elizabeth Howard of Enfield, CT.

Lived in New Haven. Died about 1752.

Children (1<sup>st</sup> wife):

Phineas (4) b. 25 February 1702, d. October 1705

Roger (4) b. 25 March 1704, m. (1) Ann \_\_; (2) Mary \_\_, Res. Derby.

Sarah (4) b. 27 November 1705, m. John Crawfoot of Derby

Children (2<sup>nd</sup> wife):

Miriam (4) b. 2 November 1708, m. 5 February 1736 Joy Bishop of New Haven

John (4) b. 21 June 1710, m. (1) Ruth Bishop; (2) Thankful Chamberlin

Anne (4) b. 12 November 1711, d. 1774 unmarried

Elizabeth (4) b. 12 August 1713, m. Samuel Merriam of Wallingford

Lois (4) b. 1 May 1715, m. 8 November 1739 Joseph Dickerman

Azariah (4) b. 2 April 1718, m. 12 October 1743 Anna Johnson

Phineas (4) b. 7 February 1719-20, m. 13 December 1744 Susanna Bradley

Eunice (4) b. 5 March 1721-2, m. Elisha Perkins

Benjamin (4) b. 26 October 1724

Ruth (4) b. 30 May 1726, m. 4 April 1751 John Lounsbury

Stephen (3) (son of John (2)) b. 7 April 1680 in New Haven, CT. m. 27 August 1700 Elizabeth Ford, dau. of Samuel and Elizabeth (Hipkins) Ford. Lived in New Haven. Died after 1755.

Children:

Joseph (4) b. 25 February 1701, m. 23 February 1729 Phebe Moulthrop

Elizabeth (4) b. 10 November 1703, m. 27 February 1729 James Bishop

Lydia (4) b. 24 November 1705, m. 23 December 1725 William Wilmot of Oxford

Thankful (4) b. 17 April 1708

Sybil (4) b.

- Mary (4) b. 31 March 1712, m. 13 May 1736 Daniel Ford
- Stephen (4) b. 14 June 1718, m. 12 November 1729 Anna How of Wallingford
- Anna (4) b. \_\_, m. 3 June 1752 Thomas Berry of Woodbury
- Tabitha (4) b. \_\_, m. Eldad Curtis of Wallingford
- Peter (3) (son of John (2)) b. 18 May 1682 in New Haven, m. Hannah Ford, dau. of Samuel and Elizabeth (Hipkins) Ford. Lived in New Haven. d. 14 February 1739.
- Children:
- Samuel (4) b. 4 July 1706, d. 15 April 1762
- Hannah (4) b. 27 July 1708, m. 5 July 1733 Isaac Sperry
- Dinah (4) b. 3 August 1710, m. 6 January 1742 Daniel Sanford
- Mabel (4) b. 21 September 1712, m. 17 June 1742 Samuel Johnson, Jr.
- Peter (4) b. 19 June 1714, m. 5 June 1740 Mary Peck
- Elisha (3) (son of John (2)) no information found except
- Children:
- Elisha (4) m. (1<sup>st</sup>) Eunice Perkins;  
m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) 9 September 1745 Dinah Sperry;  
m. (3<sup>rd</sup>) 20 January 1748 Deborah Cook
- John (4) m. 19 May 1746 Dorcas Brooks of Deerfield
- Nathan (3) ( son of John (2)) b. in New Haven, CT. Married 13 May 1718 Abigail Hill. Lived in New Haven, Died 1748.
- Children:
- Nathan (4) b.23 February 1718-9, d. 24 December 1722
- Joel (4) b. 21 January 1721, m. 10 November 1743 Mabel Dorman
- Abigail (4) b. 8 December 1723, m. 13 November 1746 David Sperry
- Susanna (4) b. 13 May 1726, m. Thomas Johnson
- Mehitable (4) b.30 October 1728, probably died young.
- Hannah (4) b.14 November 1731, m. David Burr
- Nathan (4) b. 28 April 1734, probably died young.
- Aaron (3) (son of John (2)) b. in New Haven, CT. Married (1<sup>st</sup>) 2 October 1719 Silence Humiston;  
m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) 18 December 1723 Mary Alling. Lived in New Haven.  
Died between January and March 1763.
- Children:
- Aaron (4) b. 6 May 1725 evidently died young.
- Rachel (4) b. 3 March 1727
- Martha (4) b. \_\_, m. 15 September 1748 Moses Brooks
- Mary (4) b. about 1731, m. 26 July 1757 Nicholas Russell, Jr.
- Seth (3) (son of Jonathan(2)) b. 4 September 1685 in New Haven, CT. Married 28 February 1716-7 Elizabeth Munson. Lived in New Haven. Died 1733 and widow m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) Nicholas Russell, Sr.
- Children:
- Thomas (4) b.20 December 1717, m. Rachel Peck
- (Amy (4) b. 3 September 1726
- (Eleanor (4) b. 3 September 1726

Daniel Perkins (3) (son of David (2)) b. 4 April 1689 in New Haven, CT. Married 5 May 1714 Martha Elcock, daughter of Thomas and Martha (Munson) Elcock (b. July 1693, d. 22 January 1767). Lived in New Haven. Died 1760.

Children:

<u>Mary</u> (4)	b. 12 June 1715,	m. 25 November 1740 <u>Samuel Hitchcock</u>
Samuel (4)	b. 26 January 1716-7,	m. February 1743 Hannah Leek
Daniel (4)	b. 8 April 1719,	m. 7 September 1743 Elizabeth Miles
Amos (4)	b. 19 January 1720-1,	m. 23 January 1745 Hannah Bishop
Martha (4)	bapt. 10 March 1722-3,	d. young
David (4)	b. about 1725,	m. 19 November 1747 Lydia Bradley
Martha (4)	b. 20 October 1728	
Mercy (4)	b. 30 January 1730,	m. 16 November 17__ Obediah Hotchkiss
Jabez (4)	b. 18 February 1733,	d. before 1756
Hannah (4)	b. 30 March 1735,	d. young.

Note: The Dickerman Genealogy says that Mary Perkins who married Samuel Hitchcock 25 November 1740 was "daughter of Stephen and Elizabeth (Ford) Perkins", but this was a mistake, and the above record is undoubtedly correct as given in Connecticut Magazine for the following reasons:

1. Mary, dau. of Stephen was b. 31 March 1712, hence was a year and 7 mos. older than Samuel Hitchcock, while Mary, dau. of Daniel was a year and 7 mos. younger than he.
2. Daniel Ford m. a Mary Perkins 13 May 1736, or 4 years before Samuel Hitchcock's marriage, and it is natural to believe that the older Mary was married first.
3. Samuel and Mary (Perkins) Hitchcock's oldest son was Jabez, which was the name of Daniel Perkins' youngest son, and their oldest daughter was Martha, which was the name of Daniel Perkins' wife, while the names Jabez and Martha do not occur in the Stephen Perkins family.
4. There was no other Mary Perkins of suitable age and not otherwise accounted for.

---

### PORTER<sup>194</sup>

John Porter (1) - Windsor 1638. Constable 1640. Rep. 1646-7. Wife Rose. Died 21 April 1648, widow died inside three weeks later.

Children:

<u>Sarah</u> (2)	m. <u>Joseph Judson</u>
Joseph (2)	
John (2) elder -	m. Mary Stanley
James (2) 2nd	
Samuel (2)	b. 19 July 1640, m. Hannah Groves
Rebecca (2)	
Rose (2)	
Mary (2)	

---

<sup>194</sup> See also N.E.G.R. vol 356 XI. 54, etc.

Ann (2) b. 4 September 1642

Hand written note: Jos. Judson married Sarah Porter  
 bap. @ Felsted, Co. Essex, Eng.  
 15 March 1624-5, d. 6 March 1656-7  
 dau. of John (1) of F. CoE. Eng.  
 m. @ Messing, CoE. 18 October 1620 Anna White (bapt 13 July 1600) dau. of  
 Rob. & Bridget (Allgar) White  
 Came to N.E. 1638 in "Susan & Ellen"  
 + settled Windsor, CT  
 for ch of John Porter in Porter Gen p. 309 - *for John Porter near complete*<sup>195</sup>

**POTTER:**<sup>196</sup>

1. Widow Hannah Potter (1), her husband's name is not recorded, married (2nd) a Beecher who also died in England. She came to America in the ship "*Abigail*" from London in 1635, with her son William (2) Potter and his family. She died in New Haven 1662 and in her will mentions her son William Potter. The other son, John Potter, had died many years before. Children (first husband):
  2. William Potter(2) b. in England 1608.
  3. John Potter (2) b. in England (2nd husband)
  4. Isaac Beecher b. in England
2. William Potter (2) his name is recorded on passenger list of the ship "*Abigail*" which arrived in Boston from London 1635, as "age 27", also his "wife Frances age 26 and child Joseph age 20 weeks" - also his "mother Hannah Beecher". He was first "of Watertown", MA but appears at New Haven as one of the signers of the Quinnipiac agreement 4 June 1639 having no doubt joined Davenport's Company on their arrival at Boston, as did many others. On list of New Haven planters 5 July 1643 he is credited with £40, and "4 in family". Will of 19 May 1662 mentions his 4 surviving children. He died 6 June 1662, and inventory of estate 1 August 1662, shows £161, 2s, 7d. Children:
  5. Joseph (3) b. about 1615 in England, m. Phebe Ives
  6. Mary (3) b. 1637, bapt. in East Haven, CT 22 August 1641, m. 1657 Joseph Mansfield, d. ~~before 5 July 1643~~<sup>197</sup>
  7. Sarah (3) b. 1639, bapt. in East Haven, CT 22 August 1641, m. (1<sup>st</sup>) Robert Foote; (2<sup>nd</sup>) 1686 Aaron Blatchley, d. ~~before 5 July 1643~~<sup>198</sup>
  8. Hope (3) bapt. in East Haven, CT 3 October 1641, m. 3 February 1664 Daniel Robinson

<sup>195</sup> this last portion of the handwriting is almost completely illegible

<sup>196</sup> Potter Genealogy part 5, p. 25; Savage Genealogy dictionary III. 466 - IV 696; Dodd's East Haven Register

<sup>197</sup> This could not be true if the birth was in 1637 and marriage took place.

<sup>198</sup> This could not be true if birth was in 1639 and the marriages took place.

9. Rebecca (3) bapt. in East Haven, CT January 1643, m. 27 November 1667 Thomas Adams

10. Nathaniel (3) b. in East Haven, CT 22 December 1644

3. John Potter (2)<sup>199</sup> born in England, but no record yet found of the ship in which he crossed over. He also appears in New Haven as one of the signers of the Quinnipiac Agreement 4 June 1639. His 3 children were baptized at same time 17 October 1641.

He was rated at £25 in tax list of 5 July 1643, but probably died before 1645 as he is not mentioned in the first "seating of the meeting house" in that year.

His wife's name was Elizabeth \_\_, but whether married in England or America does not appear. After his death she m. (2nd) June 1646 Edward Parker of New Haven (q.v.) he died 1662, and she m. (3rd) Robert Rose of Branford.

Her will as "Elizabeth Rose" was made 20 July 1677, but she died before signing it, however, as her children agreed to its provisions, the Court admitted it to Probate. It names her sons, John and Samuel Potter, and John Parker, "daughter Brooks," daughter Hall, and daughter Cook, also by name her three daughters Mary, Hope and Lydia (Parker). This accounts for all her Potter & Parker children and particularly identifies the Hannah Potter who married (1) Samuel Blakeslee and (2) Henry Brooks.

Children:

11. Hannah (3) probably born about 1635, m. (1) 3 December 1650 Samuel Blakeslee, q.v.;  
m. (2) 21 December 1676 Henry Brooks

12. Serj. John (3) probably born about 1638, m. (1) 1661 Hannah Cooper, dau. of John;  
m. (2) 29 December 1679 Mary (Hitchcock) Russell, dau. of Edward Hitchcock of New Haven and widow of Ralph Russell. She was b. 2 February 1639. Settled in East Haven, d. 24 December 1707 aged 70.

13. Samuel (3) probably born about 1641, m. 21 November 1670 Hannah Russell, dau. of William. Was in Wallingford 1669, but later removed to Passaic Valley, NJ

---

### PRESTON:<sup>200</sup>

1. Roger Preston (1) b. in England about 1614. Came to America in the "*Elizabeth*" of London, 8 April 1635, and settled in Ipswich, MA. Was a farmer by trade, in 1657 recorded as selling property at Ipswich and in 1660 appears as Innkeeper at Salem.

Wife's name was Martha (b. about 1622, d. 21 March 1703 at Andover, MA).

After his death she m. (2nd) 21 May 1666 at Andover, Nicholas Holt of Andover and removed to Andover, her sons Samuel (2) and John (2) accompanied her.

Children:

2. Thomas (2) b. 1643, m. 15 April 1669 Rebecca Nurse of Salem. Res. Salem.

3. Mary (2) b. \_\_, probably m. 8 November 1670 Nathaniel Ingersoll of Salem

---

<sup>199</sup> Note: It is possible that he was the John Potter who m. 14 April 1630 in Chesham, Co Bucks, England, Elizabeth Wood, and had daughter Elizabeth, bapt. 16 February 1631-2 in Chesham.

<sup>200</sup> NY Genealogical & Biographical Soc. Vol. VI Register of Pedigrees; "Putnam Family" by E. Putnam, p. 73; Putnam's Hist. Mag. Vol. I, p. 198 and Vol. 4, p. 26 ("Killingly church Records"); Abbott's "History of Andover", p. 36; Savage Gen. Dict. etc.; Bailey's "History of Andover"; Family of Roger Preston of Ipswich & Salem (1931)

4. Elizabeth (2) b. \_\_, probably m. 12 July 1671 William Henfield

5. Samuel (2) b. 1651

6. John (2)

7. Jacob (2) b. 1658. Apprenticed 20 February 1671 to Thomas Chandler of Merrimack, a blacksmith, as "Jacob Preston of Andover". Lost at sea on a fishing voyage 1679.

8. Levi (2) b. 16 July 1662 in Salem

5. Samuel Preston (2) born about 1651 at Ipswich, MA. Removed with his mother and younger brothers to Andover, as members of his stepfather's family, (Nicholas Holt), probably before 1670.

Married there 27 May 1672 Susannah Gutterson of Andover (Boston Records VII, 67) (b. \_\_, d. 29 December 1710) Married (2nd) 24 September 1713 Mary (Rolandson) Blodget, widow of John Blodget and daughter of Thomas and Dorothy Robenson or Rowlandson of Salisbury, MA (b. 24 August 1666, d. 1 March 1738-9). Continued to live in Andover and died there 10 July 1738 aged 85 years. Took oath of allegiance 11 February 1678 at Andover among all those "over 16 years old".

Children:

9. Samuel (3) b. 16 March 1672-3, d. 1717, aged 45

10. William (3) b. 11 January 1674-5

11. Susanna (3) b. 30 March 1677, m. 20 March 1705 James Holt

12. Mary (3) b. 5 January 1678-9, died young

13. Jacob (3) b. 24 February 1681, m. Sarah Wilson

14. Elizabeth (3) b. 14 February 1682-3, m. John Holt

15. John (2) b. 1 May 1685

16. Mary (3) b. 1 May 1685, m. 26 March 1702 Benjamin Russell

17. Joseph (3) b. 26 January 1686-7, m. Rebecca Putnam

18. Ruth (3) b. 7 February 1688-9, m. Hugh Tyler

19. Lydia (3) b. 8 October 1690, m. Daniel Holt of Killingly, CT

20. Priscilla (3) b. 19 March 1695-6, m. George Holt of Andover

15. John Preston (3) born 1 May 1685 in Andover, MA. Married 10 January 1706-7 Mary Haynes, daughter of Jonathan Haynes of Haverill, (b. 3 March 1687, d. at Haverill, MA) and soon (probably same year) removed to Killingly, CT. Was a farmer. Was one of the original patentees of Killingly, CT 1709. He and his wife joined the church at Killingly 9 March 1716. About 1726 (after all his children were born) he removed to Windham, CT, and he and his wife were admitted to the Windham Village Church, the same year. Died there 26 July 1733, aged 49 years. His grave is in Hampton Cemetery. A distribution of his property was made 15 November 1737 to widow and children, among whom is listed "Susanna Adams" his daughter.

Children:

21. John (4) b. about 1708, m. Eleanor Stiles of Boxford, MA

22. Mary (4) b. \_\_, m. 1736 Stephen Smith

23. Susanna (4) bapt. 9 September 1711 at Killingly, CT by Rev. Mr. Easterbrook, m. Richard Adams

24. Jonathan (4) bapt. February 1714 at Killingly by Rev. Mr. Colt

25. Joseph (4) bapt. 28 February 1717 at Killingly, CT, m. 1738 Mary Framen of Boxford

26. Benjamin (4) bapt. 22 June 1718 by Rev. Mr. J. Fiske, Pastor of newly organized church at Killingly



27. Theodore (4) b.1720, m. 1741-2 Eunice Bunde  
28. William (4) b. 1721, m. 1746 Mary Avery of Pomfret  
29. Abigail (4) bapt. 15 September 1723 by Rev. Mr. J. Fiske, m. 1740 Daniel Plumley of  
Upton  
30. David (4) bapt. 10 October 1725 by Rev. Mr. J. Fiske, m. 1747 Susanna Mason  
31. Samuel (4) b. 20 August 1727  
32. Sarah (4) b. 6 February 1729-30

**RAYNOR**<sup>201</sup>

Thurston Raynor (1) born in England 1594. Came in the "*Elizabeth*" from Ipswich, County Suffolk, in April 1634, "aged 40" with wife Elizabeth aged 36, and 5 children, viz: Thurston aged 13, Joseph aged 11, Elizabeth aged 9, Sarah aged 7 and Lydia aged 1 year.

Was first in Watertown, MA. Thence an original settler of Wethersfield, CT, 1638, where he was Deputy 1639. He joined the group who removed to settle Stamford 1641 and finally went on again and was one of the original settlers of Southampton, L.I. Was Freeman there 15 June 1649.

Was a man of education and prominence and given the prefix "Mr." in the Town Records.

Died about

Children:

Thurston (2) b. about 1621 in England, m. Martha \_\_\_ Res. Southampton

Joseph (2) b. about 1623 in England.

Elizabeth (2) b. about 1625 in England, m. Samuel Clarke

Sarah (2) b. about 1627 in England.

Lydia (2) b. about 1633 in England.

Hannah (2) b. \_\_\_, m. about 1659 (2<sup>nd</sup> wife) Arthur Howell son of Edward Howell, Sr.

Joseph Raynor (2) born in England about 1623. Came with parents to Southampton, L.I. 1649.

Married Mary \_\_\_

Resided Southampton. Was Constable, 6 March 1676.

Died about 1682. "Widow Mary Raynor" listed at £166-0s.-0d. in "Estimate" for year 1683. Will dated 8 May 1678 (on seatrip to Boston) was proved 28 October 1682. Inventory of Estate was £963.

Children:

Thurston (3) Removed to Cape May, NJ and there m. 1693 widow Sarah Jones and had only daughter Mary (4) who m. Nicholas Havens

John (3)

Isaac (3) m. Mary \_\_\_ and had only two daughters Hannah (4) and Phebe (4)

Elizabeth (3) m. \_\_\_ Lane

Josiah (3) (or Joseph (3))

Mary (3) m. November 1678 John Earle (as 2<sup>nd</sup> wife)

Hannah (3) m. (2<sup>nd</sup> wife) Richard Howell, son of Edward

\* \* \* \* \*

Proof of identity of John Earle's 2<sup>nd</sup> wife:

1. Deed of 24 August 1686 from Isaac Raynor of Southampton "to my brother-in-law John Earle".
2. Deed of 24 May 1694 from Thurston Raynor "late of Southampton", quit claiming "to my brothers Isaac Raynor and John Raynor, all right to estate of my father Joseph Raynor" Mary Raynor widow of Joseph Raynor having proved will.

<sup>201</sup> Savage Gen. Dict.; Howell's History of Southampton, L.I.; Southampton Town Records; Doc. Hist. of New York. Vol 1, p. 665-8; Doc. Hist. of New York. Vol 2, p. 536; Lucy D. Akerly

## Raynor Family – Collateral Data

Thurston Raynor, Jr. (2) born in England about 1621. Came with parents to Southampton in 1649.

Married Martha \_\_ who survived him.

Resided Southampton, L.I.

Died about 1667. Will dated 6 July 1667 was proved 4 November 1667. Names wife Martha, sons Joseph and Jonathan, "5 other children" and appoints "brother-in-law Samuel Clarke" and "cousin Mr. John Howell" as overseers of the will.

Children:

Joseph (3)

Mary (3) m. Thomas Cooper

Abigail (3) m. Christopher Lupton

Deborah (3) m. John Scott

Jonathan (3) b. about 1650, m. 2 June 1680 Sarah Pierson

Daughter (3) m. John Rose

Another child (3)

**ROYCE or ROYS**<sup>202</sup>

1. Robert Royce (1) born in Ipswich England. Came to Boston in ship "*Francis*" with wife Mary and settled in Stratford, CT. Was there until 1656, when he removed to New London. Married 4 June 1634 in Martock, Co. Somerset, England, Mary Sims of Long Sutton, Somerset. She d. 1696 at Wallingford. Was of New London 1657. Was a shoemaker by trade. Constable 1660 and Representative 1661. Kept Tavern 1667. He died 1676, in New London, leaving widow Mary, who was still living there in 1688. Children:
2. Sarah (2) b. about 1634-5, m. John Caulkins
3. Nehemiah (2) b. about 1636, m. 20 November 1660 Hannah Morgan, dau. of James He d. 11 November 1706 "in 72<sup>nd</sup> year". She d. 12 December 1706. Resided Wallingford.
4. Jonathan (2) m. (1<sup>st</sup>) Mary Spunning; m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) Deborah Caulkins, dau. of Hugh. Res. Norwich
5. Samuel (2) m. (1<sup>st</sup>) 6 January 1666-7 Hannah Churchill, dau. of Josiah; m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) 5 June 1690 Sarah Baldwin of Milford; m. (3<sup>rd</sup>) 12 December 1695 Hannah Benedict
6. Nathaniel (2) b. 1639
7. Isaac (2) m. 15 December 1669 Elizabeth Lothrop, dau. of Samuel. He died 1681 and widow m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) 1690 Joseph Thompson of Wallingford. Res. Wallingford.
8. Ruth (2) m. 15 December 1669 John Lothrop son of Samuel
6. "Ensign" Nathaniel Royce (2) born about 1639, probably in Stratford. Came to Wallingford, CT among the first settlers, about 1670-72, as did also his brothers Nehemiah (2), Samuel (2), and Isaac (2). He was a carpenter, joiner and blacksmith by trade. Was Representative 1693, 1694, 1699, 1702, and 1704. Was married four times as follows:
- (1<sup>st</sup>) 27 October 1673 to Esther daughter of John Moss. She d. 19 June 1677.
- (2<sup>nd</sup>) 21 April 1681 to Sarah Lothrop, daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth (Scudder) Lothrop of New London and Norwich. She d. 11 November 1706.
- (3<sup>rd</sup>) 24 August 1707 to Hannah (Wilcoxson) widow of Peter Farnham of Dorchester. She died 6 February 1708.
- (4<sup>th</sup>) 25 August 1708 to Abigail, daughter of Nathaniel Cook, widow of Joshua Pomeroy and David Hoyt
- Wallingford Records state that "Ensign Nathaniel Royce died 8 February 1726."
- Children (1<sup>st</sup> wife):
9. John (3) b. 11 April 1675, d. 19 June 1677
10. Benjamin (3) b. 3 May 1677, m. Rebecca Wilcoxon. He d. 20 October 1703 and widow m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) 31 January 1704 Eliasaph Preston
- Children (2<sup>nd</sup> wife):
11. Sarah (3) b. 3 April 1683, m. 17 September 1701 Hawkins Hart, q.v.
12. Hester (3) b. 10 September 1685, d. 14 October 1703
13. Love (3) or Lois (3) b. 29 July 1687, m. 2 May 1704 Samuel Hall
14. Elizabeth (3) b. 28 December 1689, m. 28 January 1707 John Hall

<sup>202</sup> History of New London p. 293; Wallingford (CT) records; Ancestry Jos. Smith & Emma Hale

**RUSSELL:**<sup>203</sup>

1. John Russell (1), emigrated to this country from London, England, in the ship "*Globe*", 7 August 1635, at the age of 58, having been born about 1577.

Newell, in his "church gatherings of Cambridge (Newtown)" says:

"Mr. John Russell was a prominent citizen there in 1636; was Town clerk in 1645, constable in 1648; removed to Wethersfield, CT. soon after latter date, with his son John, who succeeded the Rev. Henry Smith as minister over the church in that place. His children, probably born in England (John certainly was) were John and Philip. His wife Pheobe \_\_\_\_ (family name unknown) is supposed to have died 8 July 1642. Mr. John Russell married for his second wife, Dorothy, widow of the Rev. Henry Smith of Wethersfield."

He had no children by his second wife.

In 1659, he again accompanied his son John in his removal to Hadley, MA, where he died 8 May 1660.

Children by first wife, Phoebe \_\_, were:

2. John (2) born in England about 1626.

3. Philip (2), settled in Hatfield, MA; was a glazier by trade; married (1) Joanna, dau. of Rev. Henry Smith of Wethersfield, who d. 1665 leaving one child, Joanna (3), who died the same year; married (2) Eliza, dau. of Stephen Terry, 10 June 1666, she was killed by Indians 19 September 1677 with her youngest son Stephen (3), had also three other sons, John (3), Samuel (3), and Philip (3); married (3) Mary, dau of Edmund Church Dec. 1679, by whom he had Samuel (3), Thomas (3), Mary (3), Philip (3) and Daniel (3); Philip Russell died in April 1693.

2. Rev. John Russell (2), was born about 1626; came to this country with his parents, John & Phoebe Russell 1635; graduated at Harvard College 1645. Succeeded Rev. Henry Smith as pastor of the church in Wethersfield about 1650. In 1659, owing to contention in the church over what is known as the "halfway covenant", Mr. Russell, with a large portion of his church, removed to Massachusetts, and settled the town of Hadley. He remained pastor of this new Hadley church until his death, 10 December 1695.

He gave shelter for some years to Whalley and Goffe, the fugitive Regicide Judges of King Charles I. Whalley died while concealed in his house.

Rev. John Russell was married three times; (1) to Mary, dau. of John Talcott of Hartford (she died 28 June 1649); (2) to Rebecca, dau. of Thomas Newberry of Windsor; and (3) to Phoebe, dau. of Thomas Gregson of New Haven, and widow of Rev. John Whiting of Hartford. His children were:

By wife Mary Talcott:-

4. John (3) b. 23 September 1648; died young

By wife Rebecca Newberry:- (b. 1631, d. 21 November 1688 – see American Ancestors VIII 210)

5. Rebecca (3) b. 1654; married 22 June 1677, Rev. Joshua Coggeshall of Newport, RI

<sup>203</sup> (Copied from manuscript of Miss Martha Russell of Westfield (Mrs. Charles Dow's aunt). See also papers of Jay Russell of Branford, CT.

6. Jonathan (3) b. 1655; graduated at Harvard College 1675; ordained over the church in Barnstable, MA 19 September 1683; married Martha Collins, dau. of Rev. Joseph Moody; had 12 children.

7. David (3) b. 1656, died 1667.

8. Samuel (3) b. 4 November 1660, at Hadley, MA

9. Eleazer (3) b. 8 November 1663, was a goldsmith and lived in Boston, MA; died unmarried about 1690

10. Daniel (3) b. 8 February 1666, died 1667

8. Rev. Samuel Russell (3) of Branford – son of Rev. John and Rebecca (Newberry) Russell of Hadley, was born at Hadley, MA 4 November 1660; grad. at Harvard College 1681; preached first at Deerfield, MA, but in 1687 was called to the church at Branford, CT, which call he accepted 12 September 1687. His pastorate extended over 43 years, and was eminently a useful one.

About 1685, he married Abigail, dau. of Rev. John & Sybil (Collins) Whiting (of the first church of Hartford), and grand-daughter of William Whiting, the first Treasurer of the Connecticut Colony.

Rev. Timothy Gillette in his centennial discourse, delivered 7 July 1858, in Branford, says of Mr. Russell:

“ He was a man of more than ordinary talents, and was highly respected by his ministerial brethren. He took an active part in forming and introducing into churches that ecclesiastical code or formula usually called “The Saybrook Platform” or confession of Faith. He was one of the leaders in those movements that resulted in the establishment of Yale College, and it was in his own dwelling, in the large south parlor with its small windows, which some of you, and myself will remember, that the convention of ministers, met, bringing their donation of books, and founded the institution, which from such a feeble infancy has grown to its present strength, and which is wielding a mighty influence throughout the land and over the whole world. He was one of the Trustees from 1701 to 1731.”

A pleasant modern house stands on the sight of the old parsonage and the direct descendants of Mr. Samuel Russell have continued to live there ever since his death. A massive stone wall divides the grounds from the graveyard where he and his wife lie beneath one of those table stone monuments which were common in their day.

Rev. Samuel Russell died 25 June 1731, aged 71; his wife died 7 May 1733. Their children were:

11. John (4) born at Deerfield, MA 24 January 1686

12. Abigail (4) b. at Branford, CT, 10 August 1690; married as his 3<sup>rd</sup> wife Rev. Joseph (3) Moss of Derby, CT, (son of Joseph (2) son of John (1)); died 1732.

13. (Rev.) Samuel (4), b. 24 September 1693; grad Yale College 1712; m. 10 December 1718 to Dorothy Smithson of Lincolnshire, England, by whom he had 7 children; was first minister of the church at North Guilford; died 19 January 1746.

14. Timothy (4) b. 8 November 1695; married and had 5 children; lived in Derby.

15. (Rev.) Daniel (4) b. 19 June 1698; grad. Yale College 1724; married Catherine Chauncey, and settled at Newport, RI.

16. Jonathan (4) b. 21 August 1700; married Eunice Barker of Branford, 12 December 1720. Was a farmer and lived at North Branford. Mrs. Lucy (8) (Russell) Dow is descended from him through Jonathan (5), Augustus (6), and Alfred (7).

17. (Rev.) Ebenezer (4) b. 4 May 1703; grad. Yale College 1722; settled as pastor of the North Church in Stonington, 22 February 1727; married 4 June 1728 to Mrs. Content Hewitt; died 22 May 1731. No issue. Widow married (3) Joseph Dennison of Stonington.
18. Ithiel (4) b. 1705; married Jemsha Hadley, 23 June 1728; had 4 children; lived in North Branford.
19. Mary (4) b. 1707; married (1) Benjamin Fenn of Milford (d. 1732) and (2) Archibald McNeil of Branford.

11. John Russell (4), of Bradford, son of Rev. Samuel and Abigail (Whiting) Russell – was born at Deerfield, MA 24 January 1686. He graduated from Harvard College 1704. Married Sarah, daughter of Thomas and Mary (Winston) Trowbridge of New Haven (b. 26 November 1686) on 17 December 1707.

Mr. Russell was the leading man in Branford during his lifetime. He was Deacon in the church from 1733 until his death, and was also Colonel of the Militia and Justice of the Peace. He served as a member of the General Assembly for 41 sessions from 1714 to 1753 continuously, being clerk of that body from 1726 to 1739, and Speaker in 1751.

Mr. John Russell died 7 July 1757, and his wife died four years later in 1761. Their children were:

20. John (5) b. 13 September 1710, m. Mary, dau. of Edward Barker 11 October 1730. Was Lieutenant of Militia; had nine children, lived at Bradford, died 12 March 1751.
21. Thomas (5) b. 15 September 1712, m. Abigail \_\_\_\_\_, and had two children
22. Sarah (5) b. 24 December 1715, married John Barker of Branford and removed to Wallingford. She died before her father (1757) q.v.
23. Abigail (5) b. 24 December 1717, m. October 1737 James Barker of Branford and had 7 children. Her husband was a member of the General Court from 1760 to 1773.
24. Mary (5) b. 12 September 1720, married Rev. Thomas Canfield of Roxbury 29 October 1744, and had 5 children. She d. 4 October 1790.
25. Rebecca (5) b. 6 February 1723, married Ezekiel Hayes of Branford, 26 December 1749. He was a blacksmith by trade. She died 27 May 1773. Rutherford B. Hayes, President of the United States, was a descendant.
26. Lydia (5) b. 31 January 1725, died young (9 months).
27. Samuel (5) b. 23 September 1726, married 22 December 1748 Elizabeth, dau. of John Linsley of Branford. Was a member of the Legislature from 1763 to 1769. Died 13 February 1809, aged 82 years.

**RUTHERFORD:**<sup>204</sup>

1. Henry Rutherford (1) born in England. Settled in New Haven early - though probably after the first-comers; is first mentioned on records at baptism of his daughter Sarah, in 1643.

In 1643 in list of householders he is rated at £100 estate, with 2 in the family.

In 1648 (October 8) was one of a committee to look into methods for improving the harbor of New Haven. This, and the fact that in 1661 he is referred to as having "a vessell in the harbor of New Haven" indicates that he was undoubtedly a merchant trader.

Died September 1668 leaving widow Sarah<sup>205</sup> (mother of all his children); she married (2) in 1670 (probably 11 Dec) Gov. William Leete. Her will is dated 12 February 1674, and she probably died soon after.

Children:

2. Sarah (2) b. 31 July 1641, bapt. 1 October 1643, m. 24 June 1657 Thomas Trowbridge, q.v.
3. Lydia (2) bapt. August 1644, d. soon
4. John (2) bapt. 19 July 1646
5. Caleb (2) bapt. October 1648
6. Mary (2) b. 23 February 1650, m. (1) 16 November 1670 Daniel Hall;  
m. (2) 23 August 1681 John Pront
7. Elizabeth (2) b. 19 June 1652, d. soon

<sup>204</sup> Savage Genealogical Dictionary III. 579 & 663 and IV. 699; Records of New Haven Colony; Records of New Haven Church.

<sup>205</sup> Probably sister of Francis (1) Newman



SAYRE:<sup>206</sup>

William Sayre (1) of Hinwich, parish of Podington, in the hundred of Willey, and the County of Bedford, England.

His wife was Alice Squyre.

He d. 1564 and his widow in 1567.

Children:

Thomas (2), m. Margery \_\_\_\_\_

Alice (2), m. Robert West

Agnes (2), m. William Makernes

William (2)

William Sayre (2) son of William (1) m. Elizabeth \_\_\_\_\_

He d. prior to 1581.

Children:

William (3)

Robert (3)

Thomas (3)

Francis (3)

Francis Sayre (3) son of William (2), probably born at Podington, (where parish records do not begin until 1602). m. 15 November 1591 Elizabeth Atkins, according to parish records of Leighton Buzzard, Bedfordshire. He was a mercer of "silkman", so-called on tax roll of 1609-10.

Lived at Leighton Buzzard and d. 1645.

Children:

Francis (4) bapt. 14 May 1592

Elizabeth (4) bapt. 28 April 1594, m. 1625 Francis Wells

William (4) bapt. 15 September 1595, d. 9 April 1598

Thomas (4) bapt. 20 July 1597

Alice (4) bapt. 3 September 1598

John (4) bapt. 10 August 1600

William (4) bapt. 19 September 1602

Abell (4) bapt. 26 September 1604

Daniel (4) bapt. 23 October 1605

Rebecca (4) bapt. 10 April 1608

Job (4) bapt. 13 January 1610-1

Sara (4) bapt. 4 October 1612, d. 2 February 1612-3

Tobias (4) bapt. 15 December 1613, m. Frances \_\_\_\_\_

Thomas Sayre (4) b. in Leighton Buzzard, Bedfordshire, England, in 1597. Bapt 20 July 1597, and probably continued reside there until nearly 40 years old. Probably he was married there and some or all of his children born there. No further record of him appears, however, until he is recorded as a land owner in Lynn, MA in 1638, together with his brother Job. In 1639, however, he joined others of the Lynn colonists in removing to Long Island, where they ultimately settled Southampton. A house built by him in 1648 in Southampton is still standing

---

<sup>206</sup> See Sayre Family (1901)

on Main St. He was a prominent man among the settlers, as shown on the town records. Was a farmer and tanner. Died in 1670. Inventory of his estate was £307 - 7s.

Children:

- Francis (5) m. Sarah Wheeler, dau. of Thomas Wheeler of New Haven. res. Southampton.  
 Daniel (5) m. (1) Hannah Foster; (2) Sarah \_\_\_ res. Bridgehampton  
 Joseph (5) m. Martha \_\_\_ removed to Elizabeth, NJ 1665  
 Job (5) m. (1) Sarah \_\_\_\_, (2) Widow Hannah (Raynor) Howell res. Southampton  
Damaris (5) m. David Atwater of New Haven before 1647  
 Mary (5) m. Benjamin Price before 1669  
 Hannah (5) was under 18 in 1669

### SHARPE:<sup>207</sup>

#### 1. Samuel Sharpe (1) born in England.

Came to America in the "*George Benadventure*"

Was at Salem, MA in 1629, and made freeman there 3 July 1632.

Ruling Elder in the Church 1630.

Married Alice \_\_\_ who survived him, and died August 1667.

He died 1664 and inventory of estate was taken 18 June 1664.

In September 1667 at Salem Co. Court held in Ipswich, letters of administration were issued to Nathaniel Sharp, concerning estate of his mother lately deceased. A division was agreed upon by the children as follows: Nathaniel Sharpe to have a double portion, and remainder equally divided to rest of children.

This was signed 29 November 1667 by Nathaniel Sharpe

Thomas Jeggles (m. Abigail Sharpe)  
 Christopher Phelps (m. Eliza Sharpe)  
 John Norton (m. Mary Sharpe)  
 Hannah Sharpe

Children:

2. Abigail (2) m. October 1647 Thomas Jeggles  
 3. Eliza (2) bapt. 1 January 1636-7, m. 9 July 1658 Christopher Phelps  
 4. Edward (2) bapt. 14 April 1639, probably died before 1667 (see above)  
 5. Mary (2) bapt. 28 June 1640, m. 3 April 1660 John Norton  
 6. Experience (2) (dau) bapt. 19 September 1641 - probably died before 1667 (see above)  
7. Nathaniel (2) bapt. 10 November 1644  
 8. Hannah (2) bapt. 1647

#### 7. Nathaniel Sharpe (2) born in Salem, MA bapt. 10 November 1644. Lived all his life in Salem.

Married 30 December 1668 Rebecca Marshall, dau. of Thomas Marshall of Lynn. She was born 20 February 1648. He died \_\_\_\_.

Children:

9. Rebecca (3) b. 26 March 1671

<sup>207</sup> Savage Genealogical Dictionary III.144 and IV.60 also I.92 and II.92 & 299 & 301.

- |                   |  |
|-------------------|--|
| 10. Samuel (3)    | b. 3 June 1673                                       |
| 11. Elizabeth (3) | b. 4 September 1676, m. <u>Nathaniel Beadle</u> q.v. |
| 12. Abigail (3)   | b. 26 February 1678-9                                |
| 13. Ruth (3)      | b. 26 January 1680-1                                 |

**SHAW:**<sup>208</sup>

Anthony Shaw (1) was of Boston 1653-6, Portsmouth, MA 1665, and Little Compton, RI, where he died.

Married 8 April 1653 Alice Stonard, dau. of John Stonard.

Died 21 August 1705. Inventory 1 October 1705 showed £213, 12s, 2d.

Children:

- |                 |  |
|-----------------|--|
| William (2)     | b. 21 January 1654 in Boston, d. March 1654            |
| William (2)     | b. 24 February 1655 in Boston                          |
| Elizabeth (2)   | b. 21 May 1656 in Boston                               |
| Israel (2)      | b. 1660, m. 1689 ___ Tallman. Lived in Little Compton. |
| <u>Ruth (2)</u> | m. <u>John Cook</u> of Tiverton, RI                    |
| Grace (2)       | m. Joseph Church                                       |

**SLOCUM:**

Anthony Slocum or Slocombe (1), born in England about January 1590-1, was one of the forty-six first and ancient purchasers A.D. 1637 of the territory of Cohannet, which was incorporated 3 March 1639 with the name Taunton in the colony of New Plymouth, now Massachusetts, and from which the present townships of Taunton, Raynham, and Berkley have been organized. he settled near Pascamset River, since known as Slocum River. His wife, who came with him from England, was a sister of William Harvey who was also one of the first purchasers of Taunton in equal interest with him. His name appears in the public records of Taunton as militia-man, juryman, grand juror, highway surveyor, etc., up until June 1662, after which date he is disposed of his holdings there to Richard Williams and moved into the wilderness which was in 1664 incorporated as Dartmouth. Subsequently, before September 1670, he removed to North Carolina in Albemarle County (together with John Harvey and others from Massachusetts), where he was one of the original Patentees. his age is established by a deposition in 1680 where he was "aged 90 years". His will, dated 26 November 1688 was probated January 1689-90, mentions various relatives, children and grandchildren.

Children:

Giles (2)

Edward (2) of Taunton 1647

(daughter)(2) m. Jos. Gilbert, removed to NC

John (2) born 1641-2, d. March 1651

Joseph (2) m. Margaret \_\_\_ settled in North Carolina.

<sup>208</sup> Austin's Genealogical Dictionary of R.I. p. 174

John (2) m. Elizabeth \_\_\_ settled in North Carolina.

Giles Slocum (2) eldest son of Anthony (1), was born in Somersetshire, England; came to America with his father, and settled ultimately in what is now Portsmouth in Newport County, RI, probably in March 1638. The name of the town was originally Pocasset, and has since changed to Portsmouth. The records of the town of Portsmouth show a grant of land to Giles Slocum 4 September 1648, for which the town treasurer says: "I have received of Gyles Slocum three pounds which is for thirty ackers of land graunted to him September the fourth 1648". The records show several other grants of land to him and that the "eare-mark of Gyles Slocum for his live stock is a crope in the right eare and a hapeny under the same on the right eare, with a slitt in the left eare". Giles Slocum and his wife were early members of the Society of Friends. Friends' records show that Joan Slocum his wife died at Portsmouth the 31st August 1679. He died in 1682. The children of Giles (2) and Joan Slocum were:

Joanna (3) b. 16 May 1642, m. Jacob Mott  
 John (3) b. 26 May 1645, m. Meribah Parker  
 Giles (3) b. 25 March 1647, m. Anne Lawton  
 Ebenezer (3) b. 25 March 1650, m. Mary Thurston  
 Nathaniel (3) b. 25 December 1652, m. Hannah \_\_\_\_  
 Peleg (3) b. 17 August 1654, m. Mary Holder  
 Samuel (3) b. \_\_\_ (mentioned first in father's will)  
 Mary (3) b. 3 July 1660, m. Abraham Tucker  
Eliezer (3) b. 25 December 1664

Eliezer Slocum (3) son of Giles (2) and Joan Slocum, was born at Portsmouth, RI, October 25 (or December 25) 1664; married in 1684 Elephel Fitzgerald, reputed to be a daughter of Earl Edmund Fitzgerald of Dublin, and subsequently became a resident of, and first proprietor of, Dartmouth, MA. He and his brothers, Giles (3) and Peleg (3), were named in confirmatory deed of William Bradford, 13 November 1694 among the proprietors of Dartmouth, which included the present townships of Dartmouth, New Bedford, Westport and Fair Haven. he dealt quite extensively in land and was very successful in the accumulation of property, considering the newness of the country. He died 1727. his will was proved 30 July 1727, and his estate was appraised at £5,790. 18s. and 11d. His wife Elephel's will was proved 4 October 1748.

Children of Eliezer (3) and Elephel (Fitzgerald) Slocum were:

Meribah (4) b. 28 April 1689, m. William Ricketson, Jr.  
 Mary (4) b. 22 August 1691  
 Eliezer (4) b. 20 January 1693-4, m. Deborah Smith, d. 1738-9  
 John (4) b. 20 January 1696-7, d. unmarried 1727  
 Benjamin (4) b. 14 December 1699, m. Meribah Earl, d. 1726  
 Joanna (4) b. 15 July 1702, m. 1720 Daniel Weeden  
Ebenezer (4) b. about 1705

Ebenezer Slocum (4), youngest son of Eliezer (3) and Elephel Slocum, was born in Dartmouth, MA about 1705. he married Bathsheba Hull, daughter of Tristram and Elizabeth (Dyer) Hull. Their marriage was celebrated at the Friends' Meeting in Newport, RI 4 April 1728. They lived in Dartmouth several years, and then removed previous to 1756 to Triverton, RI, where they resided in 1774, "with a household of twenty-one heads" (consisting of 3 males over 16 years,

two under 16 years, 2 females over 16 years, 4 under 16 years and 10 negro servants). The children of Ebenezer (4) and Bathsheba (Hull) Slocum were:

- Charles (5) b. 5 February 1729, m. Sarah Allen, d. 1777  
 Abraham (5) b. 29 June 1730, m. Abigail Smith  
 Ebenezer (5) b. 9 May 1732, d. young  
 Desire (5) b. 23 February 1734, m. William Cook of Portsmouth, RI  
 Samuel (5) b. 4 November 1736, m. (2) Ruth Hall  
 Mary (5) b. 1 October 1738, m. Caleb Corey of Portsmouth, RI  
David (5) b. 23 September 1740  
 Eliezer (5) b. 7 May 1742, m. Thankful \_\_\_ removed to Hampshire Co., MA before 1777 and served in Revolutionary War under Col. John Moseley in defense of Newport. Had only child, a daughter, living 1781.  
 Elijah (5) b. 23 June 1744, m. Comfort \_\_\_\_  
 Stephen (5) b. 24 June 1746, m. Elizabeth Fisher  
 Edward (5) b. 1748, m. \_\_\_\_, d. 1822 served in Revolutionary War.  
 Ebenezer (5) b. 26 May 1750, m. (widow) Rebecca (Burgess) Briggs - served in Revolutionary War.

David Slocum (5), son of Ebenezer (4) and Bathsheba (Hull) Slocum, was born near Dartmouth, Bristol County, MA, 23 September 1740, removed to Tiverton, RI, with his parents about 1756, and there married Phoebe Manchester, daughter of William and Rebecca (Cook) Manchester, of Tiverton, (great-great-great-granddaughter of John Alden of Plymouth). They removed to Tolland, Hampden County, then part of Granville, MA, about 1770. Phoebe (Manchester) Slocum was born 21 July 1743. David Slocum died on his farm in Tolland 7 December 1818, and his wife 1 March 1819. The children of David (5) and Phoebe (Manchester) Slocum were:

- Hull (6) b. 7 January 1767, m. Fanny Babcock  
 Eleazer (6) b. 27 May 1768, m. (2) Lois (Couch) Stillman  
Cornelius (6) b. 24 May 1769  
 Rebecca (6) b. 29 October 1774, m. John Hull, d. 1822  
 Bathsheba (6) b. 29 October 1775, d. unmarried 1842  
 Charles (6) b. 9 July 1777, m. Thankful Mills - was a physician, d. in Natchez, MS 1821  
 William Frederick (6) b. 3 April 1779, m. (1) Sabra Dodge; (2) Laura Moore, killed in South America in 1812

Cornelius Slocum (6) b. 24 May 1769 at Tiverton, RI. Removed to Tolland, MA, with parents about 1770. m. 17 November 1794 Elizabeth Fowler, daughter of Titus and Hannah (Burritt) Fowler of Granville, MA. Born 28 December 1774 at Granville, MA. Died 11 November 1864 at Sullivan, OH. He lived and married at Tolland, MA. Was a farmer. In 1817 was sent west by some church or society to select a site for a new college; went to Ohio and selected Granville; then on personal business he went to Indiana and while there contracted a fever, was robbed of his means, and died at Jackson, IN on 1 August 1817. His family did not learn of his death for months afterwards, and his place of burial is unknown. After his death, his widow removed to Warren, CT, where she lived until June 1835, when she again removed, this time to Sullivan, OH, where she died as above.

Children of Cornelius (6) Slocum and Elizabeth Fowler:

- Charles Cullen (7) b. 2 April 1796, d. 24 October 1865 at Charlotte, MI

Celestia C. (7) b. 14 May 1800, d. 22 October 1861 at Charlotte, MI  
Ebenezer (7) b. 26 September 1802, d. 1 June 1880 at Loyal, WI  
Naomi Elizabeth (7) b. 2 March 1808, d. 23 November 1873 at Cambridge, PA  
Cornelius Madison (7) b. 17 September 1809, d. 16 July 1864 at Sullivan, OH  
Sabra A. (7) b. 18 April 1811, d. 28 May 1866 at Commerce, MI  
Bertia Hull (7) b. 13 November 1812, d. 4 January 1880 at Wellington, OH, m. 26  
October 1836 Gideon W. Adams  
Julia Cornelia (7) b. 25 August 1817, d. 2 November 1868 at Oberlin, OH  
all born in Tolland, MA

### OBITUARY OF BERTIA HULL SLOCUM, WIFE OF GIDEON W. ADAMS

Bertia Hull Slocum was born in Tolland, MA, 13 November 1812. She was the daughter of Cornelius and Elizabeth (Fowler) Slocum, her father being the sixth in descent from Anthony Slocum, one of the original proprietors of Taunton, MA (1637). After her husband's death in 1817, Mrs. Slocum left Tolland and resided in Warren, CT, until 1835, when she removed with most of her family to Sullivan, OH. Bertia came to Sullivan with her mother, and while visiting some relatives in Wellington soon after, met her future husband, Gideon W. Adams of that place (son of Amos Adams, formerly of Otis, MA; seventh in descent from John Adams who came over in the ship "*Fortune*", of Plymouth, MA 1621). They were married at Sullivan 26 October 1836, and went at once to live in the Adams homestead in the northern part of Wellington, where they both spent the remainder of their lives.

Mrs. Adams' personality was one which will be long remembered by all who ever came in contact with her. Possessing every virtue which would go toward making a good wife, mother, friend, or neighbor, the influence of her cheerful, hopeful, helpful spirit extended beyond the limits of her home and neighborhood and made itself felt throughout the community. Anyone in sickness or trouble, was sure to find her tender sympathy ever ready, inspiring them to renewed hope and fresh courage.

No home in Wellington ever exceeded hers in hospitality. On the highway to and from Oberlin, the nearest town of any size, friends were sure to stop, at least for a handshake, and always found the latchstring out and a warm welcome within.

But above and beyond all, as an earnest, sincere Christian, her heart was in the work of the church to which she belonged for so many years; and her interest in all religious progress at home and abroad never flagged as long as she lived.

She was blessed with a goodly family of children, six daughters and one son: Helen Jeanette (married Simon Windecker and lives in Wellington); Celestia B. (married Arthur C. Ives and lives in Brooklyn, NY); Ellen Victorine (married Noah Huckins and lived in Wellington and died in 1868); Alice Gertrude, unmarried, lives in Brooklyn, NY; Anna Hortense, died unmarried in 1882; Ermina Fowler, married Noah Hutchins and lives in Oberlin; and Erwin W., married Emma Mallory and lives in Wellington.

### FAMILY OF CORNELIUS (6) SLOCUM

Charles C. Slocum (7) b. 2 April 1796 at Tolland, MA. Served in War of 1812 and drew a bounty of 160 acres of land. m. (1) Sara Ann Waters 1826. She d. 24 October 1827; m. (2) Eliza Fowler in 1830. Removed to Housatonicville, MA in 1832. Was postmaster there. Removed to Sullivan, OH in 1835. Removed to Charlotte, MI in 1852. Was a deacon in Congregational Church there. Was a carpenter and painter by trade. Died 24 October 1865 at Charlotte, MI. Eliza Fowler d. 21 August 1862 at Charlotte, MI.

Only child:

Samuel Waters (8) b. 19 October 1827

Celestia C. Slocum (7), dau. of Cornelius (6) b. 14 May 1800, m. Cary Blinn. Removed to Sullivan, OH about 1835. Removed to Charlotte, MI about 1852. d. 22 October 1861 at Charlotte, MI

Had only one child:

Nancy (8) Blinn b. 5 September 1829, d. 1855

Ebenezer Slocum (7), son of Cornelius (6) b. 26 September 1802, m. (1) Lucinda Larabee 2 May 1836 in Sullivan, OH. She d. 1855 of smallpox. Removed to Loyal, WI about 1840. m. (2) Emelie Foster 29 April 1857. He d. 1 June 1880 of consumption at Loyal, WI. He was a farmer. Was a deacon in Free Baptist Church at Loyal, WI. No children.

Naomi Elizabeth Slocum (7), dau. of Cornelius (6) b. 2 March 1808, removed to Sullivan, OH 1835.

Taught school for several years. m. Roswell Adams about 1850 at Wellington, OH, and lived until death at Cambridge, PA. Died 23 November 1873.

No children.

Cornelius Madison Slocum (7), son of Cornelius (6) b. 17 September 1809. Removed to Sullivan, OH, 1835. Never married. Died 16 July 1864 at Sullivan, OH

Sabra A. Slocum (7), dau. of Cornelius (6) b. 18 April 1811, m. Timothy Barrett at Warren, CT before 1835. Removed to Commerce, Oakland County, MI, about three years after. d. 28 May 1866 at Commerce, MI. Timothy Barrett is a farmer - still living in 1893.

Children:

Nancy Barrett (8)

Julia Barrett (8)

Daniel Barrett (8)

Emma Barrett (8)

Cornelius Barrett (8)

Jerome Barrett (8)

Ellison Barrett (8)

Alice Barrett (8)

Bertia Hull Slocum (7), dau. of Cornelius (6) b. 13 November 1812. Removed to Sullivan, OH, 1835 with mother, but lived in Elyria, OH, until m. Gideon W. Adams 26 October 1836 at Sullivan, OH, who lived at Wellington, OH, where lived until death 4 January 1880.

Children:

Helen Jeanette Adams (8) b. 19 January 1838

infant son Adams (8) b. March 1840 d.

Celestia Blinn Adams (8) b. 24 May 1841, m. 10 October 1866 Arthur Cowles Ives

Ellen Victorine Adams (8) b. 6 September 1843, d. 25 May 1868

Alice Gertrude Adams (8) b. 4 August 1845

Anna Hortense Adams (8) b. 13 November 1847, d.

(Erwin Wright Adams (8) b. 1 October 1849

(Ermina Fowler Adams (8) b. 1 October 1849

Julia Cornelia Slocum (7), dau. of Cornelius (6) b. 25 August 1817. Removed with sister Sabra to

Commerce, MI, about 1837. Taught school there until she m. Mithre Jones Barrett at Commerce, MI about 1841. Removed to Monday, Genesee County, MI, immediately. He was a farmer. He d. October 1855. Widow removed to Sullivan, OH, 1856, and removed to Oberlin, OH 1864. Died there 2 November 1868.

Children (all born at Monday, MI):

Cornelia Elizabeth Barrett (8) b. 24 May 1844, d. unmarried

Celestia Melvina Barrett (8) b. 19 July 1847

Daniel Eugene Barrett (8) b. 31 October 1849, d. 21 January 1874 unmarried



Caroline Sabra Barrett (8) b. 1852, d. 1854 aged 22 months

Celestia Melvina Barrett (8) m. William Snow Taylor 13 October 1868 at Oberlin, OH. He is a railroad man. Resided at #532 Buchtel Ave. Akron, OH

Children:

Julia Snow Taylor (9) b. at Mt. Morris, MI died in childhood

Alice Carlotta Taylor (9) b. at Pleasanton, CA died in childhood

Carl Barrett Taylor (9) b. 9 May 1876 at Stockton, CA

Imogen Taylor (9) b. 3 January 1879 at Oakland, CA

Eugenia Taylor (9) b. at Denver, CO

William Snow Taylor, Jr. (9) b. at Topeka, KS

Samuel Waters Slocum (8) b. 19 October 1827 at Tolland MA. Only child of Charles C. (7) and Sara Ann Waters Slocum. Removed with parents to Housatonicville, MA in 1832 and to Sullivan, OH, in 1835, and to Charlotte, MI in 1852. m. December 1853 to Mary A Pierce at Charlotte, MI. Was a painter by trade. Removed to Grand Rapids, MI about 1888. Only child:

Elmer Ellsworth (9) b. 15 August 1861

Elmer Ellsworth Slocum (9) b. 15 August 1861 at Charlotte, MI. Only child of Samuel Waters (8) and Mary A Pierce Slocum. m. Emma Emmonds in 1884, at Spencer, MI. Resided in Charlotte until 1888 and was a dry-goods clerk. Removed to Grand Rapids, MI in 1888 - is a mail carrier there. Has only one child:

Grace Laone (10) b. 22 May 1885

#### COLLATERAL LINES - FAMILY OF DAVID SLOCUM

Eleazer Slocum (6), son of David (5) and Phoebe Manchester Slocum, was born in Tiverton, RI May 27, 1768; at the age of two years removed with his parents to Tolland, MA. He married his first wife Granger, who died leaving one son David (7), who also died unmarried. After the death of his first wife, he married Mrs. Lois Stillman (nee Couch), daughter of Jeremiah and Phoebe Couch, of Sandisfield, MA, where she was born 1 June 1772. They settled on a farm in Tolland, MA, and there died. He died 17 November 1834.

The children of Eleazer (6) and Lois Slocum were:

Oliver Ellsworth (7)

Phoebe (7)

Orpha (7)

Harriet (7)

Nathan Emory (7)

Eleazer (7)

Oliver Ellsworth Slocum (7), son of Eleazer (6) and Lois Couch Slocum was born in Tolland, MA (Hampden Co.) 16 August 1801. He married Mary, daughter of Cephas and Hannah Mills. They had children as follows:

William Frederick (8)

Marion Amelia (8)

Mary Louise (8)

Delia Ann (8) m. Judge David A Depue of Newark, NJ

Philo Mills (8)

Laura Frances (8)  
Oliver Ellsworth, Jr. (8)  
Winfield Scott (8)

William Frederick Slocum (8), son of Oliver Ellsworth (7) and Polly Mills Slocum, was born in Tolland, MA 31 January 1822; was admitted to the bar in Berkshire County, October 1846; and married Margaret, daughter of Edward L. and Laura Tinker 21 April 1847. They moved to Grafton, MA, where he practiced as a member of the Worcester County bar until April 1869, when he removed his residence to Newtonville, a suburb of Boston, and is still in the practice of the law in the last named city. They had the following children:

Winfield Scott (9)  
Edward Tinker (9)  
William Frederick, Jr. (9)  
Henry Oliver (9)

Winfield Scott Slocum (9), son of William Frederick (8) and Margaret Tinker Slocum, was born in Grafton, MA 1 May 1848; graduated at Amherst College in the class of 1869; was admitted to the bar in Boston two years later, where he has practiced law with his father under the firm name of W.F. & W.S. Slocum. He married Annie Pulsifer, daughter of Charles S. and Eliza Trobridge Pulsifer of Newtonville, 7 October 1873. They have:

Agnes Elizabeth (10) born 7 June 1879  
Charles Pulsifer (10) born September 1885  
They reside in Newtonville, MA.

Edward Tinker Slocum (9), son of William Frederick (8) and Margaret T. Slocum, was born in Grafton, MA, 29 October 1849. Graduated at Amherst College in class of 1871; received the degree of LLB at Boston University, and was admitted to the bar at Boston in 1874. Married Hattie Palmer, daughter of Billings and Harriet Davis Holbrook Palmer of Great Barrington, MA. Is Register of Probate for Berkshire County and practices law at Pittsfield, MA, where he resides.

William Frederick Slocum, Jr. (9), son of William F. (8) and Margaret T. Slocum, was born in Grafton, MA 29 July 1851; graduated at Amherst College in the class of 1874. Passed one year in Germany, returned and was graduated at Andover Theological Seminary in 1878; was ordained and installed pastor of the Union Congregational Church at Salisbury, MA in August 1878. Married Mary, daughter of William and Sarah Temple Gooddale Montgomery in 1879. Resigned his pastorate in Salisbury in January 1883 to accept a call to the First Congregational Church in Baltimore, MD and was installed there soon after. In 1888 he resigned that position to accept the Presidency of Colorado College at Colorado Springs, CO, to which place he removed; where he now resides and is in the discharge of the duties of his office.

Henry Oliver Slocum (9), son of William F. (8) and Margaret T. Slocum, was born in Grafton, MA 23 February 1854; removed with his parents to Newtonville in April 1869. Graduated at Newton High School and entered Bryant and Strattons Commercial College in Boston 1874, with a view to prepare for a business life. While pursuing his studies there his health failed and he continued an invalid until 22 January 1878 when he died at his father's residence in Newtonville, MA.

Philo Mills Slocum (8), son of Oliver E. (7) and Polly Mills Slocum, was born in Tolland, MA 5 April 1831. About the year 1856, he was a reporter in Washington, D.C. In 1857 he removed to Westfield,

MA and became a teacher, and also professor of the State Normal School of Westfield, MA. He married Henrietta B., daughter of Eli Beach. Their children were:

Charles Milton (9)

Philo Mills, Jr. (9)

He died in Essex, VT 10 October 1861 and was buried in Tolland, MA.

Charles Milton Slocum (9), son of Philo Mills (8) and Henrietta B. Slocum, was born in Tolland, MA 1854. He married Hattie M., daughter of J.C. Hancock, and resides in Springfield, MA, as City Engineer of that city. Has one child: Arthur (10)

Oliver Ellsworth Slocum, Jr. (8), son of Oliver E. (7) and Polly Mills Slocum, was born in Tolland, MA 9 February 1837. He still resides in Tolland as a farmer. He married Jane Elizabeth, daughter of Charles Humphrey, 25 February 1857. Their children were:

Hattie Elizabeth (9)

Oliver Ellsworth (9)

Marion Amelia (9)

Mary Louise (9)

Katie Bell (9)

Oliver Ellsworth Slocum, 3<sup>rd</sup> (9), son of Oliver E. (8) Jr., and Jane H. Slocum, was born in Tolland, MA 30 June 1862. He resides in Tolland with his father. He married Helen G. Hall, daughter of Chauncey Hall, 25 August 1883, but she died 5 September 1884. He married his second wife, Margaret Winifred, daughter of Charles Roberts, 5 March 1887. He has one child: Mason Mills (10)

Hull Slocum (6), son of David (5) and Phoebe M. Slocum, was born in Tiverton, Newport County, RI 7 January 1767. When he was about three years of age his parents removed to a farm in Tolland, Hampden Co., MA. He married there Fannie, daughter of Benedict Babcock, formerly of North Stonington, CT, where she was born 5 March 1771. They lived and died in Tolland, he 3 March 1843, and she 18 December 1846. Their children were:

Christopher (7)

Maria (7)

Rebecca (7)

Hull Thompson (7)

Joseph Dennison (7)

Ezra Stiles (7)

Fannie (7)

Fidelia (7)

Melissa (7)

Caroline (7)

Malvina Theresa (7)

Hull Thompson Slocum (7), son of Hull (6) and Fannie B. Slocum, married Fidelia Henrietta, daughter of Col. David and Catherine Coe Robinson, of West Granville, MA, where she was born 25 December 1797. He died in Otis, MA 7 April 1870, and she died 2 June 1863. Both were buried at Colebrook River, CT. Their children were:

Franklin R. (8) b. 5 July 1824

Emily C. (8) b. 12 May 1827

NOTE: Philip L.C. Slocum (8), son of Joseph Dennison (7) Slocum resides in Tolland, MA.

**SMITH:**<sup>209</sup>**1. Edward Smith (1)** born in England. First record we find of him is at Weymouth, MA 1642.

In 1645, he appears as Town Clerk of Rehoboth.

In 1653, was made Freeman, at Newport, RI where he continued to live the rest of his life.

Assistant, 1654-66.

Commissioner, 1655-59.

Deputy, 1665-9.

Wife's name unknown.

Died about 1675.

Children:

2. Sarah (2) b. 1629; m. Stephen Arnold 1646; d. 15 April 1713

3. Philip (2) b. 1634

4. Phebe (2) b. 15 August 1642

5. Elisha (2) m. Mary, dau. of James Barker

6. Edward (2) died 1704 unmarried

**3. Philip Smith (2)** (son of Edward (1)) born 1634 probably in England. If so, he of course came to New England with his father and finally settled in Newport, RI.

Married Mary (b. 1644 and d. 3 December 1700)

Freeman at Newport 1671.

Deputy 1681-91.

Died 6 December 1700.

Children:

7. Edward (3) m. (1) Elizabeth Lawton; m. (2) Elizabeth Tew, d. 1730

8. Mary (3) m. Edward Gray

9. Elizabeth (3) m. Joseph Rogers

10. Phebe (3)

11. Hannah (3)

12. Peleg (3) b. 1681, m. Jemima Lord 1711, d. 1760.

---

<sup>209</sup> Austin's Gen. Dictionary of Rhode Island

**SOUTHWORTH**<sup>210</sup>

Edward Southworth (1) b. about 1590 - 7th son of Thomas Southworth (17) of Salmesbury Hall in Co. Lancashire, England. Was one of the Pilgrim exiles in Leyden, Holland who formed Rev. John Robinson's church.

Married 28 May 1613 (in Leyden) Alice Carpenter, dau. of Alexander Carpenter of Irvington in Somersetshire, Engl. (b. abt. 1590, d. 26 May 1670 in Plymouth, MA).

He did not join Mayflower company on account of his ill health.

Died in 1621 and widow went to Plymouth, MA in 1623 and there m. (2) 14 August 1623

William Bradford, then governor of Plymouth Colony. It is said that she and Bradford were early sweethearts, but her father selected Southworth for his daughter as being of higher social rank.

Children:

Constant (2) b. in Leyden 1615

Thomas (2) b. in Leyden 1616, m. Elizabeth Reynor, d. 1669 at Plymouth

Constant Southworth (2) b. in Leyden, Holland, 1615. When his mother went to Plymouth in 1623 he and his brother stayed in England, probably with his aunt Julia (Carpenter) wife of George Morton until 1628, when the Mortons came over and brought the two boys, who then became members of Gov. Bradford's family.

Was admitted Freeman 1636-7, and held many offices under the Plymouth Government, including Surveyor of Highways, ensign bearer, constable, deputy, treasurer of Colony and Assistant. His home was in Duxbury, but he also owned land in Tiverton and Little Compton, RI and dealt considerably in land from time to time.

Married 2 November 1637 Elizabeth Collier, dau. of William Collier of Duxbury.

Died 10 March 1679.

Children:

Mercy (3) b. 1638, m. Samuel Freeman

Edward (3) b. \_\_, m. Mary Pabodie, Res. Duxbury

Alice (3) b. 1646, m. Col. Benj. Church

Nathaniel (3) b. 1648, m. Desire Gray, Res. Middleboro

Mary (3) b. 1650, m. David Alden

Elizabeth (3) b. \_\_, m. Lieut. William Fobes

Priscilla (3) b. \_\_, m. (1) Samuel Talbot; (2) John Irish

William (3) b. 1659

Capt. William Southworth (3) b. in Duxbury, MA 1659. Was Deputy and Selectman there, but by 1686 had removed to Little Compton where he subsequently lived and died. Was commissioned Lieut. 1689 and later Capt.

Was an extensive landed proprietor.

Married (1) 1680 Rebecca Pabodie dau. of William and Elizabeth (Alden) Pabodie and granddaughter of John and Priscilla (Mullins) Alden (b. 16 October 1660, d. 23 December 1702)

Married (2) 14 November 1705 (Mrs.) Martha (Kirtland) Blaque of Saybrook, CT, dau. of Nathaniel Kirtland of Lynn, MA (b. 1667, d. 7 February 1737-8).

He died 25 June 1718.

<sup>210</sup> Southworth Genealogy by S. G. Webber 1905

Children (1<sup>st</sup> wife):

Benjamin (4) b. 16 April 1681, m. (1) Elizabeth Woodworth;  
m. (2) Alice Church; m. (3) Susanna (Palmer) Blackman

Joseph (4) b. 1 February 1683, m. Mary Blake Blaque

Edward (4) b. 23 November 1684, m. (1) Mary Fobes; (2) Elizabeth Palmer

Elizabeth (4) b. 23 September 1686, m. David Little

Alice (4) b. 14 July 1688, m. 25 May 1709 John Cook

Samuel (4) b. 26 December 1690, m. Abigail \_\_\_\_

Nathaniel (4) b. 31 October 1692, m. Mary Torrey

Thomas (4) b. 13 December 1694, m. Patience Thurston

Stephen (4) b. 31 March 1696, m. Lydia Warren

Children (2<sup>nd</sup> wife):

Gideon (4) b. 31 March 1707, m. (1) Priscilla Peabody; (2) Mary Wilbur

Andrew (4) b. 12 December 1709, m. Temperance Kirtland

\* \* \* \* \*

## ENGLISH ANCESTRY OF THE SOUTHWORTH FAMILY

Roger de Ashton (1)

Orin de Ashton (2)

Roger de Croft (3), who was falconer to John, Count of Mortain, d. 1255. He took the name of Croft from estate in West Derby Hundred; also owned Burton and Dalton, and was called Roger de Burton.

Hugh de Croft (4)

Gilbert de Southworth (5), who received the estate of Southworth from his uncle Gilbert de Croft between October 1213 and July 1219.

Gilbert de Southworth (6)

William de Southworth (7), whose name is on a document as witness in 1292.

Gilbert de Southworth (8), Knt, living about 1330

Sir Gilbert de Southworth (9) Knt, of Southworth Hall in County Lanc, became Lord of Salmsbury in right of his wife; living in 1344; wife living in 1363. Married before 1332, Alicia D'Ewyas, dau. and sole heir of Nicholas d'Ewyas (living 19 Edward II.) and granddaughter of Sir John D'Ewyas (living 20 Edward I.), who had wife (m. 1295) Cicely, dau. of Sir William de Salmsbury (son of Sir Roger de Salmsbury, m. 1194 Margaret, dau. and heiress of Walter Fitz-Oseber), who m. Avina Notton, and was son and heir of Gospatric, 1st Lord of Salmsbury, temp. Henry II. (1154-1189).

Sir John de Southworth (10), of Salmsbury, Knt. died at Seige of Hornfleur 5 October 1415. Wife was Margaret, dau. of Sir Richard de Hoghton, Kt. of Hoghton Towers, Lanc.

Sir Thomas de Southworth (11), b. 1393, m. Johan, widow of Thomas Shorburne, Knt, and dau. of John de Bothe of Barton, and his 1st wife, Johan, dau. of Sir Henry Trafford. d. 27 April 1432.

Richard de Southworth (12), b. 1420, m. Elizabeth, dau. of Richard and Joan (Haydock) Molineaux, of Segton in Lancashire. Died 21 December 1467.

Sir Christopher de Southworth (13), m. Isabel, dau. and co-heir of Sir Thomas Dutton of Dutton in County Chester and his 1st wife Ann, dau. of James, Lord Audley. Sir Thomas Dutton was son and heir of John Dutton, Esq. and Margaret, dau. of Sir James Savage of Clifton. He d. 18 Henry VIII. Knighted 1482.

Sir John Southworth (14), m. Helen Langton, dau. of Sir Richard Langton, Baron of Newton and lord of Walton-le-dale, and Isabel Gerrard. d. 1519.

Sir Thomas Southworth (15) m. (1) Ann Stanley, whom he divorced. (2) Margaret Boteler (Butler), dau. of Sir Thomas Butler of Brewsey, County Lanc. He was the eldest son. d. 1546. Was at the battle of Flodden 9 September 1513. High Sheriff of Lanc 1542.

Sir John Southworth (16) of Salmesbury Hall. m. at St. Leonard's Middleton, 23 July 1547 Mary (Ashton) Goulard, widow of \_\_\_ Goulard, Esq. of Offerton, County Derby, and dau. of Sir Richard Ashton of Middleton, County Lanc. d. 1595 (3 Nov). suffered religious persecution as a Romanist in Elizabeth's reign.

Thomas Southworth (17), eldest son, b. about 1561, d. 1617. Became a Protestant. m. Rosamond Lister, dau. of William Lister, Esq. of Thornton, County York, and Bridget Pigot of Midhope. Children all living in 1595 when grandfather made his will.

Children:

John (18) d. before his father

Thomas (18) present at Edward's marriage in Leyden 1613

William (18) of Holcroft, County Lanc, living 1618

Richard (18)

Michael (18) or (Nicholas)

Christopher (18)

Edward (18) in Leyden m. 1613 Alice Carpenter

Bridget (18) m. Duddell, Esq. of Salwick

Margery (18) m. Thomas Osbaldston

Ellen (18) m. William Dewhurst

Ann (18)

**STODDARD:**<sup>211</sup>

1. John Stoddard (1) - of Wethersfield; and early settler. Married 1642, Mary, dau. of Nathaniel Foote. Died December 1664.  
Children of John (1) & Mary (Foote) Stoddard:
2. Mary (2) b. 12 May 1643, m. 10 December 1663 Joseph Wright (2), d. 23 August 1683
  3. John (2) b. 12 April 1646, m. 26 May 1674 Elizabeth, dau. of Thomas Curtis
  - (4. Caleb (2) b. 12 September 1648, d. young
  - (5. Joshua (2) b. 12 September 1648, m. 15 August 1684 Bethia, dau. of Richard Smith
  6. Mercy (2) b. November 1652, m. 10 March 1685 Joseph Wright (2) (2<sup>nd</sup> wife)
  7. Elizabeth (2) b. July 1656, m. \_\_\_ Wright
  8. Nathaniel (2) b. 1661, m. (1) Mary \_\_\_; (2) 7 December 1693, Eunice, dau. of Thomas Standish

---

**STREET:**<sup>212</sup>

- Rev. Nicholas Street son of Nicholas and Susanna (Gilbert) Street, bapt. 29 January 1603, Bridgewater, Co. Somerset, England, came from Taunton, England, place of birth unknown. Matriculated at Oxford University 2 November 1621, ("aged eighteen and from Somersetshire"). B.A. at Oxford 21 February 1624-5. In 1638 settled at Taunton, MA, as colleague of Rev. William Hooke. Followed Mr. Hooke to New Haven and took latter's place as colleague of Rev. John Davenport 26 September 1659. After Mr. Davenport was called to Boston 27 September 1667, he had sole charge of the First Church until his death 22 April 1674.  
By his first wife \_\_\_ Poole, he had  
Children:  
Samuel (2) b. 1635, m. 3 November 1664 Anna Miles, d. 17 January 1717, (Rev.) settled in Wallingford.  
Susanna (2) m. George Macey of Taunton, MA.  
Sarah (2) m. 20 November 1662 James Heaton  
Abiah (2) m. 28 September 1664 Daniel Sherman  
Hannah (2) m. \_\_\_ Andrews  
His second wife was Mary, widow of Gov. Francis Newman. She m. (3rd) William Leete and died 13 December 1683.

---

<sup>211</sup> Savage Gen. Dict.; also Talcott's<sup>212</sup> See p. 183 N.E.H. & G.R. Vol 44



**STRONG:**

1. Richard Strong (1) - b. in England or Wales 1561. The Strong family was originally of Shropshire, but one of the family married a Griffith heiress of Cairnarvon, Wales, and went thither to live in 1545. Richard Strong is said to be of this branch. In 1590 he removed from Wales to Taunton, Somersetshire, England, where he died in 1613 leaving two children:

2. John (2) b. 1605 (8 years old in 1913)

3. Eleanor (2) b. \_\_\_

2. John Strong (2) - b. in Taunton, England, in 1605. Removed to London and afterwards to Plymouth, England. Having strong Puritan sympathies, he sailed for America 20 March 1630 in the "*Mary & John*" and arrived at Nantasket 30 May 1630. Was one of the founders of Dorchester, MA, but later removed to Hingham (1636) and thence to Taunton (1638). Again removed, this time to Windsor, CT (1646) and later to Northampton, MA (1658) where he lived 40 years. By occupation he was a tanner. Was leading man in affairs of town and church. Was ruling elder 13 June 1663 and known as "Elder John Strong".

Married (1) in England about 1625 \_\_\_ who died on ship or soon after arrival in America.

Married (2) Abigail Ford, dau. of Thomas Ford, who also were passengers on the "*Mary & John*". They were m. December 1630. (She was b. \_\_\_ and d. 6 July 1688).

He d. 14 April 1699.

Children (by 1st wife):

4. John (3) b. in England 1626, d. 1698 in Windsor, CT

5. infant (3) b. and d. in 1630

Children (by 2nd wife):<sup>213</sup>

6. Thomas (3) b. 1635, d. 13 October 1687

7. Jedidiah (3) b. 7 May 1637

8. Josiah (3) b. 1639 d. young

9. Return (3) b. 1641

10. Elder Ebenezer (3) b. 1643

11. Abigail (3) b. 1645, m. (1) 12 November 1673 Nathaniel Chauncey, q.v.;  
m. (2) 8 September 1686 Dea. Medad Pomeroy

12. Elizabeth (3) b. 24 November 1647, m. Joseph Parsons of Northampton

13. Experience (3) b. 1650, m. Zerubbabel Filer

(14. Samuel (3) b. 5 August 1652

(15. Joseph (3) b. 5 August 1652, d. young

16. Mary (3) b. 26 October 1654, m. (Deacon ) John Clark of Northampton

17. Sarah (3) b. 1656, m. Joseph Barnard of Hadley

18. Hannah (3) b. 1659, m. William Clark of Northampton

19. Hester (3) b. 7 June 1661, m. Thomas Bissell of Windsor

20. Thankful (3) b. 25 July 1663, m. \_\_\_ Baldwin of Milford, CT

21. Jerijah (3) b. 12 December 1665

<sup>213</sup> NB: The list of children here seems too long for this wife. If she married at age 20 she would have been still having children at age 55. This seems very unlikely. Savage Gen. Dict. lists a third wife, Mary, dau. of Joseph Clark who John Strong married 26 November 1656 at Windsor. It is possible that there was more than one John Strong, or that his son John is confused here.

**THOMPSON:**<sup>214</sup>

Thomas Thompson (1) was a merchant of Sandwich, England. Among his children was eldest son and co-heir Henry (2)

Henry Thompson (2) - married Dorothy Honeywood eldest daughter of Robert Honeywood of Pett, in Charing. Died in Lenham, County Kent, England 20 October 1648.

Inscription in parish church yard reads:

“Here underlye the bodies of Henry Thompson and Dorothy, his wife, of Royton Chapel, in this parish. He was son and co-heir of Thomas Thompson (of Sandwich, Merchant) and she the eldest daughter of Robert Honeywood of Pett, in Charing.”

Children:

Robert (3) bapt. 26 March 1595

Mary (3) bapt. 14 October 1599

Judith (3) bapt. 2 August 1602

John (3) bapt. 18 November 1604 - removed to New Haven, CT,  
m. 25 February 1651 Ellen Harrison.

Elizabeth (3) b. 20 September 1607

William (3) b. \_\_, d. unmarried in New Haven, CT. Will dated 6 October 1682.

Anthony (3) b. 30 August 1612 - removed to New Haven, CT

Anthony Thompson (3) b. 30 August 1612 in Lenham, Kent County, England. m. (1) \_\_ She d. before he came to this country; (2) Kathern (Katherine) \_\_ who after his death m. 16 July 1652 Nicholas Camp of Milford, CT.

Was among the first settlers of New Haven and is mentioned in original list as having shares in the first and second divisions of lands. With brother John (3) he signed Colony Constitution at New Haven 4 June 1639. Took oath of Allegiance at New Haven 1644. Died 23 March 1647-8.

Children (first wife):

John (4) b. 1632 in England

Anthony (4) b. December 1634 in England, d. 29 December 1654 (Will dated 26 December 1654 at Milford)

Bridget (4) b. 1636 in England, m. Rev. John Bowers of Guilford, New Haven, and Derby, d. 19 May 1720

Children (second wife):

Anna (4) bapt. 8 June 1645, m. John Stanton

Lydia (4) bapt. 24 July 1647, m. 20 September 1665 Isaac Crittenden of Guilford,  
m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) John Meigs

Ebenezer (4) (posthumous) b. 15 October 1648, m. 16 June 1671 Deborah Dudley

John Thompson (4) b. 1632, probably in Coventry, England. He is called “Skipper John Thompson” the “Mariner” and “Mr.” John Thompson. “Thompson Lineage” says he m. 4 August 1656 Anne Vicars (Boston Vital Records). Was Selectman of New Haven 1688. Died 2 June 1707.

His inventory by son Joseph as administrator presented 28 October 1707 amounted to only £9-8s-6d.

<sup>214</sup> “Ancestors of Harry Thompson and Myra Hull” by Clarence Willis Eastman, Privately Printed Amherst, MA 1916; “Thompson Lineage” by -

Children:

John (5) b. 12 May 1657, d. 15 November 1711 ae 55, New Haven. m. 9 May 1682  
Rebecca, daughter of Stephen and Ann (Gregson) Daniel. (b. 30 January 1657)  
Anne (5) b. \_\_\_, m. 10 May 1688 Caleb Chidsey  
Joseph (5) b. 5 April 1664, m. 2 February 1696-7 Elizabeth Smith  
Child (5) b. September 1667  
Samuel (5) b. 12 May 1669, m. 14 November 1695 Rebecca Bishop  
Sarah (5) b. 16 January 1671, m. 25 November 1702 John Mix  
William (5) b. 17 January 1674, m. Martha \_\_\_  
Mary (5) b. 16 May 1678

(Lieut.) John Thompson (5) b. in New Haven, 12 May 1657.

Married 9 May 1682 Rebecca Daniel, daughter of Stephen and Ann (Gregson) Daniel. (b. 30 January 1657). Lived in New Haven. Was Lieutenant of Militia.

Died 15 November 1711 aged 55 years. Administration granted to Widow Rebecca and son Daniel 15 November 1711. Inventory was £428 - 10s.

Children:

Anna (6) b. 20 March 1683, m. 4 May 1711 Thomas Ives  
Daniel (6) b. 31 October 1685, m. Mary Ball  
Rebecca (6) b. 1689  
Elizabeth (6) b. 26 April 1693, m. 31 January 1716 John Bassett  
John (6) b. 16 October 1696  
Anthony (6) b. 12 September 1700

**THORPE:** (N.H. Gen. Mag.)

William (1) Thorpe of New Haven. Married (1<sup>st</sup>) \_\_\_;

m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) 1 October 1662 Margaret, widow of Robert Pigg  
Died 1679.

Children: (all born in New Haven)

Nathaniel (2) bapt. 24 May 1640, m. (1<sup>st</sup>) 20 November 1662 Mary Ford;  
m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) 10 December 1692 Sarah, dau. of John Brooks and  
widow of Benjamin Robbins

Elizabeth (2) bapt. April 1643

John (2) bapt. July 1643, m. Hannah Frost. Removed to Fairfield.

Samuel (2) bapt. 14 June 1646, (N.H.C.) m. (1<sup>st</sup>) 6 December 1666 Mary Benton, dau. of  
Edward and Alice (Purdee) Benton. (b. 2 February 1642 at Guilford, d. 1 March 1718 at  
Wallingford);

m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) Mary \_\_\_ who d. 19 October 1737.

Was Serj. of Militia. Lived in New Haven & Wallingford.

Died 2 February 1728 aged 84.

Children (by 1<sup>st</sup> wife):

Mary (3) b. (out of wedlock) 31 October 1666 (N.H.V.), m. 15 November 1688 Edward  
Fenn (W.V.)

Elizabeth (3) b. 15 February 1668 (N.H.), m. 5 June 1695 Abraham Doolittle  
 Samuel (3) b. 8 March 1670 (N.H.), d. 11 April 1687  
 Hannah (3) b. 9 September 1675 (W.V.), m. 3 December 1697 John Cook  
 Ebenezer (3) b. 6 September 1678 (W.V.), d. 17 February 1698  
 Naomi (3) b. 31 January 1681 (W.V.), m. 20 December 1710 John Boulcott  
 John (3) b. 6 July 1686, d. 18 October 1703 (W.V.)

**TODD:**<sup>215</sup>

William Todd (1) of Pontefract, West Riding, in Yorkshire, England, was probably a son of Reginald Todd, freeman of York, 1605, and a collateral descendant of Sir William Todd, Lord Mayor of York 1487. He married 24 September 1592 Isabel Rogerson.

Children:

William (2) bapt. 29 June 1593

John (2) bapt. 18 October 1594, m. 1620 Alice Clayton of Bradford, York Co., England.

Their son, John (3), m. Susanna Hunt and emigrated to America, where they settled first in Charleston, MA, and shortly afterwards in Rowley, MA, where he became a prominent citizen, and left many descendants.

William Todd(2) bapt. 29 June 1593 in old parish church at Pontefract, York County, England.

Married 22 May 1614 Katherine Ward, daughter of John and Isabell (Bruster) Ward. (bapt. 29 November 1596). He was killed in a duel in York, England, and was buried 8 May 1617.

Children:

Mary (3) bapt. 15 October 1614

Christopher (3) bapt. 12 January 1617

Christopher Todd (3) bapt. 12 January 1617 in Pontefract, York County, England. Married in England Grace Middlebrook daughter of Mr. Michael Middlebrook of "Hold Mills", Yorkshire. (She had two brothers and two sisters, Matthew, Michael, Mary and Hester. Hester Middlebrook m. Edward Wigglesworth, who came to America with the Todds and also settled in New Haven.) He was barely 20 years old when he and his young bride sailed from London for Boston with Mr. Davenport's company in April 1637, and continuing on to New Haven, was one of the original settlers there. His original allotment was meager, but he soon rose by industry and ability and in 1650 bought an acre and a half on Elm Street between Church and Orange Streets, in the aristocratic "London Quarter", where he subsequently made his home. He also bought and operated the grist mill known for years as "Todd's Mill". He was a farmer, miller, and Baker, and also became a large property owner.

Died 23 April 1686 aged 69 years.

Children:

John (3) bapt. 2 December 1642, m. (1<sup>st</sup>) 1668 Sarah Gilbert - 1 child;  
 m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) 1677 Sarah Blakeman - 8 children

Samuel (3) bapt. 20 April 1645, m. 1668 Mary Bradley - 11 children

Mary (3) bapt. 16 September 1647, m. 1668 Isaac Turner - 4 children

<sup>215</sup> See Todd Genealogy (1920); History of Bristol, CT (1897)

Grace (3)      bapt. 15 December 1650, m. 1668-9 Richard Mattock - no children  
 Michael (3)    b. 15 June 1653, m. Elizabeth Brown - 9 children  
Mercy (3)     bapt. 18 February 1655, m. John Bassett

**TREAT:**<sup>216</sup>

John Trott (1) lived in Staplegrove, north Taunton, Somerset County, England, on or near the English Channel. His name occurs in the calendar of the Taunton Manor Rolls 1458, 1473, and 1479.

Was probably the father of

William Trott (2), whose name occurs in these calendars as of the same parish and hundred of Staplegrove, 1503, 1504, and 1510.

Children: (probably)

William (3) - name occurs 1554, 1566, 1571, 1576, 1578, d. about 1597.

Richard (3)    bapt., m. Joanna, d. about 1571

Joanna (3)     of Staplegrove 1542

Lucy (3)        of Staplegrove 1542

Alice (3)        of Staplegrove 1542, m. 26 June 1552 Edmund Marcom in Pitminster

John (3)        bapt. \_\_, m. Joanna, d. about 1584

Richard Trott (3) bapt.

m. Joanna \_\_ perhaps buried at Otterford 14 August 1577. In Taunton Manor Calendar - named at Staplegrove 1510, Poundisford 1534, and Otterford 1527 and 1540. Died about 1571.

Children:

John (4)        bapt., buried 16 October 1544 in Pitminster

John (4)        d. about 1595, m. (1) Christiana (2) Agnes

Robert (4)    bapt., buried 16 February 1599, m. Honora

William (4)    bapt., buried 19 March 1596, m. Johane

Tamsen (4)    bapt., m. 27 May 1583 Thomas Person at Bradford

Robert Trott (4) bapt. in Trull, parish of Pitminster. Was buried 16 February 1599 in Pitminster in Somerset. His wife Honora or Honour, was also buried there 17 September 1627.

Children:

Alice (5)        bapt. 4 February 1564

John (5)        bapt. 10 September 1570, m. 24 April 1598 Edith Priest, buried 7 May 1633

Mary (5)        bapt. 6 February 1575, m. 8 October 1597 Robert Babb (a widower)

Agnes (5)      bapt. 18 February 1577, m. 27 August 1598 John Alpin

Tamsen (5)    bapt. 26 May 1581

Richard (5)    bapt. 28 August 1581, m. 27 April 1615 Alice Gaylord

Richard Treat (5) b. in Pitminster, Somerset, England, about 1583, m. (in England) 27 April 1615 Alice Gaylord, dau. of Hugh Gaylord, of Pitminster, bapt. 10 May 1594.

<sup>216</sup> Savage Genealogical Dictionary; Goodwin's Genealogical Notes p. 233-6; Memo. Re Hall Family by Coe p. 137 Treat Genealogy

About 1640-1, the entire family came to New England (except one child buried in Pitminster), and settled in Wethersfield, CT, where he was one of the original proprietors. His name is variously written Trotte, Trett, Tratt, and Treat. He was very prominent in colony affairs, holding various offices until his death. He was always designated by the prefix "Mr.", only applied to clergymen, planters of good family and estate, who were members of the General Court, those bred up at a university or otherwise well educated, and who had been sufficiently well born. Died 1669.

Children (all b. in Pitminster, England):

<u>Honour (6)</u>	b. 1616,	m. 1637 <u>John Deming, Sr.</u>
Johanna (6)	b. 1618,	m. Lieut. John Hollister
Sarah (6)	b. 1620,	m. 1644 Matthew Campfield
Richard (6)	b. 1622,	m. Sarah Coleman
Robert (6)	b. 1624,	m. (1) Jane Tapp; (2) (Mrs.) Eliz. (Hollingsworth) Bryan. Was governor of CT colony for 15 years.
Elizabeth (6)	b. 1627,	m. 1649 George Wolcott
Susanna (6)	b. 1629,	m. 1652 Robert Webster of Middletown
Alice (6)	b. 1631,	d. 1633 in England
James (6)	b. 1634,	m. 1665 Rebecca Latimer
Katharine (6)	b. 1637,	m. 1655 Rev. Wm. Thomson of New Haven

---

## TROWBRIDGE<sup>217</sup>

Coat of Arms "Or, over water, in base, on a bridge of three arches in fesse, embattled, a tower ppr., thereon hoisted a broad pendant, flying toward the sinister, a canton az. charged with two keys in saltier, ward upward, gold".

Crest "A dexter arm, embowed, habited az., holding a flagstaff erect, thereon a broad pendant of the last charged with two keys, in saltier, as in the arms."

Family in England The family name is derived from its ancient heritage "Trowbridge" in Parish of Crediton, Devonshire, England, which was in the family as early as the time of Edward I. The Trowbridge of Tauton, England, were of the Devonshire family, the name appearing on the Taunton records about 1541.

Thomas Trowbridge (1) of Taunton, England, had 3 sons and 1 daughter -

Children:

John (2)

Richard (2)

Thomas (2)

Joan (2) m. \_\_\_ Porter

John Trowbridge (2) of Taunton, died 20 March 1576. In his will dated 17 February 1576 he names brothers Richard (2) and Thomas (2) Jr. and sister Joan (2) Porter, also sons Edmund (3) and Thomas (3).

Children:

---

<sup>217</sup> Trowbridge Family by F. W. Chapman (1872); History of Woodbury, CT p. 737-9

Edmund (3)

Thomas (3)

Thomas Trowbridge (3) died at Taunton, and will was proved 6 May 1620.

Children:

Edmund (4)

and probably others

Edmund Trowbridge (4) founded at Taunton a charity for poor widows, which is still administered for their benefit.

Children:

Thomas (5)

and probably others

Thomas Trowbridge (5) was born in Taunton, England, and died there 7 February 1672. Married 26 March 1627 in Exeter, County Devon, England, Elizabeth daughter of John and Alice (Bevys) Marshall (bapt. 24 March 1602-3 Exeter) Returned to England and buried 7 February 1672-3 St. Mary Magdalen, Taunton, Co. Somerset, Engl. He was an early settler at Dorchester, about 1635, and as a merchant engaged in the Barbadoes trade 1637-9. He was also in New Haven 1638, having interests in both Dorchester and New Haven. In 1643 at New Haven he appears on tax list with 5 in family, assessed at £500. In 1644 he returned to England leaving his 3 sons in charge of Sergeant Thomas Jeffries, who had also come from Taunton.

Children:

Elizabeth (6) bapt. 6 March 1627-8 Exeter. Buried 10 May 1630.

John (6) bapt. 5 November 1629 Exeter. buried s.p. 16 February 1654 Taunton, Engl.

Thomas (6) bapt. 11 December 1631 Exeter, d. 22 August 1702 (N.H.) ae. 70.

m. (1<sup>st</sup>) 24 June 1657 Sarah, daughter of Henry and Sarah Rutherford (b. 31 July 1641 (N.H.) d. 5 January 1687 aged 46); m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) 2 April 1689 Hannah, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Tapp) Nash, widow of Eliphalet Ball (b. 24 July 1655, d. 3 February 1707-8)

William (6) bapt. 3 September 1633, Exeter, d. November 1690. m. 9 March 1656-7 Elizabeth daughter of George and Margaret (Lewen) Lamberton, widow of Daniel Sellivant.

James (6) born 1636. d. 22 May 1712, Newton, MA Deacon. m. (1<sup>st</sup>) 30 December 1659 (at Dorchester) Margaret, daughter of Humphrey and Mary (Walls) Atherton; (2<sup>nd</sup>) 30 January 1674 Margaret, daughter of John and Margaret Jackson.

Thomas Trowbridge (6) was born in Taunton, England 1631, was brought to Dorchester, MA as a small child in 1634-5, and later 1638 to New Haven, CT, by his father. Was brought up by his father's friend Serj. Thomas Jefferies, who was one of the 63 signers of the Qinnipiac Agreement. Took oath of fidelity in New Haven 4 April 1654.

Married (1<sup>st</sup>) 24 June 1657 Sarah, daughter of Henry and Sarah Rutherford (b. 31 July 1641 (N.H.) d. 5 January 1687 aged 46)

m. (2<sup>nd</sup>) 2 April 1689 Hannah, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Tapp) Nash, and widow of Eliphalet Ball (b. 24 July 1655, d. 3 February 1707-8)

He died 22 August 1702.

Children (1st wife):

Sarah (7) b. 7 November 1658, d. 20 March 1675-6

John (7) b. 23 December 1661, d. 1689, m. 19 November 1683 Ann, daughter of William and Ann (Paine) Leete

Thomas (7) b. 14 February 1663-4, d. 15 September 1711, ae. 48. m. 16 October 1685 Mary, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Austin) Winston (b. 24 June 1667, d. 16 September 1742 ae. 75)

Lydia (7) b. 7 June 1666, d. 10 December 1731, ae. 66. m. 22 December 1681 Richard Rosewell.

Caleb (7) b. 28 October 1670, d. s.p. 10 September 1704, m. 19 July 1704 Mary Lilly of Boston

Daniel (7) b. 5 January 1673, d. s.p. 29 February 1739-40.

Elizabeth (7) b. 30 June 1676, d. 1 December 1711, m. 5 April 1691 John Hodshon.

Sarah (7) b. 24 September 1680, d. 29 December 1690.

Children (2nd wife):

Hannah (7) b. 30 March 1690, d. 9 August 1748, m. 30 January 1709-10, Joseph Whiting.

Thomas Trowbridge (7) born 14 February 1663-4

Married 16 October 1685 Mary, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Austin) Winston (b. 24 June 1667, d. 16 September 1742 ae. 75).

Died 15 September 1711, aged 48.

Children:

Sarah (8) b. 26 November 1686, bapt. 15 December 1689,  
m. 17 December 1707 John Russell of Branford.

Stephen (8) b. 7 September 1688, d. 2 January 1734, m. 27 May 1712 Thankful Easton.

Mary (8) b. 9 April 1691, m. 27 October 1715 Stephen Alling

Elizabeth (8) b. 29 March 1693, d. 23 January 1783. m. (1<sup>st</sup>) 20 March 1717-8 Joseph Miles;  
(2<sup>nd</sup>) 21 August 1758 Stephen Howell

Thomas (8) b. 20 December 1695, d. s.p. 1722

Joseph (8) b. 1 April 1699, d. 20 August 1763, m. (1st) 1730 Sarah Denison; (2nd) 20 November 1739 Mary Woodward

Twins (8) b. 16 November 1701, d. soon

Daniel (8) b. 25 October 1703, d. 4 August 1752, m. 8 April 1731 Mehitable Brown.

---

## **TURNER:**

1. Capt. Nathaniel Turner(1) had been a soldier in the Low Countries. Came over in fleet with Winthrop in 1630, in which year we find him at Lynn, MA.

He settled boundaries, was Representative 1634-6, and Constable.

In 1637 he commanded a company in the Pequot War.

In 1639 he was in New Haven and was 6th on list of signers of the Fundamental Agreement on June 4 in Mr. Newman's barn.

On 25 October 1639 was elected one of first 4 magistrates.

In 1640 was chosen military officer of colony to have charge of, and ordering all military affairs in the plantation; and was also one of purchasers for Colony of Stamford.

The same year, as agent for New Haven Colony he bought lands on the Delaware, and was appointed Superintendent of Colony interest there.



This purchase was made for trading purposes and to establish other churches on the plan of Davenport & Eaton. Nearly 50 families joined the settlements but the Dutch claimed the land, and broke it up, so Capt. Turner returned to New Haven.

Thereafter several of the colonists combined their money and labors and built a ship of 150 tons at Rhode Island, and freighted her for England with the best part of their commercial estates. Turner, with Gregson Lambertson, and others, sailed in her from New Haven in January 1646-7 and never heard of afterwards.

His sword is in the Connecticut Historical Society at Hartford.

Inventory of his estate 3 December 1647 showed £457 - 7 s.-3d.

On tax list of 1643 he was assessed on £800 with 7 in his family.

Children:

Rebecca (2) m. Thomas Meekes

Abigail (2)

Mary (2) m. Thomas Yale q.v.

**TUTTLE:**<sup>218</sup>

William Tuttle (1) b. in England about 1609. Arrived in Boston on the ship "*Planter*" about 1 July 1635.

Was called a "husbandman" on passenger list - which in those days meant a proprietor who tilled his own acres, vs. a "farmer," who leased and paid rent. In 1638 he joined Davenport's company and removed to help found New Haven as an original proprietor. His name is near the head of the list. By 1641 he was the owner of the home lot of Edward Hopkins on State Street, in the square bounded by Grove, State, Elm and Church Streets. In the records, he is given the distinguished title of "Mr.", indicating social and intellectual distinction. He was prominent in all colony affairs until his death.

His wife, Elizabeth Tuttle, came with him from England. She d. 30 December 1684, aged 72 years.

He d. in the early days of June 1673.

Children:

John (2) b. 1631 in England.

Hannah(2) b. 1632-3 in England m. (1) 1649 John Pantry;  
m. (2) 23 June 1654 Thomas Welles, Jr.

Thomas (2) b. in England 1634-5, m. 1661 Hannah Powell

Jonathan (2) bapt. Charlestown, MA 8 July 1637 m. Rebecca Bell

David (2) bapt. Charlestown, MA 7 April 1639, d. 1693 unmarried

Joseph (2) bapt. N.H. 22 November 1640, m. 1667 Hannah Munson

Sarah (2) bapt. N.H. April 1642, m. 1663 John Slauson

Elizabeth (2) bapt. N.H. 9 November 1645, m. 1667 Richard Edwards

Simon (2) bapt. N.H. 28 March 1647, m. Mary dau. of John Beach

Benjamin (2) bapt. N.H. 29 October 1648, d. unmarried 1677

Mercy (2) b. 27 April 1650, m. 1667 Samuel Brown

Nathaniel (2) bapt. 29 February 1652, m. 1682 Sarah Howe

John Tuttle (2) b. 1631 in England. m. 8 November 1653 Kattareen Lane (daughter of John Lane of Milford 1640, who d. 1669). He received house and lot in East Haven from his father by deed in 1661, but sold it next year to John Potter. Is also recorded in other land transactions. d. 12 November 1683.

Hannah (3) b. 2 November 1655, m. 1672 Samuel Clark

John (3) b. 15 September 1657, m. 1689 Mary Burroughs

Samuel (3) b. 9 January 1659-60, m. 1684 Sarah Newman

Sarah (3) b. 22 January 1661-2, m. 1685 John Humiston

(Daniel (3) b. 13 April 1664, m. Hannah Sanford, Res. Milford, CT

(Mary (3) b. 13 April 1664

Elizabeth (3) b. 19 November 1666, m. John Read, Jr. of Norwalk

David (3) b. 14 November 1668, m. 1698 Mary Read, Res. Norwich, CT

<sup>218</sup> see Tuttle Family (1883)

Samuel Tuttle (3) b. 9 January 1659-60. A stone mason. Married June 1684 Sarah, sister of Samuel Newman of New Haven, and daughter of Richard (bapt. 1665).

In 1703 he bought land near Wallingford Bridge, and later land in Wallingford, also other property.

Samuel Tuttle and wife joined the Church in 1692.

Married (2nd) after 1712 Abigail, daughter of John and Mercy Frost of New Haven, and widow of Thomas Barnes, and mother of 15 children.

In 1717 John Frost of Newark, NJ, his bother-in-law Samuel Tuttle, and Abigail, his wife, formerly wife of Thomas Barnes, convey to Ebenezer Frost right in homestead of father and mother, John and Mercy Frost of New Haven.

Samuel Tuttle (3) died 8 July 1733, aged 74.

Widow Abigail probably died 1748.

Children (1st wife):

Mary (4)	b. 31 January 1684-5,	m. 1704 Ebenezer Frost
Jemima (4)	b. 6 December 1686,	m. 1707 Thomas Jacobs
Abigail (4)	b. 4 April 1692,	m. 1717 Daniel Atwater
Martha (4)	b. 18 March 1694,	m. 1717 John Smith
<u>Josiah</u> (4)	b. 5 April 1696,	m. 11 Jan <sup>219</sup> 1719 Deborah Barnes
Sarah (4)	b. 17 January 1698,	m. John Moulthrop
Daniel (4)	b. 23 August 1702,	m. 1726 Mary Mansfield

Children (2nd wife):

Stephen (4) bapt. 22 July 1716

Josiah Tuttle (4) b. 5 April 1696, m. 11 January 1719 Deborah Barnes daughter of Thomas and Abigail (Frost) Barnes (b. 1 February 1698). Inventory exhibited 1747 by Capt. Samuel Barnes. Widow Deborah m. (2) Mathias Hitchcock.

Children: (he also had a natural child by Elizabeth Thorpe -  
 Josiah b. March 1716, m. 1740 Naomi Luddington)

Mehitable (5)	b. 8 August 1720,	m. Thomas Walter
<u>Sarah</u> (5)	b. 25 March 1723,	m. <u>James Ives</u>
Katharine (5)	b. 22 August 1726,	d. unmarried 1750
Jehiel (5)	b. 5 June 1729,	m. 1752 Charity Dayton (father of Esther b. 14 September 1758, m. John Ives 1780)

Ebenezer (5) b. 31 July 1732

Martha (5) b. 1 August 1736

Deborah (5) b. 20 February 1740-1, d. young

Deborah (5) b. 18 February 1742-3, m. (1<sup>st</sup>) 1761 John Bradley; (2<sup>nd</sup>) Jonathan Dickerman

<sup>219</sup> In the next instance, this date is "January", also this is "Jan" in the listing under the name Deborah Barnes earlier in the manuscript, and so has been corrected here from "June".

**VASSALL:**<sup>220</sup>

Arms: Az. in chief a sun, in base a chalice, or.

Crest: A ship with masts and shrouds, ppr.

1. John Vassall (1) of Rinart by Cane, Normandy, sent to England by his father on account of disturbances at home. He was descended from an ancient French family, who trace back, it is claimed, to the 11th century, of the house of Du Vassall, Barons de Guerdon in Querci, Perigord. He had son:

2. John Vassall (2)

and probably others

2. John Vassall (2) (son of John (1)) of Ratcliff, Stepney and of Cockseyhurst, Eastwood, Essex, England.

He was married 3 times at St. Dunstons:

(a) 25 September 1569 to Anne Hewes

(b) 4 September 1580 to Anna Russell of Ratcliff, Middlesex, through whom the Radcliffe Estate came into the family. She d. 5 May 1593.

(c) 27 March 1594 to Judith (Borough) Scott, dau. of Stephen Borough, and widow of Thomas Scott of Colchester and London.

In 1588 he fitted out and commanded successfully 2 ships of war, the "*Samuel*" 140 tons, 70 men and the "*Little Toby*" 140 tons, 70 men, with which he joined the Royal Navy in the fight against the Spanish Armada.

He was also an Alderman of London.

Died 13 September 1625 of the plague, and was buried at Stepney.

Children (2nd wife):

3. Judith (3) b. 25 March 1582, m. John Freeborne

4. Samuel (3) b. 5 June 1586

5. William (3) b. 27 August 1592

Children (3rd wife):

6. Anna (3)

7. Rachel (3)

8. Stephen (3)

9. Thomas (3)

10. Mary (3)

11. Elizabeth (3)

4. Samuel Vassall (3) (son of John (2), son of John (1)) born 5 June 1586 in England. Was one of the original patentees of lands in Massachusetts in 1628, and an officer in the company; was an alderman of London, and M.P. in 1640-60; took the covenant in 1643; in 1646 was appointed commissioner for the kingdom of England for the conservation of peace with Scotland. His monument in King's Chapel, Boston, New England, erected by his great grandson Florentius Vassall in 1766, sets forth that he was "a steady and undaunted asserter of the liberties of England in 1628; he was the first who boldly refused to submit to the tax of tannage and poundage, an unconstitutional claim of the crown arbitrarily imposed; for which (to the ruin of

<sup>220</sup> "Vassall Family" by Edward Doubleday Harris, Esq. of Cambridge, 1863; see also N.E.H. & G.R. Vol. 17, pp. 56-58; see also N.E.H. & G.R. Vol. 51 (April 1897) p. 152, also pp. 280 et seq.; see also Land Records, Cambridge, Book 31, p. 226.

his family) his goods were seized, and his person imprisoned by the star chamber court . . . . The Parliament in July 1641 voted him £10,445:12:2, for his damages, and resolved that he should be further considered for his personal sufferings". Failing, however, to recover the amount of his damages, he petitioned parliament, January 23, 1657, showing that he had endured imprisonment for about sixteen years, and been stripped of his goods; that despite the vote of parliament "he had not received one penny"; that £2591:17:6 had been lent to the parliament by him in Ireland "in their great straits"; that £3328:2:7 were due for the services of one of his ships; and besides all this, another vessel - the Mayflower - had when laden and manned, been taken and made use of against the enemy "to the overthrow of his voyage and his great losse". His name headed the subscription list to raise money against the rebels in Ireland, and his whole life was indicative of the energy and liberality which characterized many of his descendants.

He had one son:

12. John (4) "from whom are descended all of the name of whom we have any record, - in England, the West Indies, and New England."

5. William Vassall (3), born 27 August 1592 in England, and resided at Eastwood, Essex.

He married 9 June 1613 Anna Kinge, dau. of George Kinge of Woodhaven, Mortimer, Essex (also described as "of Cold Norton, Essex"). She was born 1593. Her father George Kinge died 14 October 1625 and his will mentions his wife Joane, eldest son George, second son Thomas, third son Daniel, daughter Judith and daughter Anne Vassall; also cousin William Petchey, kinsman and kinswoman Edward, John, Anne and Johan Petchey, kinswoman Susan Purcas, grandchildren John, Judith and Frances Vassall, and also "Susan and James King, children of my brother Christopher King."

William Vassall (3) was the first of his name who came to this country, was an assistant in the Massachusetts Bay Company, and one of the original patentees of their New England lands. At a formal meeting of the governor and company held October 15, 1629, he, with others, was appointed "to go over", and in the next year he arrived in this country, but returned after a short stay, in the ship *Lyon*. In June, 1635, he embarked with wife and six children on board the "*Blessing*" for New England. In Vol 14 of N. E. Hist. & Gen. Record we find on passenger list of the "*Blessing*" June 1635.

W. Vassall (42)

Ann Vassall (42)

Judith Vassall (16)

FFra: Vassall (12)

Jo: Vassall (10)

Ann Vassall (6)

Margaret Vassall (2)

Mary Vassall (1)

Upon his arrival here it would seem that he settled first in Roxbury; for we find in the Church Records of that town the following entry, made by the Rev. John Eliot, in his account of the church members; "Mrs. Anna Vassaile, the wife of Mr. William Vassaile. Her husband brought five children to this land, Judith, Frances, John, Margaret, Mary". (And one other, Ann, afterwards married to Nicholas Ware). How long he remained in Roxbury we do not know, but November 28, 1636 we find him connected with the church in Scituate, in which town Deane

says he erected a house in 1635, on land laid out to him by order of the court, and which he called West Newland. He took the oath of fidelity at Scituate, February 1, 1638. In December 1639, license was granted him "to make an oyster bed in North River" before his house. In 1642, he was chosen one of the council of war, aggressions having been threatened by the Narragansetts, and in 1643 his name appears on the militia roll. In 1644-5 he was prominently concerned in the division of the church at Scituate, and the settlement of Mr. Witherell over the disaffected portion, against the advice and protestations of the churches at Plymouth and Marshfield. The separation of the churches arose partially from the views held by its pastor, the Rev. Charles Chauncey, upon the ordinance of baptism, with whom Mr. Vassall had early disputed on doctrinal points. In 1646 he sailed for England in the Supply, in aid of a petition for the redress of wrongs in the government and never returned, but in 1648 removed to Barbadoes, and died there in 1655, aged 65 years. His will is dated at Barbadoes, July 13, 1655. He bequeathed to his son John one-third of all his estates, and the remainder to his daughters, Judith, Frances, Ann, Margaret, and Mary. His son was appointed executor, and in his absence Nicholas Ware (husband of his daughter Ann), who appointed, May 8, 1656, Capt. Joshua Hubbard of Hingham, his attorney for the sale of the Scituate estate, by virtue of two writings, one signed by Resolved White & James Adams, February 18, 1656, and the other by Margaret & Mary Vassall, March 3, 1655-6. The estate was conveyed by Joshua Hubbard to John Cushen and Mathyas Briggs for £120 and consisted of about 120 acres, with house and barns. The deed was signed by Joshua Hubbard, Resolved White and Judith his wife, and James Adams, July 18, 1657. By his wife Ann (born about 1590) he had issue:

13. Judith (4)<sup>221</sup>                      b. about 1619; joined the church at Scituate 14 May 1637; married Resolved, son of William and Susannah White, at Scituate 8 April 1640; and d. about 1670. Resolved White was elder brother of Peregrine White. He removed to Marshfield 1662. They had 5 sons and 3 daughters, and his posterity is to be found mostly in Plymouth and Bristol counties, though some moved to Barbadoes.

14. Frances (4)                      born about 1623; married James Adams at Marshfield 16 July 1646. He was son of John Adams, who came to New England in the ship *Fortune* 1621. Farmer states that he died 1651, but his name was attached to a deed as late as 1657. Their children were:

William Adams (5)                      b. 1647

Anna Adams (5)                      b. 1649

Richard Adams (5)                      b. 1651

Mary Adams (5)                      b. 1653

Margaret Adams (5)                      b. 1654

15. John (4)                      born about 1625. In 1643, his name is on militia roll of Scituate, was a freeholder 1647; lieutenant 1652, and later a captain - 1652, sold his house and lands in Boston for £59 - 1661 sold his Scituate estates and removed, it is supposed to the West Indies; but later was heard of at Cape Fear, NC (see Savage).

16. Ann (4)                      born about 1629; married, previous to July 1655, Nicholas Ware of Virginia, and settled, probably, at Barbadoes.

---

<sup>221</sup> Aurthur S. Ives had mistaken this for the third generation – it has been corrected here to the fourth.

17. Margaret (4)      born about 1633; married after March 1656, Joshua Hubbard. There is some uncertainty regarding the subsequent history of this branch.
18. Mary (4)          born about 1634; was alive and unmarried at Barbadoes in July 1655.

### WELLES:<sup>222</sup>

1. Thomas Welles (1) - born in Essex, England 1598. Came from England to Saybrook, CT as secretary to Lord Saye & Sele, and to cooperate in founding a settlement there, but on Lord Saye & Sele's return to England, Welles and his companions removed to Hartford, CT where he was an original proprietor, 1636. Was also in Wethersfield. No record of his arrival at Boston or stop there en route. First appearance on records is as 2nd magistrate at General Court 1 May 1637, when war was denounced against the Pequots, and held office until his death. In August 1648 he sold to Christopher Lawson, land patents or grants in Swampscott and Dover. He was a man of superior education and good estate. Was first Treasurer of Connecticut Colony, and on the death of Governor Hayes 1 March 1654, Edward Hopkins, the Deputy Governor being in England on public business, Welles was made head of the colony with title of Moderator. At next election in May 1654 Hopkins was made Governor, and Welles Deputy Governor, but Hopkins never returned to Connecticut, being taken into Parliament by Cromwell. So in 1655 Welles was made Governor in name, also, and Webster, Deputy. As, at the time, no person could be chosen governor more than once in two years, Webster was made governor in 1656 and Winthrop in 1657 with Welles deputy both years. In 1658 Welles was again chosen governor and Winthrop, deputy; and reversed again in May 1659.

Married (1) in England Elizabeth Hunt, of Rutland, England.

Married (2) 1646 Elizabeth (Deming) Foote, widow of Nathaniel Foote, dau. of John Deming, and sister of John Deming of Wethersfield (she was born 1595, and d. 20 July 1683 in 88th year).

He died 15 January 1659-60<sup>223</sup> and is buried in Wethersfield, but body was later removed to Hartford.

Thomas Welles may have been related to William Shakespeare as the latter's grand-daughter Elizabeth, wife of Sir John Barnard, left in her will a bequest of £50 "to my cousin Thomas Welles of Carlton, Bedford, England."

Children (all born in England):

2. John (2)            m. 1647 Elizabeth Bourne and settled in Stratford.
3. Thomas (2) b. about 1627
4. Samuel (2)        m. Elizabeth Hollister and settled in Wethersfield.
5. Mary (2)
6. Anna (2)          m. 14 April 1646 Thomas Thompson of Farmington.
7. Sarah (2)         m. February 1654 Capt. John Chester

3. Thomas Welles, Jr.(2) (son of Thomas (1)) born in England about 1627.

<sup>222</sup> American Ancestry, VI. 44 - IX. 216

<sup>223</sup> Arthur Stanley Ives had typed this date as 1759-60 - which is impossible.

Married 23 June 1654 Hannah (Tuttle) Pantry, widow of John Pantry and dau. of William & Elizabeth (\_\_\_) Tuttle of New Haven. (born 1632-3 in England - m. 1649 John Pantry, by whom she had 3 children - John, Hannah and Mary Pantry. She d \_\_\_)

He was Quartermaster under Major John Mason 1658. Was Deputy at Hartford 1662-3; Representative May 1663; Assistant 1668. Was the largest and tallest man of his time in Hartford. Of strong mind and estimable character.

Was killed by fall from a cherry tree June 1668.

Children:

<u>8. Rebecca (3)</u>	b. May 1655,	m. 13 August 1680 <u>James Judson</u> , q.v.
9. Thomas (3)	b. October 1657,	m. 1689 Mary Blackleash
10. Sarah (3)	b. April 1659,	m. 7 November 1678 John Bidwell, Jr.
11. Ichabod (3)	b. November 1660,	m. 4 September 1684 Sarah Way
12. Samuel (3)	b. October 1662,	m. Ruth Judson
13. Jonathan (3)	b. September 1664,	d. 1690 unmarried
14. Joseph (3)	b. August 1667,	m. Elizabeth Way

### WHEELER:<sup>224</sup>

John Wheeler (1) said to have been born in Salisbury, Wiltshire, England and to have sailed for America 24 March 1633-4 in ship "*Mary & John*", bringing wife Ann and six children, and leaving four sons in England. He lived for a year at Ipswich, MA, then removed to what is now Salisbury, of which he was an original proprietor in 1641. Removed again before 1650 to Newbury, where he died 29 August 1670. His wife Ann died 15 August 1662.

Will of 28 March 1668 names sons David, Edward (of Salisbury, Engl.), Adam (of Salisbury, Engl.), Thomas, William (if he come to America), George, Roger and Henry; also daughters Elizabeth Button, Anne Chase, Mercy Wheeler, Susanna wife of son George, Ephraim and Samuel sons of son George; Mary and Joseph children of son Roger; Thomas, Mary and Elizabeth children of daughter Elizabeth.

Children:

Henry (2)	Remained in England
Edward (2)	Remained in England
Adam (2)	Remained in England
William (2)	Remained in England
Mercy (2)	
<u>David (2)</u>	b. about 1625 in Salisbury, Engl.
Elizabeth (2)	m. Matthias Button
Ann (2)	m. (1 <sup>st</sup> ) Aquila Chase; m. (2 <sup>nd</sup> ) Daniel Silloway
Roger (2)	m. (1 <sup>st</sup> ) Mary Wilson (she d. 27 December 1658), (2 <sup>nd</sup> ) Widow Mary Stone
George (2)	m. Susanna Stowers

David Wheeler (2) born about 1625 in Salisbury, England. Said to have been brought to America in ship "*Confidence*" by a friend of his father, sailing from Southampton 24 April 1638. On arrival he

<sup>224</sup> Essex Inst. Hist. Coll. Vol. 4 et seq. Rowley Records, Boxford Records, Beverly Records; Wheeler Family in America p. 394-6; Early Settlers of Rowley, MA p. 403-5; Preston, CT Records



joined his father at Ipswich (Aggawam) and removed later with him to Newbury, where he married 11 May 1650 Sarah Wise daughter of Humphrey and Susan (or Susanna) Wise of Ipswich. Probably late in 1668 or early in 1669 he removed to Rowley, MA where he was admitted to the Church 7 May 1669. Died \_\_\_.

Children:

Sarah (3) b. about 1651, m. 1675 John Spofford Jr. (b. 24 October 1648)  
Lived in Rowley

John (3) b. 5 December 1653, m. Mary \_\_\_

Abigail (3) b. 2 February 1655-6, m. Samuel Hills

Jonathan (3) b. 6 January 1657-8, m. Mary \_\_\_ 15 March 1683. Settled in Rowley.

Nathan (3) b. 27 December 1659, m. Elizabeth Safford 13 January 1689-90. Lived in Rowley.

Lydia (3) b. 7 May 1662, m. 15 April 1683 (in Andover) Daniel Eames (or Ames)  
(b. 7 April 1663). Lived in Boxford

Jethro (3) b. 28 March 1664, m. 2 July 1690 Hannah French. Settled in Rowley.

Benjamin (3) d. between April 1690 and September 1691 in Rowley, called "of Newbury".

Joseph (3) b. 15 September 1669 at Rowley. Bapt. 4 September 1670 Rowley Church  
("Goodman Wheeler's son")

Mary (3) Bapt. 4 September 1670 Rowley Church ("Goodman Wheeler's daughter")

David (3) Bapt. 1 October 1676 Rowley Church ("Sister Wheeler's son")

John Wheeler(3) born 5 December 1653 in Newbury, MA. Removed with parents to Rowley 1668-9.

Married about 1678 Mary \_\_\_, probably in Rowley and lived there for a time thereafter, as their first child John's birth was recorded there. Subsequently they removed to Beverly, MA, for we find in Beverly 1st church records -

"Mary wife of John Wheeler, bapt. 23 September 1694"

"Mary Wheeler, 'being now baptised' admitted 23 September 1694"

"John, Jonathan, Mary, Esther and Abigail, children of John and Mary Wheeler, Baptized  
21 October 1694"

"David, son of John and Mary Wheeler, baptized 25 November 1694"

Children:

John (4) b. 28 May 1679 in Rowley

Jonathan (4) b. 25 December 1681, m. 20 June 1704 Abigail Blashford

Mary (4) b. March 1685, m. 4 January 1714-5 Joseph Peabody of Boxford

Hester (or Ester) (4) b. 2 July 1688, m. 28 December 1710 Edmund Bridges of Boxford

Abigail (4) m. 10 May 1715 Howett Herrick

David (4) b. 21 November 1694, m. 25 November 1714 Mary Larcum of Wenham

John Wheeler (4) born 28 May 1679 in Rowley, MA. Bapt. (as an adult) 21 October 1694 in Beverly First Church on removal thither of his father and family.

Married (in Beverly) July 1700 (Intention pub. 29 June 1700) Mary Giles (or Gyles) daughter of John and Elizabeth (Gally) Giles of Beverly (b. 29 February 1681-2).

Lived in Beverly for many years and all his children were born there.

From the Beverly First Church Records we have:

"Mary wife of John Wheeler admitted to full communion 8 November 1702"

"John Wheeler, 'received to communion with us' 4 March 1704-5"

(It is to be noted that we have here a "John and Mary Wheeler" of the second generation.)

He was a cooper, as evidenced by deed of 13 March 1705-6 from John Giles, Eliezer Giles "carpenter" and John Wheeler "cooper" all of Beverly, to the Town of Beverly.

Relationship to the Giles family is proven by deed of 8 February 1708-9 from John Giles of Beverly and Elizabeth his wife to son Eliezer Giles and son-in-law John Wheeler both of Beverly. He may have moved over into Boxford for in the land records of Preston, CT we find in 4th book of Deeds p. 35 "John Beach of Preston sold land in Preston to John Wheeler of Boxford, cooper, in the province of Mass. Bay 21 April 1721."

Later in the same book, p. 851 we find "John Wheeler of Preston" sold land "to my son Jonathan Wheeler of Preston" 14 February 1733-4.

At any rate he and his four living children removed probably 1721 to Preston, CT.

The marriages of his four children recorded in 2nd book of marriages in Preston, are the only Wheeler marriage records there.

Died \_\_.

Children: (all born in Beverly, MA)

Elizabeth (5) b. 10 June 1702, died young.

John (5) b. 30 March 1706, died young.

Mary (5) b. 27 August 1707, m. 10 November 1725 Joseph Prentice

Jonathan (5) b. 1 August 1709, m. 14 October 1729 Grace Benjamin

John (5) b. 2 May 1713, m. 6 December 1732 Dorothy Stanton

Elizabeth (5) b. 4 July 1715, m. 10 December 1730 Joseph Clark

## WHITING:<sup>225</sup>

1. William Whiting (1) born in England. Was one of those wealthy merchants who had been engaged in a patent for lands at Swampscot with Lords Say and Brook; and probably came over to New England in 1633 with their agent of governor, Thomas Wiggin, whose wife was probably sister of Whiting, for in his will he left legacies both to her and her children.

Married his wife Susan, in England, and had son William (2) and probably John (2) born there.

We do not know where he lived in MA but probably at Cambridge, for many of the Hartford settlers did stop there. At any rate in 1636 he appears at Hartford, and until his death, occupied a prominent position in that colony.

In 1637 was Representative to General Assembly and from April 1641 until his death, was Treasurer of the Colony. Was major in Militia, 1647. Was considered "one of the civil and religious fathers of Connecticut", a man of wealth and education, and always styled in the records "William Whiting, gentleman." Made many voyages and had established trading houses on the Delaware River and elsewhere.

Died July 1647. His widow Susan (or Susanna) married (2) 1650 Mr. Samuel Fitch of Hartford, and upon his death in 1659, she m. (3) Mr. Alexander Bryan of Milford. she died finally at Middletown 8 July 1673 and was buried there.

<sup>225</sup> Goodwin's Notes pp. 329-332; Savage Genealogical Dictionary; N.E.H.&G.Register, Vol. 12 p. 173

## Children:

2. William (2) b. in England - came with parents to N.E. but returned subsequently to England where he became agent for the colony, d. 1699.

3. John (2) b. in England - about 1635 (according to Goodwin)

4. Samuel (2)

5. Sarah (2) b. at Hartford, 1637 - married (1) (1654) Jacob Mygatt; m. (2) John King

6. Mary (2) b. at Hartford, m. Rev. Nathaniel Collins of Middletown (1654)

7. Joseph (2) b. at Hartford 2 October 1645

2. (Rev.) John Whiting (2): born probably in England, though place and date are uncertain. Came as an infant to Hartford, where his childhood was spent. Grad. Harvard Coll. 1653 (A.B.) and 1655 (A.M.) Was a tutor at the Collage, but soon called to the Pulpit at Salem, MA in aid of aged Rev. Edward Norris and preached there from 1657-1659. In 1660 he returned to Hartford where he was ordained as colleague with Stone, and was admitted freeman May 1665.

The Rev. Joseph Haynes succeeding Stone, a controversy soon sprung up between him and Whiting over infant baptism, which resulted in the organization of a new Church in 1670 of which Whiting became first pastor, and so continued until his death.

Married (1) at Cambridge, about 1654 Sybil Collins, dau. of Deacon Edward Collins of Cambridge.

Married (2) 1673 Phebe Gregson, dau. of Thomas Gregson of New Haven.

Was Chaplain of Hartford forces during King Philip's War, appointed August 1675.

Died 8 September 1689 and widow m. (2) 1692 Rev. John Russell of Hadley.

After his death she lived with her son Joseph Whiting (3) in New Haven until her death 19 September 1730.

## Children (1st wife):

8. Sybil (3) b. 1655 at Cambridge, m. Alexander Bryan, Jr. of Milford

9. John (3) b. 1657 at Salem, d. young

10. William (3) b. 1659 at Salem, bapt. at Cambridge 19 February 1660

11. Martha (3) b. 1662 at Hartford, m. (1683) Samuel Bryan of Milford

12. Sarah (3) b. 1664 at Hartford, m. (1685) Jonathan Bull of Hartford

13. Abigail (3) b. 1666 at Hartford, m. Rev. Samuel Russell of Deerfield, MA & Branford, CT

14. Samuel (3) b. 22 April 1670 at Hartford, m. (1696) Elizabeth, dau. of William Adams of Dedham, and settled in Windham.

## Children (2nd wife):

15. Thomas (3) b. 1674, d. young

16. Mary (3) b. 1676, d. 30 September 1689

17. Elizabeth (3) b. 1678, m. Nathaniel Pitkin of Hadley

18. Joseph (3) b. 1680, settled in New Haven

19. Nathaniel (3) b. 1683, died young

20. Thomas (3) b. 1686 died young

21. John (3) b. 1688, became a merchant at Hartford, d. unmarried 1715

**WICKHAM:**<sup>226</sup>**1. Thomas Wickham (1)** of Wethersfield, an early settler. Made Freeman 1658.

Died 11 January 1689 aged about 64 years, hence b. about 1625. Wife Sarah survived him and died 7 January 1700, aged about 70 yrs. hence she was born about 1630.

Children of Thomas (1) & Sarah (\_\_\_) Wickham:

2. Thomas (2) b. 10 October 1648 died soon

**3. Thomas (2)** b. 14 October 1651 (in New Haven)

4. Sarah (2) b. 29 October 1653

5. William (2) b. 28 August 1657

6. Samuel (2)

7. Joesph (2) mentioned in their mother's will of 15 December 1699

8. John (2)

**3. Thomas Wickham (2)** (son of Thomas (1)) Lived in Wethersfield.

Married Sarah Churchill, dau. of Josiah Churchill, 11 June 1673.

Died \_\_\_ (see Savage Vol 1, p. 387)

Children of Thomas (2) & Sarah (Churchill) Wickham:

9. Thomas (3) b. 212 October 1674

10. William (3) b. 7 November 1676, d. 20 November 1688

11. Gideon (3) b. 2 January 1678-9, died 1682

12. Sarah (3) b. 4 June 1682

**13. Ann (3)** b. 22 January 1684, m. 5 September 1706 Charles Deming

14. Mary (3) b. 7 April 1687

---

**WINSTON:**<sup>227</sup>**1. John Winston (1)** born in England, about 1621. Settled very early in New Haven, CT.

Was a Sergeant of Militia and held in good esteem by his fellow citizens.

Married Elizabeth Austin (b. about 1617, d. 19 October 1680 ae. 63).

Died 21 February 1697, aged 76. Will of 2 March 1697 names Samuel Alling who had married his daughter, Elizabeth, and John Smith who had married his daughter Grace, both wives being then dead; his daughter Esther, wife of Joseph Morris, and Mary, wife of Thomas Trowbridge.

Children:

2. Elizabeth (2) b. 11 December 1649, bapt December 1650, m. 24 October 1667 Samuel Alling.

3. Esther (2) b. 25 January 1651-2, bapt. February 1651-2, d. young

4. Grace (2) b. 21 April 1654, bapt. May 1654, m. 24 October 1672 John Smith

5. John (2) b. 21 April 1657, m. 9 May 1682 Elizabeth Daniels

6. Austin (2) bapt. December 1660, d. young

7. Esther (2) b. 11 November 1662, bapt. March 1662-3,  
m. (1st) 2 June 1680 Joseph Morris; (2nd) Nathaniel Sperry

**8. Mary (2)** b. 24 June 1667 (N.H.V.) m. 16 October 1685 Thomas Trowbridge 3rd q.v.

<sup>226</sup> Savage Genealogical Dictionary

<sup>227</sup> Savage Genealogical Dictionary; New Haven Church Records

**WISE:**<sup>228</sup>

Humphrey Wise (1) was of Ipswich 1639. Married Susan (or Susanna)

Died and widow, m. (2nd) Samuel Greenfield of Salem

Children:

Benjamin (2)

Joseph (2)

Emma (2)

Sarah (2) m. 11 May 1650 David Wheeler q.v.

Ann (2)

**WOOD:**<sup>229</sup>

John (1) Wood was of Portsmouth, RI. Was twice married - first wife being mother of children - probably named Margaret, as oldest daughter and a daughter of both Thomas (2) and William (2) were so named. Second wife survived him. He died before 17 March 1655 intestate, as estate was then distributed by Town Council's authority.

Children:

George (2) b. (oldest son)

John (2) b. before 1634, m. Mary \_\_ Lived in Newport, RI

Thomas (2) m. Rebecca \_\_ lived in Portsmouth, RI and Swanzey, MA

William (2) m. Martha Earle, Lived in Portsmouth, RI and Dartmouth, MA

Margaret (2) m. (before 1655) Thomas Manchester

Susanna (2) b. (about 1640)

Elizabeth (2) b. (about 1640)

**WOOD:**<sup>230</sup>

1. John Wood (1) born in England. May have been a "servant" of Rev. Joseph Hull who came to New England 1635, "aged 20 years". Mr. Hull settled at Weymouth, MA until 1642 when he removed to Yarmouth, while John Wood appears at Plymouth 1643.

Little is known of him except his residence at Plymouth 1643, et. seq. Wife's name was Sarah.

Children:

2. Mary (2) m. (1) 11 December 1661 Rev. John Holmes of Duxbury;

m. (2) 1677 Major William Bradford (3rd wife)

3. Sarah (2) m. 13 February 1668 John Fallowell

4. Abigail (2) m. Samuel Leonard

5. Mercy (2)

6. John (2) b. 4 March 1650

7. Nathaniel (2) b. 25 February 1652

<sup>228</sup> Savage Gen. Dict.; N.E.H.&G. Reg. VI:340 and VIII:168

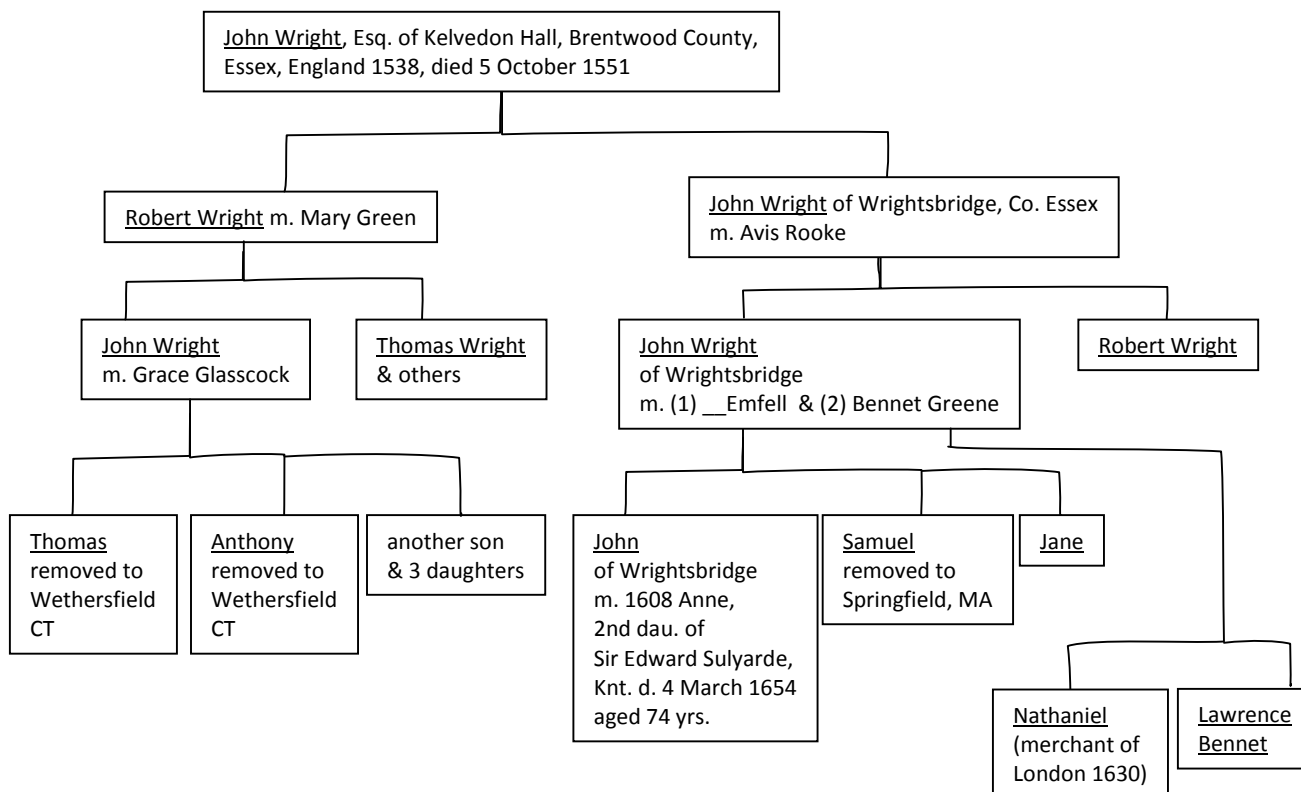
<sup>229</sup> Austin's Genealogical Dictionary of RI p. 230-1

<sup>230</sup> Savage Genealogical Dictionary, Vol 4, p. 627; Leonard Genealogical, p. 34 note

8. Isaac (2)    b. 27 February 1654  
 9. Elizabeth (2)    m. Caleb Nye  
 10. Hannah (2)

**WRIGHT:**<sup>231</sup>

The English ancestry of the Wrights of whom we speak is so far presumed to be as follows:



(Arms: Az. 2 bars Ar. in chief 3 leopards heads, ppr.)

(Crest: Out of a ducal coronet or. a dragon's head and neck, coupé all or.)

(also see Burke's Landed Gentry)

Samuel, half brother of Nathaniel, the London Merchant, became Deacon Samuel Wright of Springfield, MA; and it is very probable that Thomas and Anthony, their 2nd cousins, were identical with Thomas and Anthony Wright who settled about the same time in Wethersfield, CT  
 At any rate -

1. Thomas Wright (1) came from England with wife and children and settled in Wethersfield, CT 1639.

<sup>231</sup> Collated from Savage's Genealogical Dictionary, and from the New England Hist. & Gen. Register, Vol. 4, p. 356 being "Family of Deacon Samuel Wright of Springfield"; and Vol. 20 p. 208, being "Records of Wethersfield, CT"; also personal inspection of Sandisfield, MA Records

Late in life he m. (2) Margaret, widow of John Elson, but had no children by her.

In 1658 he was prominently identified with the controversy in the church which resulted in the removal of the pastor, Rev. John Russell to Hadley with a large portion of the Church.

Died in Wethersfield April 1670.

Children: born in England - dates and order unknown

2. Samuel (2) m. Mary Butler and settled in Wethersfield

3. James (2) m. Mary \_\_\_ and settled in Wethersfield

4. Thomas (2) m. Elizabeth Chittenden settled in Wethersfield

5. Joseph (2) m. (1) Mary Stoddard settled in Wethersfield

6. Lydia (2) m. Joseph Smith and lived in Eastern MA somewhere

5. (Deacon) Joseph Wright (2) son of Thomas (1) born about 1639. Made Freeman 1667.

Lived in Wethersfield, CT. m. (1) Mary Stoddard, dau. of John & Mary (Foote) Stoddard 10 December 1663 (she d. 23 August 1683 aged about 38); m. (2) Mercy Stoddard, her sister, 10 March 1685. He died "17 December 1714 aged 75 yrs." (see tombstone in Wethersfield Cemetery)

Children of Joseph (2) and Mary (Stoddard) Wright:

7. Mary (3) b. 15 April 1665

8. Elizabeth (3) b. 18 November 1667

9. Joseph (3) b. 14 February 1669, m. Mary Dudley of Guilford 21 May 1701

10. Sarah (3) b. 16 May 1674

11. Thomas (3) b. 18 January 1676, m. (1) Prudence Deming 4 October 1705;

m. (2) Abigail Churchill 3 November 1715

12. John (3) b. 19 May 1679, m. Mercy Borman 4 July 1706, d. 8 March 1714

13. Jonathan (3) b. 18 June 1681, m. Hannah Rand 26 March 1706

Children of Joseph (2) and Mercy (Stoddard) Wright:

(14. Benjamin (3) b. 16 October 1688

(15. Nathaniel (3) b. 16 October 1688

15. Nathaniel Wright (3) (son of Joseph (2), son of Thomas (1)) b. 16 October 1688 at Wethersfield, CT where he lived and died.

Married 20 March 1712, Ann Deming, dau. of Sergt. Jonathan Deming. Died \_\_\_.

Children of Nathaniel (3) and Ann (Deming) Wright:

16. Elias (4) b. 12 March 1713

17. Lucy (4) b. 17 January 1716

18. Elizur (4) b. 30 January 1719

19. Nathaniel (4) b. 21 June 1722

20. Martha (4) b. 8 February 1726

21. Gideon (4) b. 17 November 1729

21. Gideon Wright (4) (son of Nathaniel (3), son of Joseph (2), son of Thomas (1)) b. 17 November 1729 at Wethersfield, CT.

Married (1) 8 July 1756, Elizabeth Buck, dau. of Josiah & Ann (Deming) Buck.

Removed about 1757 to Sandisfield, MA, where he subsequently lived and died.

Mrs. Elizabeth Wright was born 7 April 1735 and died 25 May 1770.

He m. (2) Lucy \_\_\_\_. Died \_\_\_.

Children of Gideon (4) and Elizabeth (Buck) Wright:

22. Charles (5) b. 28 June (probably 1757) year gone from original records.  
 23. Elizabeth (5) b. 6 December (probably 1759) year gone from original records.  
 24. Anna (5) b. 19 April (probably 1762) year gone from original records.  
 25. Mary (5) b. 14 April (probably 1765) year gone from original records.  
 26. Mehitable (5) b. 14 December (probably 1767) year gone from original records.  
27. Huldah (5) b. 2 May 1770 - Year supplied from tombstone, Wellington, OH.  
 Married Amos Adams 29 November 1792

Children of Gideon (4) and Lucy (\_\_) Wright:

28. Martha (5) b. 23 February \_\_ year gone from original records.  
 29. Honor (5) b. 6 September \_\_ year gone from original records.  
 30. Judah (5) b. 23 September \_\_ year gone from original records.

Gideon Wright (4) served in Revolutionary War as Private, Capt. Samuel Clark's Company, Col Benjamin Simonds' (Berkshire County) Regiment; entered service 7 September 1777; discharged 30 September 1777; service 24 days; company marched to Pawlet by order of Major General Lincoln to serve 20 days from time of joining at headquarters and was discharged at Pawlet 60 miles from home. Roll certified at Williamstown. (MA Soldiers and Sailors in Revolutionary War Vol. 17, pages 928-9)

Additional information:

22. Charles Wright (5) (son of Gideon (4), son of Nathaniel (3), son of Joseph (2)) b. 28 June (probably) 1757 at Sandisfield, MA. Married Jane \_\_\_\_. Lived and died in Sandisfield.  
 Served in Revolutionary War.  
 Children:  
 Jane (6) b. 22 December 1783  
 Fanny (6) b. 19 June 1786  
 Gideon (6) b. 7 April 1788  
 Charles (6) b. 29 May 1790, m. Eliza \_\_ and had:  
 Harriet (7) b. 14 December 1821  
 Sarah A. (7) b. 29 April 1823  
 Eliza Anna (7) b. 27 October 1824, m. Jas. Cone of West Minster, CT  
 Harriet (6) b. 22 May 1793
26. Mehitable Wright (5) (son of Gideon (4), son of Nathaniel (3), son of Joseph(2)) b. 14 December (probably) 1767 at Sandisfield, MA and d. 28 September 1856.  
 Married 7 September 1797 Daniel Wilcox (b. 26 October 1774 in Sandisfield, MA, d. 28 September 1859 aged 85) Settled in Winsted, CT, where he engaged in the manufacture of cloth.  
 Removed later to Great Barrington, where he owned a lot of 300 or 400 acres.  
 Their two youngest daughters married brothers and settled in Milwaukee, WI  
 Emily (6) Wilcox, m. Albert Fowler and had son Daniel W. Fowler of Milwaukee, b. 25 February 1839  
 Julia (6) Wilcox, m. Elijah G. Fowler



These Fowler brothers were son of Elijah (6) Fowler whose line of descent was through: Gurden (5), Jonathan (4), Jonathan (3), William (2) to William (1) Fowler. (See Memoirs of Hon. John Fowler of Westfield).

Note: Mehitable Wright (5), m. 7 September 1797 Daniel Wilcox - see Sandisfield records.

Martha (5) Wright, m. 9 November 1797 David Munson - see Sandisfield records.

Note: Aunt Alice Adams says one sister married a Wolcott and another a Butler, the latter removing to Clinton, NY

### YALE:<sup>232</sup>

John Yale (1) (first of the name( born probably about 1510, was eldest son of David Lloyd aps. Ellis of Plas-yn-Yale, and his wife Gwenshyfar, dau. of Richard Lloyd of Llwynymaen. He took his surname of yale of Plas-yn-Yale, which he inherited from his father, and which lies in the township of Bodanwyddog, Parish of Llanarmon, county of Denbigh, North Wales. (See Yale Genealogy, p. 80)

Married (1) Elizabeth, dau. of Thomas Mostyn of Mostyn, County Flint.

Married (2) Agnes, dau. of John Lloyd. Died \_\_\_\_.

Children (by 1st wife):

Thomas (2) who succeeded to Plas-yn-Yale

Jane (2) married Joseph Haynes, D.D.

Children (by 2nd wife):

David (2) born (probably) about 1540-50

David Yale (2) son of John (1) and Agnes (Lloyd) Yale - born (probably) about 1540-50 at Plys-yn-Yale, North Wales, was also known as David Lloyd, D.C.L. but surnames were in an unsettled state in Wales at that time. His identity and parentage, however have been well established. (See Yale Gen. pages 80 & 86 et. seq.)

He was one of the great men of his time and country. Was rector of Llandegla (1564 - 1573); prebendary of Y-Faenol in St. Aseph Cathedral (1578-1624); prebendary of Chester (1582 - \_\_\_\_); Chancellor of Chester (1587 - 1624): Justice of the Peace (1601 - 1620) "and of the Quorum" for the County of Chester (1603). He owned extensive estates, including "Plas Grono", which he built before 1590, which he used as a summer residence, otherwise lived in Chester. Is generally referred to in records as "Doctor of Laws", and once as "Chancellor of Chester". Married Francis Lloyd, dau. of Dr. John Lloyd aps. David Lloyd of Cevn Amwich, in Lleyn, Carnarvonshire, who was of the family of Griffiths of Cevn Amwich. This Dr. John Lloyd was also a very eminent man, for 40 years as advocate in the consistory Court of Canterbury and resided at Hartshorne in Derbyshire. His wife was Elizabeth, dau. of Thomas Piggott of "Dodders Hall", in Co. Bucks. Dr. Lloyd died 20 February 1607, aged 74 years.

He will dated 15 August 1625 with 2 codicils, was proved in consistory Court of Chester 16 June 1626, and makes bequests to members of his family including "David Yale, Thomas Yale, and Anna Yale, children of Thomas Yale, my eldest son late deceased".

<sup>232</sup> From "The Yales and Wales"

Children:

Thomas (3) (eldest son)

George (3)

David (3)

John (3)

Hugh (3)

Richard (3)

Simon (3)

Samuel (3)

Ellen (3)

Katherine (3)

Frances (3)

Devereux (3)

(dau) (3) m. \_\_\_ Elyse

(dau) (3) m. \_\_\_ Reynolds

Thomas Yale (3), eldest son of Dr. David Yale (2), D.C.L. - born (probably) about 1570-80. Lived at Chester, England and at Plas-Grono, the family estate near Wrexham, in Wales.

Married about 1608 Ann Lloyd dau. of George Lloyd, Bishop of Chester (1604 - 15) by his wife Anne, dau. of John Wilkinson of Norwich. Lord Bishop George Lloyd was son of Meredith Lloyd of Carnarvonshire, and was born there in 1560. Was Bishop of Soder and Man 1600, and of Chester 1604 until his death 1 August 1615 aged 55 years.

Died 1619, after which, about 1625 his widow Ann, m. (2) Theophilus Eaton, a wealthy London merchant, with whom and her three living children, she sailed 1637 for America in company with Rev. John Davenport. Later were among the founders of New Haven 1638-9, of which Eaton was the first governor, holding that office for more than 20 years until his death 7 January 1658. Widow probably died in England, at her son David's home in London.

Children:

Elizabeth (4) (or Mary (4)) b. \_\_\_ in Chester, Eng. or Plas Grono d. before 1625

David (4) b. about 1613 in Chester, Eng. or Plas Grono, d. 14 January 1690

Ann (4) b. about 1615 in Chester, Eng. or Plas Grono, d. 14 December 1698

Thomas (4) b. about 1616 in Chester, Eng. or Plas Grono rem. to America

David Yale (4) eldest son of Thomas (3) and Ann (Lloyd) Yale, was born about 1613 in Chester, Eng. (or at Plas Grono). Came to America 1637 with his mother and stepfather (Theophilus Eaton) and settled with them in New Haven, CT. On 4 January 1640 in list of founders of New Haven, his personal estate is valued at £300 and was exceeded in value only by the personal estates of Gov. Eaton, Mrs. Eaton and Thomas Yale (4).

Married (probably) about 1641 Ursula\_\_\_, but after Mar. 1641 and before May 1644, he sold his New Haven property to his brother Thomas (4) and removed to Boston, where he became an active and thriving merchant. On 23 August 1645 he purchased there the house, garden and lands of Edward Bendall, said to have been the most splendid in the City, on the site of the present Pemberton Square.

He was also attorney of the Earl of Warwick in 1646.

He never adopted the Puritan faith, but adhered to the Church of England, hence was out of harmony with the religious, and hence political affairs in the Colonies, and as a result he gave

power of attorney 5 July 651 to two friends in Boston to sell his Boston Estate and left soon after for London, where he established himself again as a merchant. Soon after 1665 he retired to Plas Grono estate, and lived there until his death 14 January 1690 aged 76 yrs. Wife Ursula d. 7 February 1698 aged 74 yrs.

Children:

Elizabeth (5)	b. May 1644,	d. August 1644 in Boston
David (5)	b. M_ 1645,	d. 26 January 1690 at Plas Grono
(Gov) Elihu (5)	b. 5 April 1649,	d. 8 July 1721 in London
Theophilus (5)	b. January 1652,	d. young
Thomas (5)	b. 1660 in London,	d. 12 October 1697
Valentine (5)	b. 1666 in London,	d. 8 November 1698 at Plas Grono

Ann Yale (4), dau. of Thomas (3) born about 1615 in England. Came to New Haven with mother, brothers and stepfather 1637-8.

Married Edward Hopkins Esq. (b. 1600 in Shrewsbury, Engl.) who also came over in Davenport's Company.

Edward Hopkins was governor of Connecticut each alternate year from 1640 to 1654. He returned to England 1654, on news of the death of his brother but on arrival was first made Warden of the Fleet in his brother's place, and soon chosen Commander of the Admiralty and Navy, and later Member of Parliament. He therefore sent for his wife to join him, and never returned to New England.

He d. March 1657 in London aged 58 yrs.

She d. 14 December 1698 at Plas Grono, aged 83 yrs.

Thomas Yale (4) - younger son of Thomas (3) and Ann (Lloyd) Yale, born about 1616 in Chester, England (or Plas Grono, Wales), came to New England with mother and stepfather in Rev. John Davenport's Company, as one of the first settlers in New Haven. Was a merchant there, and his estate in 1638 was rated at £300.

Married 1645, Mary Turner, dau. of Capt. Nathaniel Turner of New Haven.

After the death of Gov. Eaton in 1658, Thomas Yale (4) accompanied his mother and half sister Hannah Eaton to England, but soon returned alone to New Haven, and purchased lands in North Haven, and settled on them as early as 1660.

He was Capt. of the train band and filled several other offices of trust.

He left an estate of £479.

He d. 27 March 1683 aged 67 yrs. Wife d. 15 October 1704.

Children:

John (5)	b. 1646,	m. Rebecca ___ and Resided in North Haven
Thomas (5)	b. 1647,	m. (1) Rebecca Gibbards - settled in Wallingford
		m. (2) Sarah Nash
		m. (3) Mary Beach

Mary (5) b. 26 October 1650, m. Capt. Joseph Ives of North Haven 1673.

Nathaniel (5) b. 3 January 1652, m. Ruth Bishop - settled in North Haven

Martha (5) b. 6 May 1655, d. 15 January 1670 unmarried

Abigail (5) b. 5 May 1660

Hannah (5) b. 6 July 1662, m. 1682 Enos Talmadge

Elizabeth (5) b. 29 January 1667, m. 1688 Joseph Pardee